


THE LIBRARY
BRIGHAM YOUNG UNIVERSITY
PROVO, UTAH

PERIODICAL

Do Not
Circulate



Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2017 with funding from
Brigham Young University

F
72
.E7
E81
V.28-29

ESSEX INSTITUTE

HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS

VOLUME XXVIII .

SALEM, MASS.

PRINTED FOR THE ESSEX INSTITUTE,

1891.

PRINTED BY
THE SALEM PRESS PUBLISHING AND PRINTING COMPANY.
The Salem Press.

CONTENTS.

PARTS I, II, III.

The Dwellings of Boxford (continued),	1
---	---

PARTS IV-IX.

Genealogical Gleanings in England. Extracts from Marriage Licenses granted by the Bishop of London, 1598 to 1639, by Henry F. Waters,	57
---	----

PARTS X, XI, XII.

Sparhawk Family (concluded),	151
An Account of the First Centennial of the Settlement of Salem, .	179
Suffolk Early Files, communicated by William P. Upham, . .	181
Copy from an Account Book of Privateer Brig "Sturdy Beggar." .	183
Petition for a New Town Pump,	184
Extract from Essex County Records	185

(iii)

HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS
OF THE
ESSEX INSTITUTE.

VOL. XXVIII. JAN., FEB., MAR., 1891. Nos. 1, 2, 3.

THE DWELLINGS OF BOXFORD.

BY SIDNEY PERLEY.

(Continued from page 122, Vol. XXVII.)

81a.

ABRAHAM Tyler's third son was Jacob, a twin with Elizabeth, who was born at this house February 17, 1770. He married Lavinia ———, and after the birth of his first child in 1795, removed to Concord, N. H., where he remained until about 1847, when he settled in the West parish of Rowley, Mass., which was afterward taken from Rowley and incorporated as the town of Georgetown. He died there September 11, 1865, at the age of ninety-five. The present Tyler families of Georgetown are his descendants, through his son Caleb Greenleaf Tyler, who died there June 8, 1860, at the age of fifty-four, having been a prominent manufacturer.

Other children of Abraham Tyler were Molly, who married John Peabody in 1788, Priscilla, who married Benjamin Robinson in 1794, Isaac, who married Dorcas Goodridge in 1794, and Elizabeth (the second child of that name, and not the twin with Jacob), who married David Colburn, jr., in 1797.

82.

RESIDENCE OF H. MERRITT SPOFFORD.—This house was built by Samuel Spofford about 1717. He was a son of Samuel Spofford who resided on the "old farm" on Spofford's Hill, in what is now Georgetown, was born in 1690, and married Sarah Stickney of Bradford in 1717. The house was originally built in the style that then prevailed, and so remained until a few years ago, when it was extensively repaired and modernized. They had five children, the oldest of whom was Bethiah, who was blind many years. They had, also, Sarah, who died of the throat distemper in 1736, aged fifteen years; Thomas who settled in Andover; Amos, who settled at No. 83; and Samuel, who lived on his father's place.

Samuel Spofford, jr., was born in 1722, and married Mary Poor of Newbury in 1752. They had six children, two by the name of Moses, who died each at the age of one month, the last one of canker; Molly, who died at the age of three years; Samuel, who resided on this place; Parker, who lived at No. 33; and Stephen, the eldest son, who resided at No. 80.

Mr. Spofford was succeeded on the homestead by his son Samuel, who died there, Feb. 12, 1846, at the age of eighty-six. He never married, but hired housekeepers, one maiden lady, Nancy Springer, serving him in that capacity many years. In 1841, he conveyed the farm to Moses Dorman, jr., to dispose of for the payment of his debts, and Mr. Dorman sold it to John Tyler of Boxford in 1844.

Mr. Spofford's nephew, Charles Arlington Spofford (son of Capt. Frederick Spofford), born at No. 80 in 1812, moved to this place about three years before Samuel's decease, and afterward lived there, buying the farm of Mr. Tyler in 1849. Mr. Spofford married Sarah Hardy, and

had two children. He died in 1883, and since that time his son H. Merritt has carried on the farm.

83.

RESIDENCE OF ISRAEL F. SPOFFORD.—The house that originally stood where Mr. Israel F. Spofford lives was doubtless built by Amos Spofford about 1754. In that year he married Abigail Pearl, from No. 259. He was born in No. 82 in 1729. They had nine children, of whom Benjamin settled in Fryeburg, Me.; Amos in Methuen; Samuel in Portland, Me., and at No. 252; Daniel in Blue Hill, Me.; and Thomas, the youngest son, on his father's place.

Thomas Spofford was born in 1767, and married Elizabeth Foster in 1791. He built the present house in 1805, on, or nearly on, the site of the old house. They had seven children, of whom Phineas settled in Beverly; Eliza was the first wife of the late Ephraim Cole, and the oldest child Aaron became his father's successor on the old place.

Capt. Aaron Spofford was born in 1793, and married Betsey Foster in 1822. Mr. Spofford was a soldier in the war of 1812, for which he received a pension. He had ten children: Mrs. Samuel Killam; Phineas, who was a captain in the Confederate army during the Rebellion, and later high sheriff of Cheraw county, S. C.; Mrs. John Hale; Aaron, who was killed in the battle of Groveton, Va., Aug. 30, 1862, while fighting in the Union army; Daniel Webster, who served in the Union Army, and now resides in Georgetown; Israel F., who resides on his father's place; and others. Capt. Spofford died in 1879, at the advanced age of eighty-six. He was succeeded on the homestead by his son Israel F., who has since resided there.

84.

THE OLD ADAMS HOUSE.—The house in which Mr. Charles A. Thwing recently died was erected by Thomas Spofford about 1702. He was a son of Samuel and Sarah (Burkbee) Spofford of Rowley, where he was born in 1679, and was the first of the name to settle in Boxford. By his wife, Bethiah Haseltine, whom he married in 1702, he had ten children. In 1716, he sold the place to his



THE OLD ADAMS HOUSE.

brother-in-law, Isaac Adams of Rowley, and removed to Lebanon, Conn. He is the ancestor of the numerous Spafards, Rev. Henry A. Spafard of Brooklyn, N. Y., being one of his descendants.

Mr. Adams probably never lived here. He died in Rowley in 1738, and in his will devised this farm to his son Isaac, who was born in Rowley in 1713. He came here to

live with his mother, who died in 1775, at the age of ninety-one.

At the age of twenty-nine, Mr. Adams married a daughter of Dr. David Wood, and had ten or eleven children. Mr. Adams was commissioned captain of the Second company of militia in Boxford Sept. 1, 1762. The original commission is in the possession of his great-granddaughter, Miss Rebecca T. Wood of West Boxford. He served on the committees chosen to build the second meeting-house in West Boxford; and in 1780, was one of a committee of five chosen to examine the state constitution agreeably to a resolve of the General Court June 15, 1779. He was in his day one of the principal men of Boxford. He served as a selectman for fourteen years; and was the representative to the legislature from 1783 to 1786, inclusive, and in 1788, five years in all. He had the good of the country at heart, and even when he had reached the age of eighty he took great interest in the affairs of Congress. Dr. Jeremiah Spofford remembered being at Mr. Adams' house about 1795, a year or two before the old gentleman's death. He described him as a man of short stature, and as wearing a small red cap, which fitted close to his head. Mr. Adams died in 1797, aged eighty-three. His wife survived him six years. His epitaph is as follows:—

“Affectionate as a husband, tender as a parent,
Useful in life, resigned in death, render his
memory dear to surviving friends.
His God sustains him in his final hour!
His final hour brings glory to his God!”

Four of Mr. Adams' sons served in the army of the Revolution, his son Isaac being one of the victims of the battle of Bunker Hill. Several of his sons settled in Rindge, N. H. Two great-grandsons are Edwin Spofford Adams, principal of a school in Brooklyn, N. Y., and

Moses Sawin Adams, Esq., a prosperous attorney in Wichita, Kansas. Mr. Adams' daughter Mary married John Tyler, and was the mother of the late Mrs. Enoch Wood.

Mr. Adams' youngest son Israel, born in 1761, married Lucinda Baxter in 1808 and resided here the remainder of his life. He died in May, 1834, and his widow went to Rindge, N. H., where she died in 1864, at the age of ninety. Mr. Adams was a selectman in 1799, 1800 and 1803. In 1811, he was one of a committee of three chosen by the town to superintend inoculation to prevent the prevalence of small-pox.

The next occupant was Isaac, a grandson of Capt. Isaac Adams and son of David. He was here as early as 1822. He was the father of Chandler Braman Adams, U. C. 1855, and of Charles Israel Adams, D. C. 1852, a lawyer in Boston, who were both born in this old mansion.

Mr. Adams also bore the title of his grandfather, that of captain. In November, 1869, he sold this place to Perry M. Jefferson of Andover, who sold to Charles H. Mears and John F. Baldwin, co-partners, of Lowell, the following month. They sold to Charles F. Winch of Wilmington in 1870, and he conveyed it to Anna E. Thwing in 1872. Mr. Thwing came from Lexington, and resided upon the farm until his death in 1889.

85.

THE SAMUEL B. CARLETON HOUSE.—The farm which was in the possession of the late Samuel B. Carleton has been in the Carleton family for several generations. Joseph Carleton, a grandson of George Carleton (who was the first settler in Boxford of that name, having come from Bradford in 1727, probably settling on this place), was born in Boxford in 1754 or 1755, married Sarah

Wood in 1780, and settled on this homestead. They had a large family.

Joseph Carleton's third child was named Leonard. He was born in 1786, married Sally Barker of Andover in 1817, and settled on this place. Here was born his son and the recent owner and occupant of this farm, the late Samuel Barker Carleton, who always resided upon the homestead.

A Carleton from this place was killed at the battle of Bunker Hill June 17, 1775.

86.

THE GRAGG HOUSE.—The small house occupied by Lawrence Fagan was the old Gragg place, having been built probably about 1771 by Reuben Gragg, who came from Rowley, his wife being Betty Carlton of Boxford. He probably resided here when he died in 1796, at the age of fifty-one.

George Porter, a resident of Boston, inherited this place from his aunts Misses Nabby and Rebecca Gragg. He sold it to John McCabe, who after living here nine or ten years sold out to Stephen Perkins in 1870. Mr. Perkins lived here till his death, when his daughter-in-law, Mrs. Kate Perkins, the present owner, bought out the other heirs, and has since made it her home. Mr. Fagan married Mrs. Perkins' sister.

87.

RESIDENCE OF WILLIAM WRIGHT. — Mr. William Wright came from Lawrence, bought a piece of very uneven sprout land near the old Fowler place, and cleared it up, building upon it a residence for himself and family in 1879. By his assiduous labor, he made the land very productive.

88.

THE FOWLER HOUSE.—The old Fowler house was owned and occupied by Nathan Kimball, son of John and Elizabeth (Chapman) Kimball, who lived at No. 90. He was born in 1706, married Sarah Goodridge (from No. 63), and died in 1784, at the age of seventy-eight.

On one of the oaken posts of this house is engraved "1712." Probably this was the date of the erection of the house, but we do not know who built it, or who occupied it before Nathan Kimball took up his residence there.

Mr. Kimball had eight children, one of whom, Nathan, jr., born in 1749, married Mary Poor of Newbury in 1770, and settled on this place. They had three children: Asa, who graduated at Brown University in 1796, and died in 1801; Stephen; and Mary (or Polly) who married Jonathan Foster, and lived at No. 92. Mrs. Kimball spent the last of her days with her daughter, Mrs. Foster.

Mr. Kimball was succeeded on the homestead by his son Stephen, who married Elizabeth Hasselton of Haverhill in 1795, and died in 1813. They had several children, one of whom, Harriet, married Samuel Fowler, who was born in Salisbury in 1792. After Mr. and Mrs. Fowler's marriage, they lived first in Bradford, then moved to this place, and made many repairs and alterations. He did quite a business here in the manufacture of shoes. He was a youthful acquaintance of Hon. Caleb Cushing, and always his fast friend. He died in 1881, at the great age of eighty-nine. His wife had preceded him to the grave about four years and a half. Among the children of Mr. Fowler are Nathan K., who resides at No. 291, and Stephen K., who has returned to the old homestead after many years' residence in Rome.

89.

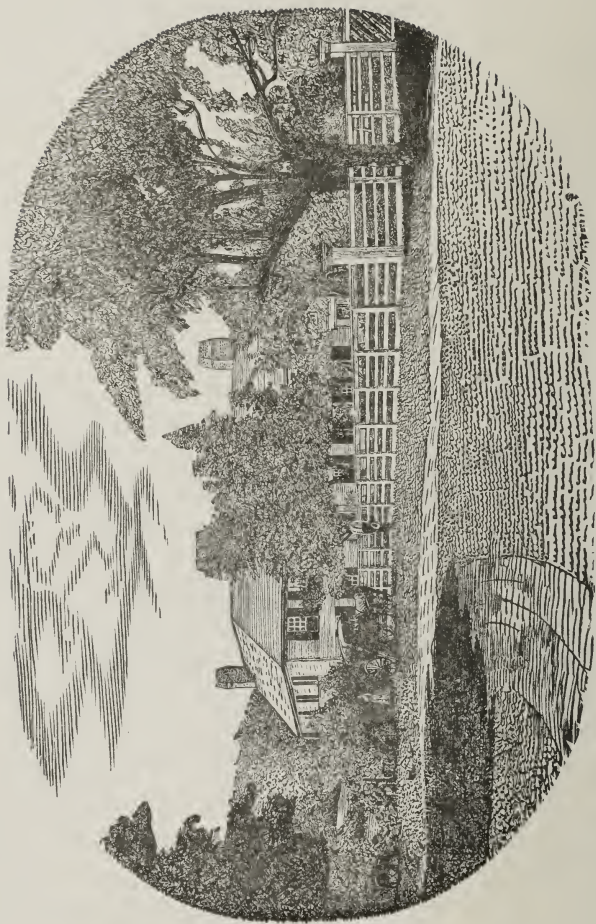
RESIDENCE OF JOHN T. WOOD.—A few feet east of the residence of the late Capt. Enoch Wood was an old cellar, where stood the most ancient house in this neighborhood. It was doubtless built by Moses Tyler about 1666. He was born in Andover, probably in 1642, and was son of Job and Mary of that place, and it is thought that his father lived here in the house with Moses. Quartermaster Moses Tyler married Prudence, a daughter of George Blake (who lived at No. 242), by whom he had eight children. She died in 1689, and he afterward married Martha —, who died in 1735, at the age of eighty-six. His son Moses lived in Andover. Mr. Tyler was living in 1712, but it is not known just when his death occurred.

His son John was his successor on the old place. He was born here in 1669, married Anna Messenger of Boston, and was a sea-captain a long term of years. His wife died in 1746, aged sixty-nine, and he followed her suddenly in 1756, at the age of eighty-seven. They had ten children.

Capt. John Tyler built a new house where the present house stands, some little time before his death, but he always lived in the old house. He may have built this house for his son Gideon when he was married in 1748. We know no more of the old house.

Gideon Tyler lived in the new house, and, about 1775, built an addition to it, again adding to it a short time before his death. He was born in 1712, and married Mehitabel Tyler in 1748, being quite a prominent man, ensign in the militia, etc. They had eight children. His wife died in 1777, and his death occurred in 1800, at the age of eighty-seven.

He was succeeded on the old place by his son John Tyler, who was born in 1751, a twin, and married in 1791 Mercy,



RESIDENCE OF THE LATE CAPT. ENOCH WOOD.

a daughter of Isaac Adams, who lived in No. 84. His daughter Mehitable married Capt. Enoch Wood, and after Mr. Tyler's death, Captain Wood retired from the sea and settled on the place, which has since been known by the Wood name. Mrs. Wood's sister, Miss Mercy Tyler, died there in 1880, at the age of eighty-seven.

Captain Wood died in 1882 at the age of eighty-four, a gentleman honored, revered and loved. His widow has recently followed him. Here was born his son Enoch Frank, a teacher, whose lovely traits of character embalm his memory.

The present occupants of the place are Captain Wood's children, John T. Wood and Rebecca T. Wood.

90.

RESIDENCE OF LUCY S. KIMBALL.—The farm on which the late Moses Kimball resided was settled in the seventeenth century. Near his house, a little to the southeast, the foundation of an old chimney was unearthed several years ago. There stood the residence of John Kimball, who settled in Boxford as early as 1669. He made his will in 1718, and it was proved in 1721. In it he gave this place to his son John, entailed to John's children. Corporal Kimball, by his wife Sarah, had seven children, two sons and five daughters.

Miss Lucy S. Kimball, the present owner, writes that the next house that was built on this place stood on the opposite side of the road, a little to the southwest.

Mr. Kimball's son John took up his residence on this farm. He was born in 1685, married Elizabeth Chapman in 1705, and had one son and six daughters. He died in 1763, aged seventy-eight.

He was succeeded on the place by his only son Nathan,

who was born in 1706, married Sarah Goodridge, from No. 63, in 1730, and had four sons and four daughters. Removing to No. 88, which house he may have built, he died in 1784, aged seventy-eight. Two of the sons died in infancy ; another, Nathan, settled at No. 88.

The other son, Moses Kimball, succeeded his father on this farm. He was born in 1740, married Rebecca Poor of Newbury, and in 1766 built this house. He had two sons and two daughters. He served in the Revolution, and when away on an expedition his boys were engaged in making a sled for their steers. The large elm tree now standing in the dooryard was then small, and the boys began to cut it down, thinking it would make a fine neb for their sled. But they were discovered by their mother and the chopping was stopped just in season to save the life of the tree. Mr. Kimball died in 1795, and his widow married, secondly, John Runnells of Bradford, and died in 1821. Mr. Kimball's son Samuel, the first child born in this house, his birth occurring Jan. 18, 1767, built a house at No. 92 in 1794, lived there a few years, then removed to that part of Bradford which is now Groveland, and as long as his brother John lived always spent his birthday at the old place.

The other son, John Kimball, born in 1769, settled on the old place, which his father deeded to him in 1792. He married Ruth Eastman of Haverhill, N. H., in 1792, and died in 1850, at the age of eighty. He had two sons and six daughters.

The eldest son Moses, born in 1798, succeeded his father on the homestead and married Mary Stone, daughter of Rev. Peter Eaton in 1833. She died in 1846, and he in 1879, at the age of eighty-one. Their only child, Miss Lucy Stone Kimball, has since resided upon the place.

91.

JONATHAN FOSTER CELLAR.—An old cellar was unearthed a few years ago a short distance west of the residence of Mrs. J. Edwards Foster (No. 92). The house that stood here was built in 1730 by Jonathan Foster on his return from Haverhill, where he had been living. He was a son of Jonathan Foster, and was born in Boxford in 1694. The walls of the old house were filled in with bricks, and some of the windows were of diamond-shaped panes, set in lead. Mr. Foster married Hannah Peabody and had five children.

His son Jonathan, born in Haverhill in 1727, married Rebecca Dorman from No. 119, and settled here on the old place. Another son Richard lived at No. 156. Jonathan (jr.) was in the French and Indian war of 1759 in the company of Capt. Israel Herrick of Boxford. His journal kept on the expedition to Canada is in the possession of Mrs. M. F. Howe of Methuen. Mrs. Foster died in 1794, at the age of sixty-one, and the following is her epitaph :

“Beneath this stone rests the mortal part
Of her who once delighted every heart
How good she was and what her virtues were
Her guardian angel can alone declare
The friend that now this little tribute pays
Too exquisitely feels to speak her praise.”

Captain Foster lived here till the house was considered unsafe, and then resided with his eldest son Israel Foster in No. 93, where he died in 1813, at the age of eighty-five. He had six children, Israel, who lived at No. 93 ; Charles, who lived in Andover ; Betsey ; Amasa, who settled in Weare, N. H. ; Jonathan, who lived at No. 92 ; and Phineas, who was a merchant, having settled in Boston in 1805.

The house remained uninhabited for some time, and was taken down in 1814 or 1815.

This farm is said to have been at some time in the possession of Zebadiah Foster.

92.

RESIDENCE OF MRS. SUSAN R. FOSTER.—Where the late Jonathan Edwards Foster resided stood a house built by Samuel Kimball in 1794. It was owned and occupied by Jonathan Foster in 1800, and was burned on Wednesday night, November 27, 1811. The present house was built by Mr. Foster the following year. He was born in 1774, being the son of Jonathan Foster, who lived in No. 91, and married Mary Kimball, from No. 88, in 1800. She died in 1854, and he in 1856, at the age of eighty-two. They had six children.

Mr. Foster was succeeded on the place by his son Jonathan Edwards Foster, who was born here in 1815, married in 1843 Susan R., daughter of the late venerable Benjamin Peabody, who lived in No. 260, and died of the small-pox in 1867. They had five children. Since her husband's death Mrs. Foster has resided on the place, and, with her son Reginald D. Foster, carried on the farm.

93.

RESIDENCE OF SAMUEL SIAS.—The house in which Mr. Samuel Sias resides was doubtless built by Israel Foster about 1794. He was a son of Capt. Jonathan Foster, was born in No. 92 in 1765 and married Mehitable Carleton. He was a prominent man, representing the town in the General Court three years, 1815–1817.

Benjamin French bought the place of Mr. Foster's heirs in April, 1856, removed from the Holyoke house (No. 226), and resided here until July, 1872, when he sold

out to Mr. Sias, who with his son John has resided here since that time.

94.

RESIDENCE OF B. FORD PARSONS. — Joseph Stickney Tyler, born in No. 81 in 1776, being son of Abraham and Abigail (Stickney) Tyler, probably built this house. He married, in 1798, Hannah Nelson of Rowley, who lived with her parents a few rods beyond the old turnpike gate in Linebrook parish. Her father was Joseph Nelson from Georgetown, then a part of Rowley, and her mother, Hannah Wallingford of Groveland, then a part of Bradford. Mrs. Tyler died in 1832. They had eight children, three of whom died in infancy (Hannah, Ancill and a babe three days old), and five lived to be old, viz. : Hannah, wife of the late Richard Spofford, Mary, Abigail S., Roxanna and Ira S. Mr. Tyler resided in this house awhile, and then removed to No. 73. It ultimately came into the possession of Bradstreet Tyler, who in 1832 sold it to Benjamin McLaughlin of Rowley. The next year Mr. McLaughlin sold it to Ezra Town of Boxford, who sold it in 1836 to Richard Spofford of Boxford. In 1841 Mr. Spofford sold to Charles F. Kimball of Boxford, who now resides in Lynn. In 1844 Mr. Kimball built an addition to the house and otherwise improved the place, residing on it until 1870, when he conveyed it to Charles H. Jackman of Haverhill who, the next year, sold it to Mrs. Laura Ham of Georgetown, who owned it five years. In 1876, she sold it to Mr. Charles C. Hilton of Lynn, who resided upon the place until September, 1882, when he sold out to Warren B. Pitts of Lynn. Mr. Pitts lived here till his death in 1887. His widow, who was the executrix of his will, as such, sold the place the same year to Mr. B. Ford Parsons of Natick, and removed to Lynn. Mr. Parsons has since resided upon the place.

95.

RESIDENCE OF D. LEWIS ADAMS.—This house was owned by Bradstreet Tyler before 1795, as in that year he conveys the place, with the buildings thereon, to Daniel Kimball of Boxford for £350. Mr. Kimball removed to Newbury, and in 1803 sold the place to Moody Perley, who removed here from the old Killam house (No. 32). Several of his children were born here.

In 1820, Mr. Perley sold out to Bradstreet Tyler of Boxford, and removed from the place. In 1824, on Christmas day, Mr. Tyler sold the farm to Flint Tyler of Boxford, a shoemaker by trade, and originally from Bradford, where he had married Jerusha Hardy of that place in 1815.

Flint Tyler sold out to James Nason of North Andover in 1858, and Mr. Nason to David Ambrose of Lawrence in 1861. Mr. Ambrose went into the army, and while at Port Hudson, La., gave a power of attorney to George P. Wilson of Lawrence to sell this place, and he conveyed it in 1863, to John J. Leighton of Middleton, N. H. Mr. Leighton, who was then living in North Andover, in 1868 conveyed the place to Joseph B. Adams of Boxford. Mr. Adams removed to Lynn, and in 1872 sold to Daniel Adams, who had just come from the Dominion of Canada and settled upon this place. He died in 1875, at the age of sixty-seven years. His grandfather was a native of Massachusetts. Since Mr. Adams' death, his widow and family have resided on the farm, his son D. Lewis Adams carrying it on.

96.

OLD TYLER CELLAR.—Across the highway from the Adams house (No. 95) is an old cellar. A Tyler family

lived there, and the late Mrs. Enoch Wood thought it was that of the grandfather of the late Capt. John Tyler. The house that stood over the cellar has probably been gone a century.

97.

RICHARD SPOFFORD HOUSE.—Before 1770, Asa Tyler owned the Richard Spofford farm, and probably lived there. He sold the place to Jonathan Wood who lived at No. 78, and Mr. Wood by his will, dated Dec. 13, 1779, and proved Sept. 3, 1781, devised to "my son David the house bought of Asa Tyler and the barn which I built on the south side of the way." David was born in 1748, and resided here. He probably took down the old house, and built the present one. He died here about 1820, being unmarried.

His mind was greatly troubled by what he conceived to be a terrible sin, of which he was guilty, and he became fearful that he would not be forgiven. At last he confessed the matter to one of his friends. Dr. Amos Spofford who lived on Baldpate hill, in what is now Georgetown, had a great barn one hundred feet long; and Mr. Wood wished that he might have one as large and as good as that. It was this sin of covetousness or envy that worried his scrupulous conscience.

In 1822, Eliphalet Wood of Loudon, N. H., probably a brother and an heir of Mr. Wood, sold the farm to Wingate Ilsley of Rowley. Mr. Ilsley, still of Rowley, conveyed it to Richard Spofford of Boxford April 13, 1824, and on the sixth of the following month Mr. Spofford was married in the house to Hannah Tyler.

Mr. Spofford was born in No. 82 in 1797, being son of Thomas and Elizabeth (Foster) Spofford, and brother of the late Capt. Aaron Spofford. Mr. Spofford died here in 1864, and his widow at No. 90 in 1891. They had

seven children, one of whom, Thomas Little Spofford, remains in town.

The cider mill across the road was built in 1830, and the barn was destroyed by fire in February, 1873.

A part of the land was purchased by Miss Adams in 1880, but the remainder of the farm still belongs to Mr. Spofford's heirs. The house has been unoccupied for many years.

98.

RESIDENCE OF CHARLES A. STETSON.—The old house which stood on the site of the residence of Mr. Stetson was built by Jacob Wood, son of Daniel Wood, the first settler in Boxford of the name of Wood, about 1715. He died in 1731, and his brother John was appointed administrator. He had one hundred and forty acres of land in Boxford, and other lands in Ashford, Conn., and Suncook, N. H. The homestead was settled on Nathan, the only son that grew to manhood. Only four children out of a family of eight survived him. The other three were Hannah, who married Joshua Andrews; Bridget, who married John Pemberton of Rowley; and Phebe, who married Job Tyler of Haverhill.

Nathan Wood, who succeeded his father on the homestead, was born in 1721, and married his cousin Elizabeth Wood in 1746.

Dr. Jeremiah Spofford, who remembered the old house here about 1795, wrote of it as follows:—"This house by the side of the pond I well remember, with its low-descending lean-to; and its long ladder reaching from the ground to the chimney was ever in its place, that they might the more readily quench the sparks and cinders which often circled above the chimney-top in the cold winter evenings."

Mr. Wood died in 1804, at the age of eighty-three. In his will, which was made in 1801, he gives his land and buildings and his stock of cattle, horses, sheep and swine to his only surviving son Moses. He had eight children : Moses ; Sarah ; Dolly, who married Jacob Perley ; Phebe, who married John Barker, 3d, of Andover ; Jacob ; Lydia, who married Amos Gould ; Betty ; and Hannah, who married Jacob Hazen of Bridgton, Me.

Moses Wood, who succeeded his father on the place, was born here in 1748, and married, in 1778, Sarah Barker of Andover. Mr. Wood became depressed in mind, and at length hung himself in his house in 1810, at the age of sixty-two. The fact that his parents were cousins was fixed upon as the cause of his suicidal end. His family continued to reside upon the place. He had ten children, two sons and eight daughters, and of them, Sally married Col. Joseph L. Lowe ; Dolly married his brother Gen. Solomon Lowe ; Betsey and Pamelly never married and lived in Danvers ; and Lucy married Benjamin Abbott and lived in Providence, R. I.

The old house was blown down in the terrific gale of September 23, 1815, and the family immediately erected the present house. About 1830, they removed to Danvers, and tenants occupied the house, John Brown being the only one we have heard of who lived here for a considerable length of time. He moved to this place from No. 205, and carried on the butchering business several years.

The heirs sold the farm April 1, 1837, to Seth Stetson, a blacksmith of Danvers, for \$1600, and John Brown immediately removed to No. 242. Widow Wood died in Danvers the next year, at the age of eighty-four.

Mr. Stetson moved here and carried on the farm as long as he lived. He was born in Hanover in 1773, and died here of dropsy in 1851, at the age of seventy-eight.

After Mr. Stetson's death, his son George lived on the place, where his children were born. He died in 1869, aged forty-eight. His family have since resided upon the farm, his son Charles A. Stetson being the present owner and occupier.

99.

RESIDENCE OF REV. WILLIAM P. ALCOTT.—This house was erected by Dr. William Hale about 1770. In that year, he married Anna Porter of Danvers, and commenced the practice of physic in Boxford, where he was born in 1741, being son of Thomas Hale. He died in 1785, in his forty-fourth year, leaving two young daughters. The following obituary notice of Mr. Hale is found in the *Salem Gazette* for August 16, 1785 :—

“On the 6th Instant died at Boxford, after a long indisposition, Dr. William Hale, in the 44th year of his age; who, for almost twenty years, was a skilful, faithful and successful physician. His loss is already regretted, and it is apprehended will be more sensibly felt in the circle of his late practice, which was not confined.”

Doctor Hale's widow married Capt. William Perley who lived at No. 75. Captain Perley sold the place to Samuel Holyoke in 1801, and in 1814 he sold out to Tobias Davis, a sea-captain of Salem. In 1826, Captain Davis returned to Salem, and sold the place to Col. Charles Peabody. Colonel Peabody at that date obtained the commission of postmaster, and, buying of James Whittemore his store at the Holyoke place, moved it to his residence, where he opened his store and post-office.

Colonel Peabody removed to Barre, Illinois, in 1837. While Rev. John Whitney preached here he boarded with Mr. Peabody. In the year mentioned Mr. Peabody sold to Elisha G. Bunker, who for a year had kept a tavern at No. 242 in West Boxford. Here he continued the store and post-office until about 1866, when he removed to Sa-

lem. One of his successors in the government office thus wrote of him about ten years ago :

"He came to this place to live some forty-three years ago, and the familiar sign that hung upon his store, which read 'E. G. Bunker, W. I. Goods,' is, I doubt not, well remembered by all who used to journey through our town in the stages which were run in those days, either by Pinkham, or Hilliard, or Pickett. Mr. Bunker served in the war of 1812, and received a pension.

"We desire to speak more especially of Mr. Bunker's qualities as a townsman and a neighbor. During his thirty years residence in Boxford, the humble individual now writing was his nearest neighbor, and we always found him to be a quiet, peaceable man, content to mind his own business, kind and obliging. . . He was postmaster here over fourteen years, and then, as now, in this town a man's tenure of office did not depend upon his political views. Mr. Bunker was a thorough Democrat in politics. Our town was decidedly Whig in those days, but the majority were so magnanimous that Mr. Bunker was removed from office but twice, we believe,—once in General Harrison's term and once in General Taylor's. But in both cases Mr. Bunker managed to keep a foothold or gain a position, so that in a short time he easily 'routed the enemy.' And as in those days our town was decidedly Whig, so now it is Republican. Notwithstanding this, we have one of the most unyielding, defiant Democrats for postmaster."

The next owner and occupant of the place was John B. Twisden, who conveyed it to John S. Sayward of Augusta, Maine, in 1869. Mr. Sayward came here to pass the remainder of his days. He died in 1875, at the age of seventy.

Mr. Sayward was born in Newburyport, but removed to

Bangor, Me., about 1830, and was one of the founders of the *Bangor Whig*. For about twenty years he was editor of that paper, an excellent journal in every way. About the year 1856, the old firm of Smith and Sayward having been broken up, Mr. Sayward bought the interest of the Hon. J. G. Blaine in the *Kennebec Journal*, and removed to Augusta. His connection with that journal continued about twelve years, until his removal to Boxford. He set a very high estimate upon the power of the public press, and was governed in all that he wrote by a deep and real sense of his responsibility. What he was as an editor he was in private—faithful, loyal and genial, with quick perception of what was true and beautiful, and with an extraordinary love for the young and a never-failing fund of sympathy and charity for them. No man was ever more respected and loved by those whom he employed, or made them more his companions and friends without laying aside his dignity, and his sparkling good humor and beautifully even temper were proverbial in the society of the two cities of Maine, where the greater part of his life was spent.

Mr. Sayward embraced the doctrines of the New Church, or Swedenborgians, and held to them with characteristic enthusiasm. But his heart was light and liberal, and there was not a tinge of narrowness or sectarianism in his composition.

The family of Mr. Sayward continued to reside upon the place until about 1880, when Col. Fred Galbraith, Mr. Sayward's son-in-law, removed to San Diego, Cal. After that time the house remained unoccupied until the homestead was sold to Rev. William P. Alcott in 1883. He now resides here.

As is usual with most old places, there is more or less romance attached to this, from a tale that has come down through the many decades that this old house is haunted.

It is said that after Dr. Hale's death, at the weird hour of midnight, his pestle could be heard grinding imaginative herbs and drugs in the mortar.

100.

RESIDENCE OF F. D. ALLEN.—Josiah Woodbury bought the land on which this house stands of John Butman in October, 1816, and erected the house the next year, taking up his abode therein.

We have been informed that the widow of Phineas Rundlett also lived in this house at the time of her marriage with Amos Perley in 1823.

Mr. Woodbury died at his son-in-law Captain Davis' (No. 99) in 1843, at the age of eighty-nine.

While the place was in the possession of the heirs of Mr. Woodbury, the house was occupied by Daniel Wells who lived there several years before 1847, and died in 1855, at the age of fifty-two, and by the late Ancill Dorman, Esq., from 1847 to 1850.

Isaiah Woodbury of Salem, master mariner, left two children Nathaniel A. and Isaiah. Their mother and guardian, Susan A. Woodbury, sold her and their interest in the place in 1845 to Francis A. Fabens, Esq., of Boston. Mr. Fabens sold out to John Clifton of Salem in 1847, and Mr. Clifton sold to Phineas W. Barnes of Boxford in 1849.

Mr. Barnes was then living at No. 37, and he moved to this place, where he continued his business of butchering, building the present barn for a slaughter house. In 1858, being afflicted with rheumatism he discontinued the business of a butcher and from that time till 1865 kept a grocery store where Mr. F. A. Howe now carries on the same business. Mr. Barnes then opened a grocery in North Andover, where he continued in the trade until 1872-73, when he removed to Denver, Col. He has been engaged in business there since that time.

In 1866, Mr. Barnes conveyed the house and lot to Asher C. Palmer of Boston, who resided here until 1883, when the place was sold to Mr. Frederic D. Allen, professor of philology in Harvard college, who has since spent his summers here.

101.

RESIDENCE OF S. A. BIXBY.—The late Deacon Samuel Bixby built this house in 1828. Before that date he, with his parents, had resided at the Holyoke place, having removed there from No. 163. They all removed to this new house as soon as it was ready for occupancy. Mr. Bixby was married in 1830 to Eleanor E. Johnson of Andover, and eleven days later his father (Gideon Bixby) died. His mother died in 1837. Here Deacon Bixby lived till his death, which occurred in 1881, at the age of eighty-two. His wife had died a short time previous. His son Stephen A. Bixby succeeded him on the place, and still resides there.

102.

RESIDENCE OF MRS. SALLY REA.—This house was erected by the late Jeremiah Rea, being raised June 28, 1840, on land purchased of Richard K. Foster in the fall of 1838. He resided in it until his death in 1890, and his widow until her death in 1891, at the age of eighty-three.

103.

THE TODD HOUSE.—The new town hall was erected in 1890 over the cellar of the old academy which was built about 1825, as a place for holding meetings, by the Third religious society, which had just been established. In 1826, Major Jacob Peabody, a merchant of Boston and a native of Boxford, was instrumental in incorporating the

building into a school-house. The school was private, and of an academical grade. Through Major Peabody's influence, the academy flourished for two or three years. On Sundays, preaching was carried on in the interest of the disaffected members of the church. The preaching was sometimes by the professors of the academy, and by "reverend" gentlemen, among whom was one Robertson. Their doctrines were very liberal. The first professor in the academy was Mr. Leavenworth. From a section of one of the early printed catalogues, the date of which is gone, we learn that the examining committee were Rev. Brown Emerson of Salem, Rev. Jared Reid of Reading, and Mr. Levi Pratt, Mr. Giles Lyman and Mr. Lucian Farnham of the Andover Theological Seminary. The prudential committee were Major Jacob Peabody and Col. Charles Peabody. T. I. Farnham was preceptor. About fifty students (of both sexes—the young gentlemen being but a small number in the majority) are catalogued.

The building was afterward remodelled into a dwelling-house, and was first occupied by Rev. William S. Coggin upon his settlement over the church here in 1838. In 1842 he built his present residence (No. 107) and removed to it the same year.

The house was afterward occupied by Maj. William Lowe and Mr. William G. Todd and Roscoe W. Gage respectively, until it was burned on the night of December 26, 1867, the last two named families then living there. The cellar remained uncovered until 1890, when the town hall was erected.

104.

RESIDENCE OF W. A. HOWE.—This house was erected by Mr. Edward Howe in 1841. The next year Mr. Howe's wife died, and in 1843 he exchanged this house for the

present residence of Mr. Daniel Bixby (No. 10), where Mr. Howe's brother, Mr. William Appleton Howe, resided. Mr. Edward Howe vacated the premises and his said brother moved in the same year and has since lived upon the place.

Mr. Edward Howe began his shoe business here.

In the north part of the house two or more families have resided. Two of them were those of Solomon W. Lowe and Benjamin Kenney.

105.

THE ABBIE BACON HOUSE.—The present public library building in the East parish was built as a dwelling house by Mrs. Abigail Bacon, widow of Dr. Josiah Bacon, thirty-five years ago. The carpenters were the late Samuel N. and Deacon Joshua Ayers; the mason, Nicholas Tuttle; the hod-carrier, Andrew Berry; and the late Amos Stevens was the one employed to bank up the house.

The shed used to stand, roofless, near the old church, and it is said had been originally annexed to the church of the "dissenters" across the street. In this shed the youth of the neighborhood played at "hide and seek" until it was moved to Mrs. Bacon's house, on rollers, by Elisha G. Bunker.

Mrs. Bacon died in 1868, and then her daughter Abbie resided in the house till her decease in 1878. The house was bought by the library association soon after, and fitted up for its present use.

106.

RESIDENCE OF I. W. NORWOOD.—This house was erected by Jefferson Kimball in 1840. He came from North Andover, and bought the house lot of Daniel and Dean Andrews, with the shop thereon. He settled here, and worked

in the shop blacksmithing. He served the town as representative in the legislature, and was a prominent man in town affairs, until he sold the place to Mr. William H. Kimball of Boxford in 1871, when he removed to Fitchburg, where he died in 1879. The purchaser resided here until 1879, when he removed to Danvers Centre, where he has since lived. He sold the place in 1878 to Mr. William B. Howe, who shortly after disposed of it to Miss Mary Perley of Salem. In 1888 it came into the possession of Mr. I. Walter Norwood, who now resides here. See No 110.

107.

RESIDENCE OF REV. W. S. COGGIN. — Rev. William Symmes Coggin of Tewksbury was settled over the First church in Boxford in 1838. He resided first in No. 103, and in 1842 built the house in which he has since lived. He resigned his pastorate in 1868.

108.

RESIDENCE OF S. F. AYERS. — This house was built by Samuel N. Ayers for himself in 1844. Mr. Ayers was a native of Wolfsboro', N. H., and his wife, who was Miss Lucy P. Fuller, was born in Salem, N. H. It was occupied by him until his death in 1873, at the age of fifty-four. Since that time his son, S. Frank, has resided here. Mr. Ayers was a carpenter, and several of the modern houses in this vicinity were erected under his supervision.

Several families have resided in the northwestern part of the house, among them being those of Solomon W. Lowe and Rufus W. Emerson.

109.

RESIDENCE OF P. STROUT. — The house that formerly stood upon the site of Mr. Strout's new house was erected

by a company of proprietors in 1852, and after it was finished was sold at auction, being bid off by Alfred Brown. Mr. Brown manufactured shoes and lived here some years. Daniel Russell removed here from Bald hill (No. 117), and was the first occupant of the northern half of the house, living here from the fall of 1852. He removed to No. 118 about 1855, when Mr. Brown sold the place to Messrs. Nathaniel Grant Spiller and Peter Strout, and went to New Hampshire. Upon partition Mr. Strout took the northern half and Mr. Spiller the southern half. Mr. Spiller died here in August, 1883, at the age of eighty-two and his widow continued to reside here. With the exception of a few years, when he was superintendent of the town farms of Boxford and North Andover, Mr. Strout resided in his half of the house. When Mr. Strout was away, his part of the house was occupied by Mr. William W. Dresser. The house was burned on the night of April 6, 1890. Mr. Strout immediately erected the present house upon the same site.

110.

RESIDENCE OF H. NEWHALL. — Mr. Henry Newhall built his house in 1872, and has since resided in it.

His blacksmith's shop was built by Thomas Dewksbury, who died, unmarried, in 1832, at the age of twenty-five. It stood originally between the residences of Messrs. I. W. Norwood and S. Frank Ayers, and was used there by Jefferson Kimball for many years (see No. 106). It was moved to its present site June 1, 1874, by Mr. Newhall.

111.

THE HOLYOKE MANSION.—The old Holyoke house occupies the site of the parsonage built by the town for the first minister of Boxford, Rev. Thomas Symmes. In April, 1701, the town voted to build him a house 48 x 20 feet,

two stories in height, with a back-room of 16 or 18 feet square. The house was finished and taken possession of by Mr. Symmes in July, 1702. Here he lived until his dismissal in 1708, and four of his children were born here.

Rev. John Rogers, the successor of Mr. Symmes, settled here immediately after Mr. Symmes went away, and continued to reside in this house until his removal from Boxford in 1743. He afterward resided with his son, Rev. John Rogers, who was settled at Leominster, and died there in 1755. Mr. Rogers had nine children, all born here, and all baptized in the little ancient church that stood on the hill north of his residence.

Mr. Rogers' son Benjamin lived in this house after him. Benjamin married, first, Mrs. Alice (Perley) Foster, widow of Thomas Foster, by whom he had eight children. She died, and he married, second, Lois Perue in 1751. By her he became the father of two children. He died in March, 1761, and his widow married, in December of the same year, Ephraim Houghton of Lancaster, to which place she doubtless removed. Some say that Mr. Houghton belonged in Harvard, the publishment on the Boxford town records calls him of Lancaster, and his marriage record in Harvard calls him of that town. However, nothing more is known of her and little of her children, who doubtless removed with her wherever she went.

In 1759, two years before his death, Mr. Rogers (the rest of the heirs having quitclaimed to him their interest in the estate) sold the house and lot to Rev. Elizur Holyoke, who was settled over the church here in that year. The next year the old house was taken down and the present one erected by Mr. Holyoke's father, Samuel Holyoke, a merchant of Boston. Rev. Mr. Holyoke afterward resided in the new house.

Rev. Elizur Holyoke was born in Boston in 1731, and was a nephew of Edward Holyoke, president of Harvard college, and a great-grandson of Elizur Holyoke of Springfield, for whom Mount Holyoke was named.¹ Rev. Mr. Holyoke died after a paralytic illness of thirteen years, in 1806, at the age of seventy-four. His widow, who was Hannah, daughter of Rev. Oliver Peabody of Natick, survived him two years.

Stephen Gould moved Mrs. Holyoke from Natick to Boxford upon her marriage in 1759, and he was the only person she knew in church the next Sabbath except her husband.

Mr. and Mrs. Holyoke had eight children, namely, Samuel, Samuel, Elizur, Elizabeth, Oliver Peabody, Edward, Hannah and Charles. The second Samuel was the distinguished musical composer and publisher. He produced "*Harmonia Americana*," "*The Instrumental Assistant*," "*The Columbian Repository of Sacred Harmony*." Like most of those who have become deservedly distinguished he died poor and without a home. After the other children had all gone Hannah continued to reside in the old house until 1865, when she died at the age of ninety-one. She was never married, and during her lifetime a part of the house was occupied by different tenants, among whom was Benjamin French.

In 1866, Miss Holyoke's executors sold the place to Mr. Elvin French, the well-known musician, then residing in Lowell but who was born in this house, being son of Benjamin French above named. Mr. French has now lived here several years.

Decay was fast creeping upon the old mansion, and but for the reviving hand of Mr. French, it must have soon been numbered with the things that are gone. Mr. French has put in new timbers, new windows and doors, and re-

¹See Holland's *Bay Path*.

paired it all through, but in such a manner as to allow all that is interesting in it to remain. Strangers desire to frequent the old house, and examine its passages, halls, and numerous rooms, each containing some curious work of antiquity. Of this mansion, Mrs. Martha L. Emerson wrote several years ago :

“ ‘Neath sheltering elms the ancient dwelling stands
Where several highways socially clasp hands ;
Its general air speaks of the ‘auld lang syne,’
And years have left their marks in many a line.

“The moss-grown shingles, broken and decayed ;
The loosened clapboards, where the winds have played ;
The shattered window-panes, the door-stone low,—
All tell the story of the long ago.

“Within, what tales those mouldering walls could tell,
If they could break their silence’ mighty spell,—
Of childhood, age, of happiness and tears,
Of life and death, through all these hundred years !

“Old sunken floors, by many footsteps worn ;
Paper once gay, but mildewed now and torn ;
The embellished doorways, and the panelled hall,
The generations of the past recall.

“Two antique portraits, older than we know,—
Perchance were old a century ago,—
Hang in the upper hall ; faint shadows they
Of faces long since passed from earth away.

“Up narrow winding attic stairs we climb,
To see the only gleam a bygone time
Has left of horror in this lonely place,
Which soon will crumble, and will leave no trace.

“From a high beam there still suspends a rope,
Where, years ago, some one bereft of hope
Essayed to end her life ; but all in vain :
Life’s rugged pathway she must walk again.”

112.

RESIDENCE OF D. W. CONANT.—Mr. Daniel W. Conant’s house was erected in 1835 by Dea. Putnam Perley, who lived here about a year, and then went to the West,

settling in Pecatonica, Ill. He was a son of Artemas W. Perley, and was born at No. 14 in 1810.

Deacon Perley sold the place in 1836 to Frederic Perley of Danvers, who conveyed it in 1840 to Leonard Perley of Boxford, a son of Henry Perley, having been born in No. 56 in 1800.

In 1851, the house was struck by lightning, and the following account of it appeared in the *Salem Gazette* at the time:—

“In Boxford, 9 o'clock Friday evening August 22, 1851, the house of Leonard Perley was struck with lightning and slightly injured. The fluid descended the kitchen chimney, and struck Mr. Perley who was sitting near the fire-place. His arm and leg were scorched and he was stunned, but was speedily restored by the application of cold water. The lightning passed over the bell pull to the front door, which it shattered. Two girls who were in the entry were much affected by the electricity.”

Mr. Perley died there in 1857, “respected and lamented.” By his wife Mary, daughter of Nathaniel Wells, he had six children, none of whom now live in Boxford. His daughter Julia Ann married Samuel A. Cummings, the well-known shoe-knife manufacturer.

In 1857, Mr. Conant purchased the place and has since occupied it.

113.

RESIDENCE OF S. W. HOWE.—A little farther east from where the house of Mr. Solomon W. Howe now stands was the residence of William Foster, one of the earliest settlers of Boxford. He was a son of Reginald Foster of Ipswich, an emigrant from England, where William was born in 1633. The house was built about 1660. In 1687, Mr. Foster was licensed to keep an *ordinary*, and the town meetings were held here until the meeting house was built in 1702. Mr. Foster was an important man in the town and doubtless there was much of interest that clung around this early settlement. Mr. Foster died in 1713, at the age

of eighty. By his wife, Mary, daughter of William Jackson of Rowley, he had nine children.

His son Samuel Foster, who was born at this place in 1682, succeeded him on the homestead. He married Mary Macoon of Cambridge in 1703, and died in 1747. They had six children, the fourth of whom was William.

William Foster, the son, was born in 1713, and resided here. He married, first, ———, who was the mother of his son William and, second, Mary Clark of York, Me., in 1747, by whom he had two children, Hannah and Samuel. In March, 1756, he sold the place to Jonathan Bixby of Boxford, and removed to Newbury.

Jonathan Bixby was son of Jonathan and Sarah (Smith) Bixby and was born in 1696. He married Ruth Fuller of Middleton in 1735, and they had fourteen children: 1. Nathaniel, who at the age of twenty was a private in the company of Capt. Israel Davis in the expedition against the fort at Crown Point in the French war in 1756. Nathaniel was taken sick at Fort Edward, and brought to the hospital at Albany. His uncle, Elias Bixby, was living at Sheffield, Mass., and hearing of Nathaniel's condition went to see him, and found him almost beyond hope of recovery. His uncle took him to his home in Sheffield, where by careful nursing and good doctoring, after a stay of five weeks, he was able to come home (in October of the above mentioned year), his uncle attending him the one hundred and sixty miles of the journey. 2. Elizabeth. 3. Sarah. 4. Huldah. 5. Eunice, who died in 1759, at the age of sixteen. 6. Annah. 7. Lucy, who died at the age of two years. 8. Nancy, who died young. 9. Lucy. 10. Apphia and 11. Mary (twins, Apphia married John Powers of Salem, and Mary, Daniel Perkins of Topsfield). 12. Ruth, who married Nehemiah Fuller. 13. David. 14. Jonathan.

Mr. Bixby sold this place to Asa Peabody of Boxford in 1771, and removed to Middleton, where he died in the winter of 1780-81.

Asa Peabody was a son of John Peabody, and was born in Boxford in 1741. He was the treasurer of the town for a long period. He died in 1807, and was the giver of, and first interred in, the cemetery near the church. The inscription upon his gravestone is as follows :

In memory of
Mr. Asa Peabody,
Obt. Oct. 19, 1807,
Aet. 67.

[Lived respected & died lamented.

First interred & giver of this ground.

Mr. Peabody married Susannah, the only daughter among the eleven children of Major Asa Perley, who lived in No. 6. Mr. Peabody had nine children.

Artemas Peabody (Asa's son) then lived here until 1816, when the place was purchased by Joshua French, a truckman of Salem, who had two daughters, the oldest of whom, Hannah, became the wife of Charles Bixby of Boxford.

The old house was struck by lightning June 25, 1820, and the following account of it was published in the *Salem Gazette* on the same week :—

“At Boxford, about 5 o'clock on Sunday afternoon, the house of Mr. Joshua French, formerly of this town was struck by lightning. It first struck the chimney, when it apparently separated, one branch entering the chimney, and the other passing outside the house, tearing off the shingles, &c. in its progress. The brass top of a pair of tongs in the fire-place, was melted. Mr. French was sitting at a front window; the lightning shattered the casing against which his head was resting; he was thrown by the shock senseless on the floor, and remained speechless for about 15 minutes, every one supposing him to be dead, and his hair was considerably burnt. But he gradually recovered, and is now doing well. Several other persons in the house were stunned by the shock, but not severely injured.”

Mr. French sold the farm in 1825 to Daniel and Dean

Andrews, who lived here together nearly to the time of Daniel's marriage in 1844, their maiden sister, Mehitable, keeping house for them until Dean's marriage in 1838, after which time she moved home to her father's house, where she died in 1870.

Dean Andrews erected the present house in 1843, Samuel N. Ayers being the carpenter. Mr. Andrews died in 1869, and since that time his widow and son-in-law Mr. Howe, have resided there.

114.

W. FOSTER CELLAR.—About one-fourth of a mile easterly from No. 113, on land now belonging to the Dean Andrews estate, stood an old house. The cellar and well may still be seen. The house has probably been gone more than a century. The old people sixty years ago appeared to know nothing about it, or who lived here. The late Ancill Dorman once wrote: "Possibly William Foster (See No. 113) might have built here in the first place, and got burnt out."

115.

T. DORMAN CELLAR.—There is an old cellar and well some eighty or a hundred rods northeasterly of the residence of Mrs. Eunice A. Howe (No. 121), and about midway between Mrs. Howe's and the Dunnell cellar (No. 122). It has been said that Timothy Dorman lived here a short time after his marriage with Eunice Burnham in 1754, and that his eldest child Eunice was born here. The writer knows nothing more of the place. (See No. 120.)

116.

OLD CONANT HOUSE.—The old Conant house was owned by Jacob Andrews in 1777, when he sold it to John Stiles of Boxford, blacksmith. It was afterward owned by

Samuel Peabody, who was also a blacksmith, and who died in 1824. He was a large muscular man, having great strength, which the practice of his trade helped to promote. William Gurley was living there at the time of Mr. Peabody's decease, Mr. Gurley's son Samuel Peabody having been born there.

The late Ancill Dorman thought that the house of Joseph Peabody stood here or a few feet east of *his* residence (No. 117). This Joseph Peabody was a son of Lt. Francis Peabody, and was born in Topsfield in 1644, settling in Boxford in 1671.

In 1823, Samuel Peabody sold the place to Samuel Andrews, who conveyed it in 1835 to the late Maj. William Lowe. The house was occupied most of the time that Mr. Andrews owned it by William Gurley and Stephen Hammond (who was, before and after his living here, of Topsfield) and his mother, who came here in 1828. They removed to the Nat Dorman house (No. 120).

Jesse Perley, jr., son of Jesse Perley who resided at No. 50, lived here from 1838 until his death which occurred in 1851, at the age of fifty-six. His widow, who was Sally, daughter of Simon Gould of Topsfield, survived him six years. The whole family had the small-pox there in 1841. Mrs. Perley's mother was Sally White, a lineal descendant of Peregrine White, who enjoyed the prerogative of being the first white person born in New England, and she possessed a silver spoon that belonged to her distinguished ancestor.

After the decease of Major Lowe in 1870 (who owned the property), it was sold at auction to Mr. Daniel W. Conant, who has since owned the place. It has recently been occupied by various families, among whom we remember those of Dexter Kenney, George Goodwin and Charles B. Tibbetts.

117.

RESIDENCE OF J. S. DORMAN.—This house, the residence of the late Ancill Dorman, Esq., was built in 1835 by Daniel and Dean Andrews, and was first occupied by Capt. William Lowe and Edward A. Chapman, both families living there several years. Mr. Dorman bought the premises in March, 1850, and took up his residence here early in the following month. Mrs. Sarah S. Hale also lived in this house for several years. Daniel Russell lived in one part of the house for a short time before the fall of 1852, when he removed to No. 109.

Mr. Dorman was a selectman of the town for nearly a score of years, and town clerk for ten years. He was a son of the late Moses Dorman, Esq., and was born at No. 119. He died here in 1886, and his widow followed him in 1889, since which time their adopted son Mr. John S. Dorman has resided on the place.

118.

RESIDENCE OF A. L. RUSSELL.—This house was built by Dean Andrews about 1830. Charles Perley, son of Henry Perley, who was born at No. 56 in 1811, lived here from about the time of his marriage in 1835. After several years he removed to Georgetown, where he died in 1877.

William Tufts purchased the place of Daniel and Dean Andrews, who then owned it together, soon after Mr. Perley moved away, and resided here from the time of his marriage with Lucy B. Towne in 1842. After two years his poor health rendering him unable to work longer at his trade of shoemaking, he conveyed the place back (in 1844) to the Messrs. Andrews and removed down East to try farming. He died in 1846, at the age of twenty-eight; then followed the deaths of his two children, and

his widow was gathered to the rest of the family in 1850, at the age of thirty.

The house was subsequently occupied by Isaac Frye, Joseph W. Moulton, William Reynolds, and perhaps others until 1853, when Daniel Russell moved here from No. 109, and continued to reside here until his death in 1878. He was a son of Peabody Russell, and was born on Bald hill in No. 135. Since his death the house has been owned and occupied by his son Mr. Arthur L. Russell. Mr. Russell was a well-known agent of a Lowell marble company for several years before his decease.

119.

THE MOSES DORMAN HOUSE.—This house was built originally by Timothy Dorman, a son of Thomas Dorman of Topsfield, where he was born in 1663. He married in 1688, and built this house immediately afterward. The present house bears very little resemblance to the original. Mr. Dorman died about 1740, at the age of seventy-six. By his wife Elizabeth Knowlton of Ipswich he had six children.

His son John settled on the homestead. He was born in 1696, and married in 1730. The year before his marriage he built on what is now the westerly portion of the house, in which he resided as long as his father lived. He died in 1775, at the age of seventy-nine. By his wife Rebecca Smith, who died in 1794 at the age of eighty-six, he had five children, one of whom, Rebecca, married Capt. Jonathan Foster and lived at No. 93.

His youngest son John, who was a deacon of the church, married and settled on the old place. He was born in 1738, and married Hannah Jackson of Rowley in 1762. He served in the Revolutionary war, and in the winter of 1777-78 was stationed at Winter Hill.

Following are copies of two letters he sent home to his wife. It seems that his mother was then alive and living with him.

“Winter Hill January the 2 : 1778.

“my Dear

“these Lines Come with my Love to you and to our Children and duty to our mother hoping they will find you well as they Leave me at this time Send me if you Can a blanket that mother offered me to Cary to the Lake or Some other for we have not Covering a nouf and Send me that Pillow that I laid upon at home if you Can Send my other Shirt and you may Send me Some Butter if you Can as well as not Send me word how you all are By Nathan Sticknee make your Selves as Comfortable as you Can and I have time to Rite no more at this time But I Remain your most affectionate husband

“John Dorman

“P S give your Self no uneasiness if you cannot Send me these things”

“February the 2 : 1778 my Dear these Lines Come With my tenderest Reguard to you and our family I have Sent two Shirts to be Washed By Seth Burnam and you may Send them by him Send me five or Six dollars by Serjent Andrew Peabody when he Comes for it and So No more at present I am in health.” (No signature.)

Deacon Dorman died in 1792, at the age of fifty-three. The following is a transcript from the death column in the *Salem Gazette* for April 10, 1792 :—

“At *Boxford*, Deacon *John Dorman*, aged 55 : he sustained the town offices of Clerk, Treasurer, and Selectman, and was a very useful and worthy man.”

And the following obituary notice of Deacon Dorman is from the *Salem Gazette* for April 17, 1792 :—

“Boxford, April 10, 1792.

“Is there not an appointed time to man upon earth?

“Died, in this town, the 2d inst. aged 53, Deacon JOHN DORMAN; occasioned by a hurt he received the Saturday preceding: while loading some plank into a waggon, he unfortunately fell, which brought one of the plank with such force upon his body, as brought on a speedy dissolution.——In this man, independence & impartiality were conspicuous—testified by his constituents in placing him in offices important in the town. The tears fled at his interment, & the gloom which hung on the countenances of the multitude who paid their respects to his remains, emphatically announce his worth.—Fearing God as a man, and loving him as a christian, he met death, with dignity and comfort; not only knowing, but declaring, in whom he trusted.”



THE MOSES DORMAN HOUSE.

His widow survived him thirty years, and died at the age of eighty-seven. They had six children, the second of whom was Moses, who became prominent in the town, as a member of the General Court, town clerk, selectman, etc., residing upon the homestead. He was born in 1765, married Huldah, daughter of Jacob Gould (who lived at

No. 138), in 1801, and died in 1850 at the age of eighty-four, leaving four children : Moses, who was prominent in town business and in the settlement of estates ; Mrs. Benjamin Pike of Topsfield ; Mrs. Benjamin French of Boxford ; and Ancill, who resided in No. 117.

The late Moses Dorman, Esq., lived on the old place. He was born in 1803 and died in 1877. His widow, a third wife, survived him and died in 1880. Since her death the house has been occupied by summer tenants. Mr. Dorman's children were Mrs. J. H. Janes of Boxford ; Moses H. of Brooklyn, N. Y., a merchant in New York city and a deacon of the Baptist church in Brooklyn ; Mrs. John E. Herrick of Peabody ; Franklin W. of New York city ; and the late Thomas P. of Boxford.

120.

THE NAT DORMAN HOUSE.—This house was built about 1757 by Timothy Dorman, who was a son of John and Rebecca (Smith) Dorman, and who was born at No. 119 in 1730. Nathan Andrews (father of the late Dean, Daniel and Samuel Andrews), who was born in 1754, remembered seeing the frame up and partly boarded.

Timothy Dorman married Eunice Burnham of Lunenburg in 1754. She was born in Boxford in 1735, and was a daughter of Nathaniel Burnham. Mr. Burnham removed with his family to Lunenburg about 1750 ; and in 1771 he was living in Bolton. His son Reuben Burnham lived first at Lunenburg ; in 1758, removed to Ipswich ; in 1764, to Winchendon ; in 1767, back to Ipswich ; in 1769, to Boxford ; and a few years afterward settled in Bridgton, Me., where he died. Mr. Dorman became the father of but two children, who bore the names of their parents, Eunice and Timothy. Eunice, the daughter, is said to have been born in the old house that used to stand

in Widgen pond pasture (No. 115) where the cellar may yet be seen. Mr. Dorman died in 1764, and his widow married Joshua Jackson of Rowley the next year. Mr. Jackson afterward removed to Boxford, and lived in No. 55.

Timothy Dorman, the son, who was born while this house was being built in 1757, probably spent his early life with his step-father. He came into possession of this place, and married Deborah, daughter of Allen Perley of Linebrook parish, Ipswich, in 1782. Mr. Dorman served in the Revolution, and many years afterward was wont to speak of being present at the taking of Burgoyne, though it appeared that he did not get there until after the surrender had actually taken place. He served with Caleb Jackson, his step-brother, who on a visit to Mr. Dorman in his old age reminded him of the following incident. On one occasion, being near the enemy's quarters, a British bullet struck his canteen and spilled most of its contents. "There, faith," exclaimed Timothy, "I've lost my grog!" "But," added Caleb, "you managed to save us one good drink from what remained." "Uncle Tim" professed to have forgotten all about it until Caleb's reminder. Mr. Dorman drew a pension a few of the last years of his life. He was deaf and blind for many years before his death, which occurred in 1835, at the age of seventy-eight. His widow survived him about four years. They had several children.

Timothy's son Nathaniel settled upon the place. He was born in 1790, and married in 1825, about which time he built an extension on the east end of the house, and attached to it an old one-story building used by his brother Timothy some seventy-five years ago as a shoemaker's shop and small grocery store. The carpenter work was done by Johnson Savage and an old man known as "Boss

Chandler." Mr. Dorman spent his days in this house, and died in 1868, at the age of seventy-eight. By his two wives, the last of which survives, he had three children, one of whom was the wife of Daniel Wilkins, and another is the wife of John B. Lake of Topsfield.

Dean Andrews bought the place of Mr. Dorman in 1860, and the next year raised the store part to two stories, the whole being newly clapboarded and painted. Matthew Hale performed the carpenter work. The barn, which was built about 1810, Thomas Peabody of Topsfield being the carpenter, was taken down about ten years ago.

After Mr. Dorman's death the house became a tenement, and was occupied by various families. Mr. William Goodwin, a native of England, lived in the house a number of years, and in 1891 bought it.

121.

RESIDENCE OF MRS. EUNICE HOWE.—The land where this house stands belonged in the seventeenth century to Abel Langley of Rowley. In 1718, John Andrews, who had come into possession of it, conveyed it to Capt. John Andrews, and two years later Capt. Andrews sold the place to his son Robert, whose dwelling-house and out-buildings, which he had probably erected between 1718 and 1720, were situated where Mrs. Howe's house now stands.

Robert Andrews was born in 169—, and married Deborah Frye of Andover. He died in 1751, having had five children, the third of whom was Nathan, who was born in 1726.

Nathan Andrews succeeded his father on this place. He married, first, Mehitable Foster of Andover the same year his father died. She died in 1760, and he married, second, Widow Sarah Symonds in 1764. She died in 1801, and he followed her five years later at the age of seventy-nine.

He had four children, three daughters and one son, all by his first wife.

Mr. Andrews' only son was Nathan, who was born in 1754, married Esther Kimball in 1783, and lived here. His wife died in 1791, and he married, second, Eunice Kimball the next year. He was the father of the late Samuel, Daniel and Dean Andrews, Mrs. Eunice Howe and others. In 1851, Samuel Andrews built the present house on the site of the old one, which was taken down to make room for it. Asa P. Towne was the carpenter. Samuel Andrews died unmarried in 1879, at the age of eighty-five. His sister Eunice, who had lived with him, married Abraham P. Howe in 1871, and has since resided on the place, which she now owns. Mr. Howe died a few years after the marriage.

122.

T. DWINNELL CELLAR. — Quite a little distance east of the house of Mrs. Eunice Howe (No. 121) was the residence of Thomas Dunnell, the father of Jacob Dunnell who lived in No. 179.

Thomas Dunnell was a son of Thomas and Dinah (Brimsdell) Dwinnell of Topsfield, where he was born in 1711. He married Hannah Towne there in 1738, came to Boxford about 1762, and settled on this place.

He stole something from a neighbor, and to emphasize his denial of the theft said, "If I stole it, I hope to rot alive," and the tradition is that such a judgment came upon him, and he died of slow mortification. We believe his death occurred about 1778.

123.

RESIDENCE OF W. H. SHIRLEY.—This house was owned and occupied by Solomon Gould from about 1765 to 1795,

when he removed to Middleton, dying there in 1806 or 1807. He was son of Solomon Gould of Topsfield, where he was born in 1738, and married Mehitable Perkins in 1761. They had four children, two sons and two daughters, the daughters dying of consumption. On his removal to Middleton, Mr. Gould sold the place to Phineas Foster of Salem, who was a son of Richard Foster of Boxford, where Phineas was born in 1764, and removed to Salem in early life. In 1795 he married Priscilla Killam, and for his second wife a Flint. He came here to live, and died in 1846, at the age of eighty-one. His son Charles sold one undivided half of the place to Moody Perley, who with his sister Abigail, both of whom never married, resided there until the decease of Moody in 1886. In 1890, the place was purchased by Mr. William H. Shirley of Marblehead, who has improved it.

124.

RICKER CELLAR.—There is an old cellar about equidistant in an air line between Mr. William H. Shirley's and Mr. George W. Twitchell's residences. It is said to have been occupied more than a hundred years ago by a family bearing the name of Ricker.

125.

RESIDENCE OF W. SMITH.—The site on which this house stands was occupied until 1879 by the ancient Smith house which was probably erected by Robert Smith about 1665. He was the ancestor of Joseph Smith, the Mormon prophet.

The Smith that the oldest residents of Boxford remember to have resided there was Nathaniel, grandfather of the late Nathaniel. He was born in 1724, probably in the old house, being a son of Jacob and Rebecca (Symonds) Smith.

He died there in 1802, at the age of seventy-eight, and the following is a copy of his obituary notice found in the death column of the *Salem Gazette* for January 19, 1802 :

“At Boxford, Mr. NATHANIEL SMITH, aged 78. In his death, the public are deprived of a good member of society. He was an affectionate husband, an indulgent parent, and a sincere christian. He has left a large number of relatives to bemoan his loss. Being sensible he was near the approach of his dissolution, he resigned himself with calmness and tranquillity, and was ready to say, ‘*not my will, O Lord, but thine be done.*’ He exercised great patience in his last sickness, and a cheerful resignation to the divine will. The interest of religion appeared to lie near his heart; and for the salvation of sinners his prayers were affecting. He expired rejoicing ‘*in hope of the glory of God!*’ ”

Mr. Smith married Sarah Burpee of Rowley in 1751, and resided here, where his twelve children were born. The youngest of them was Joseph Smith, who was born in 1771, and married, first, Hepzibah Chapman of Ipswich, and, second, Kezia Gould. He died in 1826, and his wife survived him. Two of his sons, Nathaniel and Calvin, resided on this place. The latter died in 1870 and the former in 1879. Calvin Smith’s son Walter built the present house in 1885, and lives in it.

126.

RESIDENCE OF W. I. SMITH.—Mr. Whipple I. Smith built his house about 1870, and has since resided in it.

127.

R. ANDREWS CELLAR.—A few rods south of the residence of Mr. Whipple I. Smith is an old cellar, over which probably stood the house in which Robert Andrews the emigrant lived. He is said to have been born in one of the Boxfords of England, and he settled here about 1656, his family then consisting of himself and wife and six children. The writer thinks that Mr. Andrews lived at first nearer Pye brook, and that he built this house a short time before his death, which occurred in 1668. His widow

Grace survived him thirty-one years. He requested in his will (which was made but thirteen days before his death) to be buried in Topsfield, and doubtless he and his widow were interred in the old cemetery there. They had ten children, and among their descendants is John Albion Andrew, Massachusetts' loved war governor. Two or three generations of Mr. Andrews' descendants probably lived on this place; but very little is known of it, the house having probably been gone much more than a century.

128.

"AUNT GINNY HOUSE."—The house that once occupied the site of the present "Aunt Ginny house" was burned a hundred years ago. The present house was erected immediately afterward by Jacob Andrews. He was married in 1761 and his nine children were probably born in the house that was burned. The oldest child, Jacob, born in 1762, married Jane, daughter of Simon Gould of Topsfield in 1792, and lived in the present house for many years but, we believe, had no children. She was called "Aunt Jennie" or "*Ginny*" by all.

The place has been occupied for several years by Mr. Bert Tyler.

"A few brief years, and the old house no more
Will stand a way-mark on Time's stormy shore;
And few will mourn, as few will ever prize
This relic of the past with all its teachings wise."

129.

RESIDENCE OF G. W. TWITCHELL.—Where Mr. George W. Twitchell resides formerly stood an ancient house occupied by Stephen Gould. He was a son of John Gould of Topsfield, and a brother of Capt. Jacob Gould, who resided at No. 138. He bought the farm in 1762 of John Symonds, who had probably lived here and had removed to Worcester county. Stephen Gould removed to Hills-

boro', N. H., and John Gould (brother of Cornelius Gould, who resided in No. 153), then lived here. At length he removed to Springfield, N. H., where he died. Shortly afterward the place came into the possession of Moses Gould of Topsfield, a son of Daniel and Lucy (Tarbox) Gould, and brother of Rev. Daniel Gould. He tore the old house down and erected the present one nearly on the same site in 1824. Mr. Gould was born in 1766, and in 1798 married Anne Mecum, who had been brought up by Zaccheus Gould of Topsfield. They had three children, Moses, who lived on this place awhile, Daniel Tarbox, who died unmarried, and Nancy, who married Daniel Andrews and lived at No. 131.

Moses Gould, the son, was born in 1800, married Lydia Abbot Russell, and resided a number of years in Baltimore, Md. While he was at the south, the place was occupied awhile by Samuel Towle, and for about eleven years from 1838, when his house became uninhabitable, by Joseph Symonds who about 1849 removed to his daughter's in Augusta, Me., where he died. Mr. Gould returned to his old home, and died here in 1843, at the age of forty-three. His family continued to reside here. Most of the time since 1873 his son-in-law, Mr. Twitchell, has lived on the place. Mr. Gould's widow, who married for her second husband Deacon Leonard Grover of Bethel, Me., resided here from 1880 to 1884.

130.

SYMONDS CELLAR.—Near the First-district school-house is the old Symonds cellar. This is the site of the house in which lived Samuel Symonds, who settled in Boxford in 1663, having married Elizabeth, a daughter of Robert Andrews, by whom he had eleven children. He died in 1722, at the age of eighty-four, and his widow survived him

nearly three years. He was the grandfather of Rev. Dr. Andrew Eliot of Boston, who was chosen president of Harvard college, but who declined the honored position on account of church ties. Through Dr. Eliot Mr. Symonds was an ancestor of a long line of distinguished men.

Oct. 2, 1716, Mr. Symonds deeded this farm to his son Joseph on condition that he would support his parents during the remainder of their lives, reserving the east part of the house for his and his wife's use.

Joseph was born in 1685, married Mary Peabody in 1710, and died here in 1755, his widow surviving him six years. They had seven children, three sons and four daughters.

Mr. Symonds' son Stephen settled on the old place. He was born in 1728, and married, first, Mary —, who died in childbirth in 1758, and, second, Mary Nurse of Danvers in 1764. He first belonged to the church in Topsfield, and was dismissed to the First church in Boxford in 1759, being chosen deacon in 1765. He died in 1808, at the age of eighty, having had six children, five daughters and one son.

The son was Joseph, who succeeded his father on the homestead. He was born in 1770 and resided here until 1838, when the old house was so dilapidated that it was uncomfortable to live in, and two of his children being sick, at the invitation of his neighbor, he removed to the Gould house, No. 129, where his sick children died and the family resided for about eleven years. His wife died here in 1835. He removed from the Gould house to his daughter's in Augusta, Me., where he died. Mr. Symonds was rather shiftless, and let his house go to ruin. After it was down, he had an idea of building a new one, and to that end hauled many massive rocks to the old cellar, where they still remain.

The present highway runs between the cellar and well, but the old road ran south of the well. This gave quite a space between the house and road.

131.

RESIDENCE OF A. G. HUNTOON.—The residence of the late Daniel Andrews was raised June 14, 1842, being built by himself. He lived in it until his death in 1879, and his widow until she died in 1884. From 1880 to 1884, Mr. George W. Twitchell resided there, and then removed to No. 129. In 1889, Mr. Albert G. Huntoon of Danvers purchased the farm, and has since lived there.

132.

SAMUEL GOULD CELLAR.—In the left-hand corner pasture as one turns down the road to Mrs. Daniel Andrews', in going from Howe's mills, there was a house in 1800.

This was land belonging to Capt. John Gould, the brave old patriot during Governor Andros' sway. He probably obtained it from his father, Zaccheus Gould, the emigrant. The land and probably the house that stood here were owned and used by the proprietors of the Iron Works, which were in progress here from 1668 to 1680. The old smelting furnace was situated in the same lot, the remains being plainly recognized to-day.

Capt. Gould sold the place in 1695 to his son Samuel Gould. Capt. Gould was a resident of Topsfield, and his son Samuel lived there also until 1699, when he moved to this place. He was born in 1670, and married Margaret Stone in 1697.

In 1714, his house was destroyed by fire, and for that reason the town abated his taxes for that year. He erected a new house and continued to reside here.

Mr. Gould died in 1724, at the age of fifty-four. His

children were: Sarah, who died in 1786, at the age of eighty-eight, unmarried; Samuel, who resided on the homestead; Moses, who settled in Lunenburg; Jonathan, who settled in Shirley; Patience, who married Edmund Towne of Oxford; Margaret; Zaccheus, who went to Lunenburg; and Hubbard, who went to Brookfield. Among his descendants is Sylvanus Owen Gould, Esq., of Buffalo, N. Y.

Samuel Gould, the son, was born here in 1701, and married Mehitable Stiles of Boxford in 1726. They resided here until 1746, when they removed to Brookfield, where they died. Their children were: Samuel, who resided in Brookfield, Amherst, Charlemont and Heath, and died in 1791; Mehitable, who married Peter Lamson and moved to New Hampshire; Jeremiah, who died in Charlemont in 1809; Nathan, who went to Virginia, where he died in 1816; Jonathan, who probably died young; Eli, who lived in Amherst; and Deliverance, who married Reuben Nims of Shelburne.

When Mr. Gould left town, he sold out to Samuel Fisk of Boxford, May 23, 1746, for £918. Mr. Fisk was son of Samuel and Sarah Fisk, and was born in Boxford in 1716. He married Judith Noyes of Newbury in 1738, and lived in Boxford for twenty years afterward. He owned this farm, however, but two years.

In 1748, for £1620, he sells the farm, then consisting of seventy-six and one half acres, to Ebenezer Curtis of Boxford. Mr. Curtis married Elizabeth ———, and first belonged to the Second church in Bradford, but in 1759, upon Mr. Holyoke's settlement over the church here, was dismissed to the First church in Boxford. They had three sons and five daughters.

He sold the place in 1790 to Stephen Perley of Topsfield, who the next year conveyed it to Cornelius Gould.

Mr. Gould was a son of Joseph and Ruth (Emerson) Gould, and grandson of Rev. John Emerson of Topsfield, having been born in Topsfield in 1767. He was a brother of Daniel Gould, who lived at No. 63. In 1797, Mr. Gould sold to Jacob Andrews, a farmer of Boxford (who lived at No. 128, and removed to Danvers. The next year Mr. Gould came back and lived at No. 153.

The buildings were standing in 1797 and the farm then consisted of fifty-five acres. Mr. Andrews took the old house down before 1805.

133.

RESIDENCE OF A. FRAME.— A few rods east of the residence of Mr. Andrew Frame once stood an old house, the east end of which was two stories, and the west end one and a half stories in height, being built in the most ancient square form. The barn stood near the present highway. This old house was occupied a hundred and fifty years ago by Nathaniel Symonds, who was a builder and lived here alone. He was the eleventh and youngest child of Samuel Symonds, and was born in 1687, probably at No. 130. His father conveyed this place to him October 2, 1716, with the buildings thereon, Nathaniel having probably built the house about 1710. He removed to Middleton about 1745, and built a small house near Thomas' mills, in which neighborhood his brother Samuel Symonds resided. He died there, unmarried, in 1769, at the age of eighty-two.

It is a tradition that Nathaniel Symonds was in the habit of walking to Simon Gould's in Topsfield, Sundays, for the purpose of getting shaved. Mr. Symonds reared one of his nephews, Stephen Symonds, and Mr. Gould advised old Mr. Symonds to persuade the young man to marry some "likely" young woman, and bring her home there that their domestic affairs might be better managed. The

old gentleman did so, the young man followed the advice, and Mr. Symonds gave him the farm. This seems to be true as Stephen Symonds owned the place in 1777, when he sold it to Abraham Smith of Boxford for £320.

The next year, Mr. Smith sold out to John Williams of Salem, mariner, for £400. In 1798, Mr. Williams having died, his widow Anna and the other heirs sold the farm to Oliver Peabody.

Mr. Peabody was a son of Bimsley and Ruth (Marston) Peabody, and was born in Middleton about 1775. He moved to this place from No. 149, where his father lived. He married, first, Sarah Estey of Topsfield in 1800, and, second, Lois Chapman of Boxford, who was born in No. 35. Mr. Peabody built the present house between 1835 and 1840. The carpenter was his son-in-law Charles Bracket of Topsfield and the mason work was done by a Mr. Brown of Danvers.

Mr. Frame, the present owner, came from Maine to Middleton in 1850, and settled on this place in 1856, having lived here since that time.

134.

GALLOP CELLAR.—At the foot of Bald hill, and at the west end of Crooked pond is an old cellar. Here, Zachariah Curtis built his house upon land belonging to his father Zaccheus Curtis, it having been devised to him in his father's will, which was dated in 1710 and proved in 1712. Zachariah Curtis was born in 1688, probably in No. 136. His wife was Love —, and their children were Love, who married Joseph Beal and lived in Sudbury, Zachariah, and Abiel, the last two being of Salem and minors in 1732. Mr. Curtis died in the winter of 1715–16.

The widow of Mr. Curtis married Thomas Gallop in 1719. Mr. Gallop was born in Stonington, Conn., in 1683, removed to Plainfield, Conn., in 1695, and after-

ward removed to Newbury, Mass., where he was living when he became acquainted with the widow Curtis, whom he married there. He was the eldest son of John Gallop and Elizabeth Wheeler, and a grandson of Capt. John Gallop, who was slain in the great "swamp fight" December 19, 1675. His great grandfather was Capt. John Gallop, who was educated at a military school in Holland, and, coming to New England in 1630, died in Boston in 1649.

The Gallop genealogist carries the ancestry back twenty generations, as follows:—

1. Malcolm Canmore, king of Scotland, and Lady Margaret Atheling;
2. Henry I (Beauclere) and Matilda;
3. Geoffrey Plantagenet and Matilda;
4. Henry II and Eleanora of Aquitaine;
5. John and Isabella of Angouleme;
6. Henry III and Eleanor of Provence;
7. Edward I and Marguerite, daughter of Phillip le Hardi, king of France;
8. Prince Thomas Plantagenet;
9. Sir Thomas Mowbray and Margaret Plantagenet;
10. Thomas Mowbray and Elizabeth Fitzalan;
11. Sir Robert Howard and Lady Margaret Mowbray;
12. Sir John Howard;
13. Thomas Howard and Agnes Tylney;
14. Lord William Howard and Catherine of Broughton.
15. Sir William Paulet and Agnes Howard;
16. Thomas Gallop and Frances Paulet;
17. John Gallop and Chrestabel (?);
18. John Gallop and Hannah Lake;
19. John Gallop and Elizabeth Wheeler;
20. Thomas Gallop and Love Curtis.

Upon Mr. Gallop's marriage with Mrs. Curtis, he came to Boxford and lived at Mrs. Curtis' home, and probably both died here. They had six children, Abigail, William, George, Jeremiah, Sarah and Mary, born between 1720 and 1739. Mrs. Gallop was admitted to the First church in 1745.

In March, 1730, the town of Boxford voted that "In-as-much as Thomas Gallop is returned back again into our town after he was warned to depart out of said town and carried out by the constable by virtue of a warrant from a justice of the peace as the law directs, the town have chosen Cornet Stephen Peabody to prosecute the said Thomas Gallop as a *vaggebon* or to prosecute the affair in any other method as he shall think proper to prevent the charge of the said Gallop's support for the future being laid on our town." In March, 1733, the town "allowed Joseph Symonds, John Wood, James Curtis and John Bixby four shillings to each of them for service done at Salem to prevent Thomas Gallop from coming to a town charge." After this he was let alone.

Mr. Gallop was a most confirmed smoker. He had a leather bag, in which he carried his tobacco and pipe, suspended from his neck by a string. A slight search among the ruins of this old dwelling has brought to light many fragments of old clay pipes, thus conclusively proving the tradition of Mr. Gallop's principal failing.

The Gallops were here as late as 1777.

This Thomas Gallop is the ancestor of the Essex county family of that name.

The place was next in the possession of Thomas Gould, who came from Topsfield, and died here in 1778.

We know no more of this old homestead. It was probably decayed and gone before 1800. No one would now recognize the place as the site of a house, as only a few stones remain to mark its position.

135.

RESIDENCE OF E. L. HOOPER.—The Hooper place on Bald hill was owned by Joseph Gould of Topsfield in 1778. The next year he sold it to his son Daniel Gould of Topsfield. The farm then contained fifty acres, with

house, barn, etc. Daniel Gould was born in Topsfield in 1756, married Sarah Bradstreet of his native town in 1778, and resided on this farm until 1784, when he sold it to James Russell, a farmer of Middleton, and removed to No. 63, where he afterward lived and died.

Benjamin Goodridge, from No. 63, came here on Mr. Gould's removal, and lived for a few months in 1784, removing to Middleton, and afterward to Vermont.

In the latter part of the year, Mr. Russell moved from Middleton, and resided here as long as he lived. By his wife Rebecca he had nine children, Joseph (who was born in Middleton), Rebecca, James, Perkins and Peabody (twins), Polly, Almody (son), Daniel and Samuel. Polly married a Mr. Peabody of Reading, and was the survivor of the family, living to be almost a century old.

Mr. Russell conveyed the farm in 1824 to his sons Peabody Russell and Perkins Russell. The latter, who resided in Salem, sold his interest in the place to his brother Peabody in 1846.

Peabody Russell, born here in 1789, always lived on the homestead. He had several children, among whom was Daniel, who resided in No. 131 and other houses. Mrs. Russell died in 1845, at the age of fifty-nine; and Mr. Russell followed her the next year at the age of fifty-six.

Peabody Russell's son Daniel came into the possession of the estate, and in 1847 sold it to Capt. Ebenezer L. Hooper and John B. Graves, jr., both of Marblehead. The place was sold the next year to Joseph Russell of Marblehead. In 1855 he conveyed it to Mr. Hooper, who, after having been a sea-captain for many years, retired, and has since resided upon this farm.

[*To be continued.*]

HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS
OF THE
ESSEX INSTITUTE.

VOL. XXVIII. APRIL TO SEPT., 1891. Nos. 4-9.

GENEALOGICAL GLEANINGS IN ENGLAND.

EXTRACTS FROM MARRIAGE LICENSES GRANTED BY THE BISHOP OF
LONDON 1598 TO 1639.

BY HENRY F. WATERS.

1598.

- April 5 John Lendall, a cooper, of the parish of St. Martin's Vintry, London, aged about 56 years, widower, and so hath been this twelve month, allegeth that he is to be married to Margaret Kiluer,¹ widow, of the parish of St. Ethelburgh, Bishopsgate, aged about 40 years, late wife of George Kiluer, while he lived of the same parish of St. Ethelborough, tallowchandler, deceased about one half a year since and more.
- Aug. 29 Richard Sterne, barber surgeon, of St. Andrew's Holborn and a widower, aged 58 years, and Mary Warmingham, widow, of the same parish, aged 50 years or thereabouts, relict of John Warmingham of the same parish merchant taylor, deceased two years since. [signed] Richard Stearne.
- Nov. 29 Thomas Kynge, gent^t, of the Inner Temple London, bachelor and born at Althorne, Essex, aged 23

¹This may be Kiluer (Kilver), as I have it, or Kilner, as in Colonel Chester's transcript. H. F. W.

- Nov. 29 years, whose parents are deceased some years
1598 past, and Dorothy Glascocke, widow, of St. Clement's without Temple Bar, London, aged 23. late wife of Richard Glascocke of Roxwell, Essex, gent^t, deceased some four months past; at St. Bennet's Paul's wharf.
- Dec. 4 Richard Tynes of St. Mary Mounthawe, grocer, aged about 27 years, bachelor, his father deceased one year since and his mother deceased twenty years since, and Ellen Millett, widow, of St. Andrew's Holborn, aged 30 years, widow of Thomas Millett, yeoman, late of St. Andrew's &c.

1601.

- May 28 Richard Tucke, merchant tailor, of All Hallows the
† Less, Thames street, bachelor, free of the city and hath been these twelve months, aged about 24 years, and Julyan Poyntell, maiden, of St. Mary Aldermanbury, aged about 24, late daughter of Henry Poyntell of Stepney, baker, deceased, and now solely under the government of Danet Poyntell, draper, her uncle; at St. Mary Aldermanbury.
- July 4 Gilbert Howlte of St. Sepulchre's, London, glover,
† a bachelor whose parents are dead, aged 35 years or thereabouts, and Alice Rodes, widow, of the same parish, relict of John Rodes of the same parish of St. Sepulchre, yeoman, deceased about Christmas last, she aged 45 years or thereabouts, John Coxe of the same parish, Chandler, certifies; at St. Sepulchre's.
- Aug. 14 Edward Atkinson, cordwainer, of White chapel with-
† out Algate, bachelor, about 28 and a householder, having neither father nor mother, and Sibell Hallam, maiden, of White chapel, about 24, daughter of Robert Hallam, while he lived of Langham, Rutland, shoemaker, deceased; testified by Gilbert Hallam of St. Dennys Backchurch, blacksmith, free of the Vintners, brother of the said Sybell.

- Sept. 18 Francis Dent of St. Peter the Poor, psalter (salter)
1601 a bachelor and a householder, and hath been for four years, aged 27, and Elizabeth Garton, maiden, of St. Peter the Poor, aged 17, daughter of Giles Garton, of St. Margaret's New Fish street, ironmonger, deceased. Lawrence Cooke offereth to be deposed who was personally present with the said Francis Dent in the house of Mr. Richard Goddard, one of the Aldermen of the City, who declared his consent and that of his now wife, Mrs. Elizabeth Goddard, the natural and lawful mother of the said Elizabeth Garton; at St. Peter le Poor.
- Sept. 24 William Perkins of Fobbinge, Essex, yeoman, bachelor, about 33, at his own government, and Frances Boade, maiden, of St. Mary Axe, London, about 21, late daughter of William Boade of Much Stambridge, Essex, yeoman, deceased about twelve years past; at St. Olaves Hart street.
- Sept. 25 John Hallsey, merchant tailor, of St. Austin near Powle's, bachelor, about 25, and Anne Meade, of Bearden, Essex, about 18, daughter of Richard Meade of Bearden, yeoman, with the consent of Mr.—Hallsey, merchant tailor, of St. Awsten's, father of the said John Hallsey, in the parish church of Waltham Holy Cross, Essex, for that the maiden's aunt, Margaret Would, dwelleth there and the father of her intendeth to be at the marriage.
[signed] John Haucesey.
- Nov. 5 Thomas Lowe, alderman of London, allegeth a marriage intended between Robert Offeley,¹ son of William Offeley late of St. Lawrence Pountney, London, merchant tailor, deceased, aged about 19 years, and Mary Lowe, maiden, about 16, natural daughter of the said alderman Lowe; the said

¹I have numerous wills relating to this family, to which undoubtedly belonged Mr. David Offley of Boston, who had a brother Robert, a citizen and merchant of London. H. F. W.

- Nov. 5 Robert being an orphan of the City of London,
1601 hath chosen him the said alderman as guardian;
 at St. Peter Bread street, being the parish where
 the said alderman Lowe dwelleth.
- Nov. 27 Thomas Wayght, of the Middle Temple, London,
 gen^t., a bachelor, about 28 and at his own gov-
 ernment, his father being dead, and Barbara Hunt,
 maiden, of St. Michael Querne, about 18, daugh-
 ter of Edmund Hunte of Hempsted, Norfolk,
 Esq.; at St. Alban's, Wood street.
- Dec. 2 Samuel Purcas, clerk, curate of Purleigh, Essex, bach-
 elor, aged 27 or thereabouts, and Jane Lease,
 maiden, of the same parish, aged 26, daughter of
 Vincent Lease of West Hall, Suffolk, yeoman,
 her father and mother both living, as by testi-
 mony of Thomas Lease, brother to the aforemen-
 tioned Joane Lease, and the said Samuel Purcas
 exhibiteth letter from Mr. D. Freake, parson of
 Purleigh, whose household servants the said Sam-
 uel Purcas and Joane Lease now are, and the
 said Joane hath lived with Dr. Freake these three
 years; to be married at Purleigh.
- Dec. 12 Henry Adams of St. Michael Cornhill, scrivener,
 about 33, bachelor, at his own government and
 hath kept house for himself this five years &c.,
 and Elizabeth Newman of St. Michael aforesaid,
 aged 17, daughter of Thomas Newman of St.
 Michael aforesaid, deceased, with consent of her
 own mother; at St. Michael's &c.

1601-2.

- Jan. 9 John Mott gen^t., of Clifford's Inn, bachelor, about
 25, his father and mother both living and dwell-
 ing in Braintree, Essex, and he at his own gov-
 ernment and disposing, and Alice Harrington of
 Althorne, Essex, maiden, aged 18, daughter of
 Thomas Harrington of Althorne, yeoman. Then

Jan. 9 appeared John Lynsey of Burntwood, Essex, yeoman, and testified; to be married in the parish church of Althorne where the maiden and her friends now dwell, and the said John Lynsey offereth to take his oath that Mr. Mark Mott¹ of Braintree, father unto the said John Mott, was at Althorne within these eight weeks and there did conclude with the said Mr. Thomas Harrington about "joynters" and other assurances and did give his express consent.

Jan. 23 Robert Kinge, clothworker, of St. Mary Staynings, bachelor, whose father and mother are both dead and he at his own government and hath kept house for himself these two years, and Elizabeth Sharpe, widow, of St. Botolph Aldersgate, aged about 50 years, relict of Henry Sharpe of St. Botolph's, clothworker, deceased half a year since; at St. Botolph's &c.

1602.

April 3 Arthur Lee of St. Magnus by the Bridge, London, girdler, aged 29, a bachelor at his own government, having kept house three years or thereabouts, his father deceased twelve years since, and Elizabeth James, widow, aged about 30, relict of John James of St. Magnus, grocer, deceased, four months since; at Stepney &c.

¹With this family of Mott were connected sundry families who settled in Connecticut. This Mark Mott, of Braintree, gentleman, as he styles himself in his last will and testament, refers, in said will, to John Mott, as his eldest son, and to Alice Mott wife of the said John. He also mentions "cousin Collins, minister of Braintree," by whom, of course was meant Mr. Samuel Collins, brother of Daniel Collins whose will, an abstract of which was published in Emmerton and Waters' Gleanings (Essex Institute Historical Collections, 1880), disclosed a very close connection with certain New England families. One of the brothers of this John Mott was Mr. Mark Mott, Rector of Rayne Parva, D.D., who in his will made 18 Dec., 1630, and proved April 1, 1631, bequeathed to his cousin "Dorothie, the wife of John Caylecott two porrengers of china." Believing this last name to be a mistake for Taylecott I called the attention of the authorities at Somerset House, giving my reasons. The original will was produced and my guess proved to be right. John and Dorothy Taylecott were the ancestors of the Talcotts of Connecticut. I ought to say that there were Calcotts as well as Talcotts; only in this case I was quite sure the latter must be the correct name. H. F. W.

May 10 Nathaniel Duckett, gent^r, of Christ church, London,
1602 bachelor, aged about 30, his father deceased and his mother living, and Mary Rowe, maiden, of Walthamstow, Essex, late daughter of William Rowe, gent^r, there deceased, who died six years since; then appeared Mr. Reynald Argall, gent^r, father in law of the said Mary Rowe, and allegeth his consent and that of his wife the natural mother of the said Mary Rowe; at Walthamstow &c.

June 10 Geo. Purcas¹ of Thaxted, Essex, yeoman, desired license for his son John Purcas of St. Dunstan's in the West London, gent^r, bachelor, about 31, to take to wife Ellen Sands, maiden, about 24, daughter of Thomas Sands late of St. Dunstan's, deceased, who died sixteen years ago; personally appeared Mary Sands, widow, now of St. Dunstan's, mother of the said Ellen, and giveth consent.

1602-3.

Jan. 4 John Harrington of the Middle Temple Esq., bachelor, aged about 24, and Mary Offeley, maiden, of St. Lawrence Pountney, about 16, daughter of William Offeley, late of the same parish, merchant, deceased; a note in writing subscribed with the hand of Mrs. Anne Offeley, the mother of the said Mary; at St. Lawrence Pountney.

Jan. [probably] Edward Kytchyn of St. Stephen's Coleman street, cook, a widower and householder, about 60, and Margaret Pygott, widow, of St. Michael's Basishawe, late the wife of Abraham Pygott of St. Michael's Basishawe, porter, deceased; at St. Michael's &c.

Jan. 8 William Meuce, merchant tailor, of St. Leonard's

¹ This George Purcas was probably the father of the famous Samuel Purcas or Purchas, author of *Purchas his Pilgrimage* and *Purchas his Pilgrimes*, and of Mary, wife of the Rev. William Perkins, afterwards of Topsfield, Massachusetts. The marriage license of the author of the *Pilgrimage* &c., has already been given (Dec. 2, 1601). H. F. W.

- Jan. 8 Foster Lane, London, a widower, and hath been
1602-3 twelve months, aged about 50 years, and Elizabeth Ellys, maiden, now his servant, about 34, late daughter of William Ellys of the city of London, yeoman, deceased about ten years since; attested by Robert Horwood, draper, of St. Swithin's, London Stone; at Islington &c.
- Feb. 15 William Austen, haberdasher, of St. Mary Wool church, a bachelor, and keepeth shop for himself and hath these ten years, aged about 38 years, and Katherine Keale, widow, of the same parish, about 40, late wife of William Keate (*sic*) of the same parish, goldsmith, deceased about a year past; then appeared Richard Dottyn of All Hallows Bread street, merchant, and testified to the consent of the said widow Keale; at St. Mary Wool church.
- Feb. 16 John Cocke of the parish of St. Alban's in the town of St. Alban's, Herts., Chandler, a widower aged about 28, and Rebecca Shrimpton, maiden, of St. Alban's, aged about 18, daughter of Robert Shrimpton, innholder, with whom she dwelleth; appeared Robert Shrimpton, brother to the said Rebecca, of the parish of Christ church by Newgate, merchant tailor, & alleged consent of her father; at St. Mildred Bread Street.
- Mar. 3 John Taylor of St. Clement's Danes, salter, a bachelor aged about 28, a housekeeper at his own government, his father being dead, and Judith Culverwell, maiden, of St. James Garlickhithe, aged about 20, daughter of Anthony Culverwell of the same parish, mercer; appeared Anne Dickenson¹ of St. Martin's in the Vintry, widow,

¹ Mrs. Ann Dickenson was the widow of Edward Dickenson of St. Margaret's Lothbury, and daughter of John Culverwell of St. Martin's in the Vintry, cooper; their cousin Ezekiel Culverwell's will has already been published in my Gleanings (Part I, p. 87). He left a third of his Latin books to our great schoolmaster Ezekiel Cheever and a bequest to the latter's mother, Mrs. Margaret Cheever. They were also related to one branch of the Hathorne family, through Elizabeth, sister of Anthony Culverwell. H. F. W.

Mar. 3 cousin german unto the said Judith and testified
1602-3 that the said Anthony Culverwell (who is now
 sick) hath given express consent; at Stepney,
 Middlesex.

1603.

July 28 Nathaniel Mollson of Stepney, Middlesex, ship-
 wright, a bachelor, aged about 28 and at his own
 government, and Joane Graves, maiden, of Step-
 ney, about 20, daughter of — Graves of Step-
 ney, shipwright, deceased about sixteen years
 past, or more; Hugh Bullock of St. Andrew's
 Undershaft, haberdasher, testifieth that the moth-
 er of the said Joane, being now the widow of one
 Thomas Maisters of Stepney, with whom the said
 Joane dwelleth, is willing and consenting; at
 Stepney, &c.

Sept. 1 John Evans of St. Andrew's Holborn, gent, a bach-
 elor aged about 30, at his own government, and
 Thomasine Parris, maiden, of Ratcliff, Stepney,
 about 37, daughter of — Parris, of the isle of
 Jernese, merchant, deceased above thirty years
 past, and her mother also dead, and the same
 Thomasine dwelling with her sister, — Follis,
 wife of one Follies of Ratcliff, mariner, which
 said sister is all the kinsfolk and special friends
 and governors that she the same Thomasine now
 hath, and the same Follies wife is very willing
 and consenting to this intended marriage as John
 Evans of St. Martin's, Ludgate, then present,
 offereth to testify of his own knowledge; at the
 parish church of Whitechapel.

Oct. 4 John Lendall of St. Anne Blackfriars, widower, house
 holder, aged about 60, and Sarah Farmer, widow,
 of St. Magnus the Martyr near London Bridge,
 relict of Thomas Farmer of the same parish, salter,
 deceased; as Henry Carr testifieth; at St. Aus-
 tin's Paul's Wharf.

- Dec. 3 Christopher Davie of Limehouse, Stepney, Middlesex, shipwright, widower, about 50, and Ann Willis of Ratcliff in the same parish, widow, about 35, relict of William Willis of Ratcliff, miller, deceased; at St. Katherine Cree Church.
- 1603
- Dec. 8 Nicholas Okes, bachelor, of St. Sepulchre's, stationer, son of John Okes of the same parish, aged about 24, and Elizabeth Beswick, maiden, of St. Mary Magdalen Old Fish street, daughter of — Beswick of the city of Gloucester, cook, deceased, and she at the sole government of Thomas Russell of St. Mary Magdalen &c., clothworker; at St. Bennet Paul's Wharf.

1603-4.

- Jan. 11 Nicholas Clay of Lamborne, Essex, husbandman, widower, aged about 40, and Mary Waylett, widow, of the same parish, about 45, relict of William Waylett of the same, tanner, deceased at Easter last; appeared William Waylett of Lamborne, tanner, son of the said William Waylett deceased, and testifieth that the said Mary Waylett his mother is both privy and consenting, &c.; at Lamborne.
- Jan. 25 Francis Lee of St. Katherine Cree Church, sadler, about 26, free of London, at his own government, and Ann Perepoynt, of the same parish, maiden, about 20, daughter of Nicholas Perepoynt of Eastwell, Leicester, gent^t, with consent of said father, as John Perepoynt of Eastwell, gent^t, her natural brother, testifieth; at St. Katherine Cree Church. George Lee of St. Katherine Cree Church, the natural father of the said Francis, appeared and gave consent.
- Feb. 8 William Gower of All Hallows Stayning, grocer, a widower and householder, aged about 35, and Joice Shelton, widow, of St. Peter's within the

- Feb. 8 Tower, about 30, relict of — Shelton late of
1603-4 the same parish, yeoman, deceased; at All Hal-
lows Stayning.
- Mar. 5 Richard Nottingham of Stepney, yeoman, alleges
that one George Bartlett of the same parish, mer-
chant, aged about 40, bachelor, intends marriage
with Elizabeth Burroughe of the same parish,
maiden, aged about 23, daughter of Stephen Bur-
roughe¹, of Chatham, Kent, mariner, deceased, her
mother also deceased, and the said Elizabeth Bur-
roughe dwelleth with her sister Mrs. Kinge at
Ratcliff, who giveth her express consent; at Step-
ney, &c.
- 1604.
- June 30 Edward Stephens of Stepney, Middlesex, shipwright,
widower, aged about 48, and Joane Graves, widow,
of Stepney, relict of Thomas Graves² of Stepney,
shipwright, deceased about twelve months since,
she aged about 36; personally appeared John
Saffyn of the Middle Temple, gent^t, and testified
&c; at St. Benet's Paul's Wharf.
- Aug. 28 James Shawe of Christ Church, London, merchant
tailor, bachelor, aged about 30, at his own gov-

¹ A marriage license was granted 26 March, 1563, to Stephen Aborowghe and Johanna Overye of Stepney. William Aborowghe, gent., received a license 17 Nov., 1571, to marry Judith Joanes, widow, of Stepney, at Stepney. License was granted 2 Dec., 1586, to Thomas Skott, gent^t, of Colchester, Essex, to marry Judith Aborough, spinster, of Limehouse, parish of Stepney, Middlesex, daughter of Stephen Aboroughe late of Chatham, Kent, Esq. deceased, at Stepney. John Vassall of Ratcliffe, parish of Stepney, mariner, received license, 23 March, 1593-4, to marry Judith Scott of the city of London, widow of Thomas Scott of the said parish, gent^t. William Burroughe Esq. in his will, 26 July, 1598, proved 28 Nov., 1598, mentioned sister Borroughe, widow of brother Stephen Borroughe deceased, and her three unmarried daughters, and his said brother's married daughters Judith, wife of John Vassall and Susan wife of William King. In a book of Miscellaneous Pedigrees at the college of Arms (A. I., I. H., Vol. I), which through the kindness of one of my friends there I was allowed to examine, I found a pedigree of this family of Vassal, from which some of our New Englanders were descended. I have collected numerous notes of wills of them and their connections which I hope to publish one of these days. H. F. W.

² His will I have. He belonged to a family of shipwrights from which sprang, I suspect, our Admiral Graves of Charlestown. H. F. W.

- Aug. 28 ernment and so hath been these seven years past,
1604 and Sarah Rocklyff, maiden, of St. Martin's Ludgate, daughter of Thomas Rockliff of Christ Church, goldsmith, with consent of her said father, as Humfrie Lee of St. Martin's Ludgate, haberdasher, who married the sister of her the same Sarah, offered to testify, the same Sarah being about 19; at St. Peter's Powle's Wharf.
- Sept. 27 John Hamond¹ of Moulsham in the parish of Chelmsford, Essex, chirurgion, a widower and a householder, aged 45, and Jone Rogers, widow, of the same parish, aged 50, late wife of John Rogers of Moulsham, shoemaker, deceased; appeared Richard Bradwaye, schoolmaster of Chelmsford, who testified; at Chelmsford.
- Dec. 8 Hugh Goddard of St. Christopher, London, draper, a bachelor aged about 35, at his own government, having been a housekeeper twelve years, and Anne Owen, maiden, aged about 19, living in the house of Mr. Henry Lee, of St. Andrew Undershaft, where she hath remained about twelve months, natural daughter of Israel Owen of Little Barfield, Essex, gent; to be married in the church of Westham,² Essex, where the said Mr. Harry Lee hath an house.
- Dec. 21 Andrew Glascocke of St. Andrew Holborn, gent, attendant upon the Earl of Southampton, a bachelor aged about 36, his parents deceased, and Margaret Loveday, widow, of Duddinghurst, Essex, relict of John Loveday, of Duddinghurst, gent, deceased about a year past; Charles Glascocke of St. Mary Woolnoth, grocer, appeared and testified, she about 40 years old; at St. Martin's Vintry.

¹The wills of these people I have given in my Gleanings, Part II, pp. 214-216. This extract gives ages, which Col. Chester's did not. H. F. W.

²This is interesting as showing the residence of Mr. Harry Lee at West Ham. Stratford Langthorn is in West Ham. H. F. W.

- Dec. 21 Robert Whitinge of St. Andrew Undershaft, plai-
 1604 terer, a bachelor about 30, hath kept house him-
 self these three years, at his own government,
 and Sarah Crow of St. Margaret Lothbury, maid-
 en, aged about 20, daughter of — Crow of St.
 Olave's Hart Street, mariner, deceased sixteen
 years since and she now dwelling with her mother ;
 David Axton of St. Margaret Lothbury appeared
 and testified that Ann Kiggin, wife of Gabriel
 Kiggin, mother of the said Sarah, is privy and
 consenting ; at St. Margaret Lothbury.

1604-5.

- Jan. 27 Lawrence Bradshawe of St. Lawrence old Jewry,
 † clothier, a bachelor, aged about 24, son of John
 Bradshawe of Manchester, Lancashire, clothier,
 who consents, and Sarah Hinxman, maiden,
 of St. Clement's without Temple Bar aged about
 20, daughter of William Hinxman of Andover,
 Southampton, clothier, she now dwelling with her
 aunt Joane Ley, wife of Richard Ley, of St.
 Clement's aforesaid, and so hath done a half year ;
 Richard Ley, scrivener, appeared and testified his
 wife's consent and his own ; at St. Clement's
 aforesaid. [Against this on the margin was a
 note which I did not then read carefully but which
 should be examined.]
- Feb. 5 Robert Swan of Ware, Herts., shoemaker, a bache-
 lor aged about 30, father and mother both dead
 and he at his own government ; and Bridget Wil-
 kinson, widow, of Ware, aged about 27, relict of
 Oswell Wilkinson, of York, haberdasher, deceased
 four years since ; appeared Thomas Hampton of
 St. Sepulchre's, shoemaker, and testified ; to be
 married at Stratford Bow, Stepney, where the said
 Bridget hath some of her friends dwelling.

1605.

- June 20 John Pease¹ of Much Baddowe, Essex, yeoman, a bachelor aged about 45, and Edith Porter, widow, of Hatfield Peverel, aged about 24, relict of Thomas Porter late of Hatfield Peverel, yeoman, deceased a quarter of a year since; personally appeared Richard Tabor of Terling, Essex, yeoman, natural and lawful brother of the said Edith Porter and testified &c.; at Great Bursted, Essex.

[I notice that about this time a Mr. John Rhodes was a curate in the parish of St. Bride's Fleet Street. H. F. W.]

1605-6.

- Mar. 15 James Williams of Hendon, Middlesex, husbandman,
† a bachelor aged about 23, his father being dead, and Mary Brant, maiden, of St. Sepulchre's, aged about 21, daughter of William Brant of Great Stanmer, husbandman; William Hebon of St. Sepulchre's, whitebaker, having married Joane Williams *als* Hebon, the natural mother of the said James Williams, testified &c.; at St. Sepulchre's.

1606.

- Mar. 29 William Waltham of St. Peter's Cornhill, alderman, a widower aged about 50, and the Lady Margaret Goddard, widow, of St. Peter's le Poor, aged about 50, relict of Sir Richard Goddard, knight, alderman, deceased three years since; at Hackney.
- May 12 John Deacon of Watford,² Herts., yeoman, aged about
† 26, son of Thomas Deacon late of Watford, deceased about seventeen years since, and Agnes

¹I have his will and those of sundry of his family. H. F. W.

²From Watford came Daniel King of Lynn, Mass., and one or two other New Englanders. Perhaps from Watford came John Deacon of Lynn. H. F. W.

May 12 Hill, maiden, of Watford, aged about 20, daughter
1606 of Thomas Hill, yeoman, of Watford, deceased about thirteen years since, with full consent of Joane Halsye *als* Deacon, widow, late wife of Henry Halsye of Watford deceased, and of Dorothy Hill, now wife of William Hill of Watford, the natural and lawful mothers of both said parties; Raphe Haywarde of Watford testified; at St. Giles in the Fields.

1607.

April 30 Hugh Walley of St. Peter's le Poor, haberdasher, a
† widower aged about 65, and Jone Powell, widow, of the same parish, aged about 50, relict of William Powell, late of St. Swithin's London Stone, carpenter; personally appeared John Powell of St. Swithin's, carpenter, son to the said Jone and testified; at Hackney.

May 16 William Bedwell of Walthamstow, Essex, husband-
† man, a widower aged about 50, and Alice Ellmer, widow, of the parish of Woodford, Essex, aged about 43, relict of John Ellmer late of Layton in the same County, husbandman, deceased about two years since; Richard Newman of Woodford, husbandman, testified; at Woodford.

June 9 Bartholomew Scrivener, priest, M. A., Vicar of Messing, Essex, a bachelor aged about 28, wholly at his own government, and Margaret Morris of Layer Marney, Essex, maiden, aged about 21, natural and lawful daughter of Thomas Morris,¹ priest, while he lived parson of Layer Marney, deceased about five years since; then appeared William Morris [signed Morrice] of St. Awsten by Paul's Gate, London, grocer, brother of the said Margaret, and gave his express consent and offereth to make faith that Umfrey Morris, her

¹I have wills of sundry of this family. H. F. W.

- June 9 brother, and other friends are consenting; Mr.
1607 Brian Tuke, in whose custody she is, also con-
sents; at Messing.
- Aug. 22 Ewstice Norton of St. Clement Danes, gent, a bach-
elor, aged about 30, and Joyce Pill, widow, of the
same parish, aged about 44, relict of Henry Pill
of the same parish, gent, deceased about three
quarters of a year since; personally appeared
Robert Blundevile of St. Faith, London, yeoman,
servant to Mr. Dr Turner¹, physician, of the same
parish, and testified; at St. Clement Danes.

1608.

- April 15, 1607 (*sic*; evidently a mistake for 1608) John Rug-
mer of St. Botolph without Algate, blacksmith,
a bachelor aged about 25, his father and mother
deceased, and Susan Crane, maiden, of the same
parish, aged about 24, daughter of Garrett Crane
late of St. Botolph's, brewer, deceased four years
since and her mother also; appeared John Crayne
[as ne signs himself], of St. Andrew Holborn,
cordwainer, natural brother of the said Susan,
and testified; at St. Botolph's without Algate.
- April 26 John Branwood² of Chelmsford, Essex, yeoman, a
bachelor aged about 26, at his own government,
and Anne Newman, maiden, of Gingrave, Essex,
aged about 22, daughter of Affronius Newman,
late of Gingrave, yeoman, deceased six years past,
and she now dwelling with her mother Rachel
Mansfeld of Gingrave; then appeared Thomas

The mention of Mr. Dr. Turner discloses the family of Norton to which Eustace Norton belonged. Dr. George Turner's wife Ann is called in Harleian M. S. 1533 "one of Queene Ann's weomen." "Shee was executed for consenting to the poysoning S^r Thomas Querbury in the tower of London." She was a daughter of Thomas Norton of Hinxton in Co. Cambridge, by Margaret, daughter and sole heir of Sir William St Loe Kn^t. of Somersetshire. Her brother Eustace Norton is referred to as living at Greenwich, married and having issue. In MS. 1534 he is called "Fawkn^r to the King & Prince" (1619). H. F. W.

²Perhaps synonymous with Brainerd. H. F. W.

- April 26 Mansfeild of Gingrave, yeoman, father in law
1608 of the said Anne Newman, and testified; at St.
Mary Mounthaw.
- May 2 William Culverwell of St. Peter's Cornhill, vintner,
a bachelor aged about 28, a freeman and at his
own government, and Anne Harrison, maiden.
of St. James Garlickhithe, aged about 21, daugh-
ter of Peter Harrison of St. Sepulchre's, London,
sadler, deceased about fifteen years, and her
mother deceased, and she now serving with Mr.
Anthony Culverwell¹ of St. James Garlickhithe,
mercier, with whom she hath dwelt a quarter year
now last past, and at least a year or more before
that; appeared William Nixon, clothworker, of
St. James Garlickhithe, who married the grand-
mother of the same Anne Harrison, and testified
&c.; at St. James Garlickhithe.
- Aug. 19 William Hollowaye² of East Bergholt, Suffolk, gent,
on behalf of John Woodward of Great Clifton,
Essex, yeoman, widower (his wife deceased above
a quarter year since) aged about 36, and Rose
Levell of Tendring, Essex, widow of John Levell,
yeoman, of the same town, deceased above three
months since, she aged about 44; at St. James,
Colchester.
- Oct. 21 John Norton of Stortford, Herts., yeoman, for James
Horton, widower, aged about 36, and Mary Pur-
cas, maiden, of Stortford, about 26, daughter of
Peter Purcas³ of Thaxted, Essex, gent, deceased
sixteen years since, and she dwelling with her
mother Rebecca Norton *als* Purcas, wife of the
said John Norton; at St. Ethelburgh, Bishops-
gate.
- Nov. 9 Richard Thornton of Eastwood, Essex, yeoman, a

¹This family has already been referred to in a note. H. F. W.

²This William Hollowaye was connected with the Goodwin family of East Bergholt. H. F. W.

³See previous note on the Purcas family. H. F. W.

- Nov. 9 1608 bachelor aged about 31; his parents deceased and he solely at his own government, and Jane Peacock of the same parish, a widow aged about 30, late wife of Edward Peacock, while he lived of Eastwood aforesaid, yeoman, deceased in January last; then appeared George Eglesfield of Sutton at Hone, Kent, natural brother unto the same Jane, and testified; at St. Ethelburgh, London.

1609.

- May 17 John Gale of Christ Church, Newgate, skinner, a bachelor aged about 26, son of William Gale of Hadleigh, Middlesex, gent^t, and Margery Cole, maiden, of St. James, Clerkenwell, aged about 17, daughter of George Cole, late of St. Foster's, London, grocer, deceased about two years, with consent of his father and Sir Robert Lee, knight, of Clerkenwell, and Dame Elizabeth his wife, father in law and natural and lawful mother of the said Margery, as testified by Thomas Lownds of St. Bride's, haberdasher; at St. Botolph's Aldersgate.
- May 26 Henry Morris, mealman, of London, bachelor, aged about 23, at his own government, and Dorothy Pathie, maiden, aged about 30, daughter of Henry Pathie late of Long Burton, Dorset, quarryman, deceased twenty years since; at St. Bennet Paul's Wharf.
- Sept. 23 Francis Anthony¹, doctor of medicine, aged about 50, widower, and Elizabeth Lante, widow, of St. Trinity, Minories, aged about 36, relict of Thomas Lante of the parish, gent^t, deceased eight years since; at the Savoy, Strand.
- Sept. 27 Richard Andrewes of London, Esq., widower, aged about 39, and Mary Felton of St. Andrew's Hol-

¹ See my Gleanings, Part I, p. 86. H. F. W.

- Sept. 27 born, maiden, about 19, daughter of Edmund Fel-
1609 ton of Charterhouse Lane St. Sepulchre's; at St.
Benet's Paul's Wharf.

1609-10.

- Jan. 19 John Pemberton¹ of London, grocer, bachelor, aged
about 27, son of Roger Pemberton of St. Alban's,
Herts., gen^t, and he a freeman of London and at
his own government and with his father's consent,
and Katherine Angell, maiden, about 17, daughter
of William Angell of St. Thomas Apostle, citizen
and fishmonger, with whom she dwells; at St.
Thomas Apostle.
- Feb. 6 Thomas Haughton of St. Thomas Apostle, tailor,
bachelor, about 22, son of Robert Haughton of
St. Giles without Cripplegate, London (—), and
Anne Sterne, maiden, of St. Botolph Aldersgate,
about 20, daughter of Thomas Sterne, gen^t, late
of Skeighton, Norfolk, deceased about eight years
since, with consent of the said Robert Haughton
and of Amie Lawrence of St. Botolph, wife of
William Lawrence, embroiderer, and mother of
the said Anne; at St. Giles Cripplegate.
- Feb. 7 George Dexter of St. Katherine Cree Church, mer-
chant tailor, bachelor, about 24, son of Thomas
Dexter late of Olde, or Wolde, Northampton,
yeoman, deceased about three years, and Anne
Abell, maiden, about 23, daughter of Samuel
Abell, gen^t, of Erith, Kent; at St. Anne and Ag-
nes.

1610.

- May 7 Henry Lee, merchant, bachelor, about 26, son of
Henry Lee of Beere, Dorset, yeoman, deceased,
at his own government and trading for himself,
and Susan Wattes, maiden, of All Saints Bread

¹ A cousin of Roger Williams, the founder of Providence. H. F. W.

- May 7 Street, about 20, daughter of John Wattes of
1610 Dorchester in Co. Dorset, merchant; testified by
William Stephens of Dorset, woollen draper; at
St. Margaret Moises, Friday Street.
- Oct. 28(?) John Stoughton of Fulham, Middlesex, brewer,
bachelor, about 28, at his own government, and
Rachel Kidwell, maiden, of St. Peter's Cornhill,
about 26, daughter of — Kidwell late of Kings-
ton Surrey, yeoman, deceased, and dwelling with
a Mr. Bell of St. Peter's; at Fulham.

1611.

- April 6 John Haies of St. Bennet Grace church Street,
grocer, bachelor, 36, and Elizabeth Foote, maid-
en, of the same parish, 29, daughter of Mr. John
Foote¹ of the same parish, grocer; then also ap-
peared John Hayes of All Saints, Lombard Street,
ironmonger, and testified; at St. Mary Wool-
church.
- May 8 Thomas Willis of St. Giles in the Fields, merchant
tailor, bachelor, about 27, son of William Willis,
late of the same parish, ale brewer, deceased, and
Joane Brewer, maiden, of the same parish, about
21, daughter of John Brewer of the same parish,
baker; at St. Giles in the Fields.
- June 20 William Foorth² of London, gent, bachelor, about 30,
son of William Foorth late of Hadleigh, Suffolk,
Esq., deceased, and Mary Barker of London,
maiden, about 17, daughter of Richard Barker late
of Neyland, Suffolk, yeoman, deceased, with con-
sent of Mary Bright *als* Barker of St. Edmons-
bury, Suffolk, her natural mother; as testified by
Danet Poyntell of St. Mary Aldermary, merchant;
at St. Leonard's Bromley, Middlesex.

¹I have his will and those of sundry of his family, who were closely connected with New England. H. F. W.

²All the names in this extract are interesting in connection with New England and I have numerous wills relating to their families. H. F. W.

- July 16 Thomas Barker *als* Chapman of the Inner Temple,
1611 gen^t, bachelor, aged about 22, son of Edmond Barker *als* Chapman late of Sibton, Suffolk, gen^t, with his father's consent, and Mary Goodwin of St. Bennet Gracechurch, maiden, about 20, daughter of John Goodwin¹ late of East Bergholt, Suffolk, clothier, deceased, she being at her own government, and with consent of her brother John Goodwin of East Bergholt clothier; as testified by William Gelsthorp; at St. Bennet Gracechurch street.
- Oct. 31 George Huddleston of St. Martin's Vintry, waterman, widower, about 30, and Bridget Glover, maiden, St. Andrew's Wardrobe, about 20, daughter of Richard Glover, feltmaker, deceased long since; Francis Bigges, of St. Benet Paul's Wharf, feltmaker, testifieth that Joane Fushe *als* Glover, mother of the said Bridget and wife of William Fushe, of St. Andrew's, feltmaker, is willing; at St. Benet's Paul's Wharf.

1611-12.

- Feb. 6 Henry Ludlowe of the Inner Temple Esq., son of Sir Edmund Ludlowe of Maiden Bradley in Co. Wilts, knight, a bachelor aged about 21 (or 22), and Elizabeth Philipps, maiden of St. Dunstan's in the West, about 20, daughter of Richard Philipps of Whitechurch, Dorset, Esq., deceased, with consent of her uncle, Sir Edward Philipps, Master of the Rolls, in whose custody she is; at Rolls Chapel, Chancery Lane.
- Feb. 7 William Kinge of St. Botolph Bishopsgate, chandler, aged about 32, widower, and Ellynor White, maiden, about 20, daughter of James White of St. Giles Cripplegate, clothworker, deceased three years since, she now dwelling with her mother,

¹See the Goodwins of Hartford, Connecticut, printed at Hartford, 1891. H. F. W.

- Feb. 7 Margaret White, widow, of St. Giles, as Robert
1611-12 Jordin of St. Giles, weaver, a son in law of the
said Margaret, testifieth; at St. Giles, etc.

1612.

- May 20 Robert Edwardes of Orsett, Essex, clerk, testifieth
that William Goodin of the same parish, hus-
bandman, bachelor, aged about 23, son of John
Goodin of the same parish, yeoman, and with
his said father's consent, intendeth marriage with
Margaret Kenningdon of the same parish, widow,
aged 44 or thereabouts, relict of Richard Ken-
ningdon, late of the same parish, vintner, de-
ceased; at Orsett.
- Dec. 9 Henry Townsend of St. Clement Danes, sealmaker
and a widower aged about 70, and Alice Kirby
of St. John's Walbroke, widow, aged about 60,
relict of William Kirby of ——— in Co. Kent,
yeoman, deceased three or four years since; at
St. Martin's Vintry.
- Dec. 9 John Francis of the City of London, gent, a wid-
ower aged about 47, and Magdalen Alsop of St.
Sepulchre without Newgate, maiden, aged about
22, at her own government; Francis Greeneway
of St. Sepulchre's, merchant taylor, at whose
house the said Magdalen liveth, giveth his ex-
press consent and testifieth that Thomas and
Robert Alsop of the Middle Temple, gent, broth-
ers of the said Magdalen, are willing etc.; at
Great St. Bartholomew's.

1613.

- April 3 William Hudson of Gray's Inn, Esq., widower, aged
about 35, and Anne Stodderd of St. Michael le
Querne, widow, about 36, relict of William Stod-
derd¹, late of the same parish, skinner, deceased
about six months since; at Islington, Middlesex.

¹I have his will and those of others of his family. H. F. W.

- May 12 1613 William Greenough of London, clerk, bachelor, about 32, at his own government, and Agnis More, of St. Alban's, Wood Street, maiden, about 24, daughter of Jeffery More late of Comer (Colmworth?), Beds., yeoman, deceased; Matthew Mallory of St. Alban's, grocer, testifieth that Agnes Carter of Ravensden, Beds., mother of the said Agnes More, is willing and that Sir Miles Fleetwood of St. Alban's, master of the said Agnes, is consenting; at St. Alban's, Wood Street.
- Maij XII° Mr. John Sadler Clarke Mr. of Artes batcheler, aged 32 yeres or thereabouts, and Marie Fenner widow, about 33, relict of Edward Fenner late of Auborne in the Co. of Sussex, gent^t, dec^d ix yeres since or thereabouts; then app^d. Edward Harrison of St. Katherine Cree Church, skinner, and testified that the said Mary Fenner is a widow and consenting; at Stepney, etc.
[signed] John Sadler.¹
- May 26 Richard Letten of St. Andrew's, Wardrobe, London, draper, a widower aged about 50, and Mary Wolsey of St. Dunstan in the West, maiden, about 23, daughter of John Wolsey late of North Walsham, Norfolk, yeoman, deceased; then appeared Powle Whitmore of St. Dunstan in the West, scrivener, and testifieth that Elizabeth Morgan of the same parish, natural aunt of the said Mary, with whom she now dwelleth, is willing; at St. Dunstan's in the West.
- June 9 William Vassall of Eastwood, Essex, yeoman, a bachelor aged about 20, son of John Vassall of the same parish, gent^t, with his said father's consent, and Anne Kinge of Cold Norton, spinster, about 20, daughter of George Kinge of Cold Nor-

¹The father of John Harvard's wife. The place of residence of Mr. Fenner had been entered Patcham; but this name was erased and Auborne written above.
H. F. W.

- June 9 ton, yeoman; George Kinge appeared and did
1613 give express consent; at Cold Norton.
- Dec. 8 John Harwood, citizen and dier, widower, about 28,
at his own government, and Clare Ellison, maid-
en, about 22, her father and mother dead, and
she at her own government and now dwelling with
one widow, Mrs. Hamond, who is consenting;
then also appeared Andrew Kempe of St. Olave,
Southwark, dier, and testified etc; at All Hallows
Stayning.
- Dec. 18 Raphe Radford of St. Andrew's, Holborn, vintner,
a bachelor aged about 27, at his own government,
and Rebecca Hancocke, widow, about 26, relict
of Richard Hancocke, deceased a half year since;
Richard Faldoe, haberdasher, testified; at St.
Gregory's etc.

1615.

- June 15 William Jefferay, gent^t, of St. James Clarkenwell,
aged about 45 and a bachelor at his own govern-
ment, and Lomley Diglin of the same parish,
widow, aged 36, late wife of John Diglin of
Rosse in Hereford, gent^t, deceased divers years
since; to be married in the parish church of
Hampsted, Middlesex.
- July 8 Henry Goodwyn of Horndon on the Green, Essex,
blacksmith, a widower aged 32 years, and Thom-
asyn Ashen, spinster, aged 18, daughter of John
Ashen of Burntwood in the same Co., brewer; at
St. Botolph without Algate.
- July 14 Marmaduke Stephenson,¹ skinner, of St. Magnus in
† Lothbury, a bachelor, aged 28 (?) years, and
Elizabeth Stepney, spinster, aged 20, daughter
of one Thomas Stepney.

¹ My notes taken from the Apprenticeship Books of the Skinners' Company of the city of London (by the kind permission of the clerk of that company) show that (under date of 6 March, 1604) Marmaduke Stevenson, son of John Stevenson of Dotthall in Co. Salop, Esq., hath put himself apprentice to Thomas Fisher, citizen

- Oct. 28 James Spaight, yeoman and a widower, aged 45,
1615 and Margaret Bright of St. Andrew's Undershaft,
London, spinster, aged 30, daughter of one
Thomas Bright¹ of St. Edmund's Bury, Suffolk,
draper; in the parish church of St. Andrew
Undershaft.

1616.

- Aug. 7 Mr. John Collins, Dr. of Physick, a bachelor aged
40 years, and Judith Easton of St. Mary Cole
Church, widow, aged 30, relict of John Easton,
grocer, deceased at Michaelmas last; to be mar-
ried at Fulham, Middlesex.
- Aug. 9 Nicholas Hatche, coachmaker, of St. Botolph's Al-
dersgate, bachelor, aged 26, and Rachel Durant,
maiden, aged 26, daughter of Richard Durant of
Katherine's Hill by Guilford, Surrey; at Holy
Trinity in the Minories.
- Sept. 17 John Oxenton of Enfield, Middlesex, yeoman, a wid-
ower aged 32 or thereabouts, and Susan Curtys,
of Enfield, spinster, aged 23, daughter of Thomas
Curtys of Enfield,² yeoman; Henry Jackson of
St. Sepulchre's, gent, alleges that her father hath
consented; at St. Lawrence Pountney.
- Sept. 28 John Vinton of St. Botolph's Bishopsgate, Chandler,
bachelor, about 28, with consent of Thomas Vin-
ton his father, and Margaret Kinaston of London,
maiden, about 22, daughter of — Kinaston de-

and skinner and merchant adventurer from the Feast of the Nativity of our Lord
last past for IX years.

Under date of 6 July, 1615, I find the following: "Marmaduke Stevenson hauinge
serued his full tearme of his Indenture wth Thomas Fisher was this day preferred
to his freedom."

We had a Marmaduke Stephenson in Boston, who was executed 27 October, 1659,
as a quaker. I recollect seeing, years ago, among the papers in the office of the
clerk of the courts of Suffolk Co., a statement, or plea, or petition, wholly written
by him and in a beautiful hand. I hope it is still among the court papers of that
county. H. F. W.

¹I have numerous wills of this family, connected with New England. H. F. W.

²It was from Nazing near Enfield that our William Curtis of Roxbury came.
H. F. W.

Sept. 28 ceased, with consent of Alice Kinaston, widow,
1616 natural mother of the said Margaret ; in the parish
 church of Stepney.

Oct. 2 Thomas Farrer [Ferrou he writes it] of St. Clement
 Danes, milliner, bachelor, aged 27, and Mary
 Dallie of St. James Clarkenwell, spinster, aged 27,
 daughter of Edward Dallie of Layeham, Suffolk,
 gent^t at St. Andrew's Wardrope.

Dec. 27 Robert Warren, of St. Andrew's Undershaft, grocer,
 bachelor, aged 22, his parents dead, and Mary
 Billinge of St. Andrew's aforesaid, maiden, daugh-
 ter of John Billindge late of London, chandler,¹
 deceased, she aged 29 years and at her own gov-
 ernment and disposing ; attested by James Hew-
 etson ; at St. Mary Stayning.

1616-17.

Jan. (?) 2 Thomas Froswell of St. Martin's in the Fields, Gent^t
 a bachelor aged about 30 years, and at his own
 government, and Mary Hille, maiden, aged 24,
 daughter of Roger Hille of Greeneford, Middlesex,
 yeoman ; then appeared personally Ruben Harvie
 wife of John Harvie of Sandon, Herts., Esq., etc. ;
 at St. Sepulchre's, London.

Jan. 21 John Foote of Fulham, Middlesex, husbandman, aged
 33, bachelor, and Margaret Cotterell, maiden, aged
 20, daughter of——Cotterell of Wingfield, Barks. ;
 at Fulham, etc.

Feb. 3 Peter Kinge of St. Botolph's Algate, barber surgeon,
 single, aged 28, and Mary Amys of St. Bride's,
 spinster, daughter of James Amys of Castle
 Heningham, Essex, joiner, aged 22 ; at St. Mary
 Mounthawe, London.

Feb. 4 Owen Roe of All Saint's Honey Lane, haberdasher,
 bachelor, aged 24, at his own government, and

¹John Billing, whose wife, Susanna, seems to have been a sister of Mrs. Amphilis Washington (see *Ancestry of Washington*, p. 9) was a chandler. This connection of Warren and Billing therefore becomes interesting. H. F. W.

- Feb. 4 Mary Yeomans of All Hallows Stayning, daughter
1616-17 of John Yeomans of All Hallows, merchant tailor,
she a maiden of 28; then appeared Simon Wood,
of St. John's Walbroke, merchant tailor, and testi-
fied, etc.; at All Hallows Stayning.
- Feb. 12 George Traske of St. Mary Strand *als* Savoy, Middle-
sex, cordwainer, desireth license between John
Traske of St. Sepulchre's, London, clerk, widow-
er, aged 32 years, and Dorothy Coone (?) of St.
Sepulchre's, maiden, aged 32, her parents dead
and she at her own government.
- Feb. 17 Thomas Jones of St. Bride's, blacksmith, widower,
aged 35, and Mrs. Anne Challoner, widow of
Christopher Challoner, draper, deceased a year
since, and she aged 33; at St. Trinity, Minories.

1617.

- April 12 John Ritch of Milton, Kent, gent^t, a widower aged
40 and upwards, and Elizabeth Goodwin of Lam-
beth, Surrey, widow, aged 38, relict of Henry
Goodwin, fisherman, deceased about a year since;
at Fulham.
- May 29 Richard Stoddard of St. Peter's, Cornhill, skinner,
desires license for one John Saoss(?), a bachelor
aged 24, and one Jane delabarr, maiden, aged
18, daughter of Robert Delabarr, merchant; at
Twickenham.
- June 3 Robert Whiting of Etton, Northampton, gent^t, a bach-
elor aged 21, son of Giles Whiting, parson of Et-
ton, and Judith Thorowgood, maiden, of Eastham,
Essex, aged 17 and more, daughter of Jeffery
Thorowgood late of Eastham, Essex, gent^t, de-
ceased, and her mother also, and with the full con-
sent of Mr. Dr. Whiting¹ with whom she now re-
maineth; at Eastham.
- June 17 Thomas Kinge of St. Thomas, Southwark, leather-

¹I have the wills of John Whiting, D.D., and others of his family. H. F. W.

June 17
1617

seller, a bachelor aged 28, a freeman of the City and at his own government, and Anne Gent, maiden, aged 16, daughter of Thomas Gent, late of St. Edmund's, Lumbard street, vintner, deceased; then appeared Anne Gent, of St. Thomas aforesaid, widow, the natural mother of the said Anne, and gave her express consent; at All Hallows Barking.

xxviii^o Junij W^{ch} daie appeared Robert Kayne¹ of St. Michael, in Cornehill London, M^{re}chantayler and a batcheler aged xxiiij^{ty} yeres or thereabouts and at his owne gov't and did allege that he intendeth to marie wth one Anne Mansfeild maiden aged xxj^{ty} yeres or thereabouts the daughter of — Mansfeild late of Henly in the Countie of Buck gent. dec. longe since.

And then appeared W^m Jackson curate of St. Michael's aforesaid and testified of his owne knowl-

¹This is our Robert Kayne of Boston. Col. Chester has entered the name as Co-kayne and makes a note: "The commencement of his name eaten away but the 'Kayne' distinct." I examined it closely and was assisted in the examination by our associate Mr. Frank F. Starr. We both agreed that Kayne was the entire name; there was a wormhole just before it, but not the slightest traces of any writing; nor was there quite room enough for another syllable; and the first letter of the name was a great K, such as would naturally begin the name. Moreover the parish registers of St. Michael Cornhill, published by the Harleian Society, confirm all this, as the following extracts will show:

CHRISTENED.

- 1618, May 14, Benjamin Kaine, son of Robt and Ann Kaine.
- 1620, June 15, John Kaine, son of Robert and Ann Kaine.
- 1622, May 9, Joseph, son of Robart and An Keayne.
- 1624, Oct. 18, John, son of Robart Keayne and Ann his wife.

BURIED.

- 1621, Mar. 27, John Kaine, son of Robt and Anne Kaine.
- 1625, Jan. 16, John, son of Robart and Ann Keayne.
- 1626, Mar. 28, Joseph, son of Robart and Ann Keayne.
- 1633. Feb. 10, ——— Mansfield, mother of Mrs. Cane in Bergin (Birching?) Lane.

Mr. Robert Keayne of Boston, according to Savage, was a member of the Merchant Taylors' Company of London and came in the Defence 1635, with wife Ann and son Benjamin. He was one of the founders of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery company and died 23 March, 1656. His widow was married, 16 Oct., 1660, to Samuel Cole. For notices of the Keayne family see N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg., vol. VI, pp. 89-92, 152-8; XXV, 277. See also my Gleanings, Part I, pp. 1, 2, 55; Part II, pp. 152, 153. H. F. W.

Since the above was put in type I have received from Capt. Albert A. Folsom of

- June 17 1617 edge that M^{rs}. — Mansfeild of Henley afore-said widdowe mother to the said Anne is privie and consentinge to this intended marriag etc.; St. Michael.
- July 8 † Reignolde Branche of St. Savior's Southwark, tailor, a bachelor aged 26 and at his own government, and Elizabeth Winterrup of the parish of St. Giles without Cripplegate, London, widow, of the age of 40 years, relict of John Winterrup, gent, deceased; at St. Mary Magdalen, Milk Street, London.
- July 23 † Robert Turner of St. Michael's Cornhill, bachelor, free of the Co. of Drapers, aged about 27 and at his own government, and Susan Bartholomew of St. Michael's aforesaid, maiden, aged about 25, daughter of — Bartholomew of Winsor, Berks.; husbandman, who giveth his consent; at St. Michael's etc.
- Aug. 5 Thomas Carter of London, vintner, bachelor, free of the city, aged about 28, at his own government, and Joane Smith of St. Botolph Bishopsgate, widow, aged about 30, late wife of — Smith, gent,

Boston, whose interest in the history of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co., is so well known, the following new matter.

97 APPLETON ST.

BOSTON, MASS.

H. F. WATERS, ESQ.

DEAR SIR:

Herewith I send you record of Robert Keayne in Merchant Tailors' Co.

Yours,

A. A. FOLSOM.

MERCHANT TAILORS' COMPANY.

Apprentice Book.

Robert Keyne, son of John Keyne, of Windsor, in the County of Berks, Butcher, bound himself apprentice to John Heyfield, of Birchin Lane, for 8 years, from 9 March, 1606 — 4 James I.

Freeman's Book.

Robert Keyne, admitted to the Freedom of the Company by servitude to John Heyfield on 17 April, 1615 — 13 James I.

I certify that the above are true extracts from the books of the Merchant Tailors' Company.

F. G. FAITHFULL, *Clerk.*

Merchant Tailors' Hall, London, E. C.

6 Dec. 1881.

- Aug. 20 1617 Robert Leeson¹ of St. Martin's in the Fields, Middlesex, "putherer," a bachelor aged about 26, and Mary Chamberlain of St. Mary Islington, Middlesex, spinster, aged about 22, daughter of Matthew Chamberlaine, late of St. Mary Aldermanbury, innkeeper, deceased; Richard Sadler of St. Austen's, London, merchant tailor, appeared and testifieth that John Waterworth of Islington, innkeeper, being father in law unto the said Mary, in whose tuition and government she now remaineth, is willing and consenting; at St. James Clerkenwell.
- Sept. 6 William Moseley of St. Lawrence, old Jewry, merchant tailor, bachelor, aged about 29 and at his own government, and Abigail Smith, maiden, of St. Helen's, aged about 27, daughter of William Smith, late of Stratford at Bow, Middlesex, clerk, deceased long since; then appeared Mary Mann of St. Ethelburgh, London, widow, mother of the said Abigail, who giveth her express consent; at St. Bennet's Paul's Wharf.
- Nov. 10 Mr. Edward Marbury, clerk, parson of St. James Garlickhithe, London, a bachelor aged about 32, and Margaret Caue, maiden, now of the same parish, aged about 20, daughter of Henry Cave, late of Ingersbey, Co. Leic., Esq., deceased; appeared Lewes Marbury of Clifford's Inn, gent^t, and testified of his own knowledge that Elizabeth Cave, widow, being mother unto the said Margaret, is willing and consenting; at St. James, aforesaid.
- Dec. 1 Henry Barefoot [as he writes it] of St. Giles Cripplegate, whitebaker, bachelor, aged about 33, and Rose Hewett of the same parish, maiden, aged about 18, daughter of William Hewett, of the same, chandler, who is willing and consenting; at St. Giles, etc.

¹I am bearing in mind these names of Leeson and Chamberlain in the hope, some day, of getting through them more light on the Washington problem. H. F. W.

1617-18.

March 10 Henry Clench of St. Runwall's, Colchester, apothecary, bachelor, aged about 26, at his own government, and Jane Harlakenden, maiden, of Earl's Colne, Essex, aged about 16, daughter of Richard Harlakenden Esq.¹ of Earl's Colne; at Earl's Colne.

1618.

April 18 Philip Baker of St. Andrew's Holborn, cordwainer, bachelor, aged 32, and Margaret Fitch of Hounsdon, Herts., widow, aged about 25, late wife of—Fitch² of Bocking, Essex, clothier, deceased about a year since; at St. Ethelborowe, London.

May 29 John Stoke of Matching, Essex, yeoman, bachelor, aged about 30, at his own government, and Phillida Lyman of Navestocke, maiden, aged about 24, daughter of Henry Lyman³ deceased; then appeared Henry Lyman, brother to the said Phillis, and testifieth that Phillis Lyman *als* Greene, mother to the said Phillis, is willing and consenting; at Christ Church, London.

Aug. 20 John Waley of St. Mary Magdalen's, old Fish street, tailor, a bachelor aged about 26 and at his own government, and Anne Mason, widow, of the same parish, relict of Bryan Mason, deceased six years since; at St. Mary, Islington.

Nov. 21 Richard Vaughan of All Hallows Barking, silkthorster, a bachelor aged about 27 and at his own government, and Frances Goodwyn of Casthor-ton, Surrey, a maiden aged about 23, daughter of William Goodwyn of Wickam, Bucks., cloth-

¹I have numerous wills of this family who were connected with New England. H. F. W.

²James Fitch of Bocking, clothier, who died in August, 1616, left a widow Margaret. I have his will and a great many others relating to the Fitch family, whence sprang our New England families of that name. H. F. W.

³I have his will and others relating to this family. I was not aware till now that her mother was re-married to—Greene. H. F. W.

- Nov. 21 worker, and she a late servant of Mrs. Jeane
1618 Beale of Casthorton who is willing; at All Hal-
lows Barking.

1618-19.

- Feb. 4 Francis Fletcher of Brainford, Middlesex, yeoman,
a bachelor aged about 30 and at his own govern-
ment, and Elizabeth Woodward, maiden, of St.
Botolph Aldersgate, aged about 26, daughter of
Richard Woodward, gen^t, deceased long since;
then appeared Ezechias Woodward¹ of Vavestone,
Kent, gen^t, a natural brother of the said Eliza-
beth, and did give his express consent; at St.
George's in Botolph Lane.
- Feb. 8 John Angell of Whitechaple, Middlesex, silkweaver,
bachelor, aged about 27, and Ann Palmer, single-
woman, of St. Andrew Undershaft, about 24,
father deceased and she now at her own govern-
ment; at St. Andrew Undershaft.
- Feb. 8 William Plasse² of St. Botulphes wthoute Algate,
London, gunmaker, and a widower aged xlviii^{ty}
yeres or thereabout and did alleg that he intend-
eth to marrie wth Phebe Waters, widowe, of the
same poshe aged xlvii^{ty} yeres or there about, the
Reliete of James Waters, Iremonger, deceased a
yere since, and of the truthe of the p^rmisses as
alsoe that he knoweth of noe lawfull lett or im-
pedim^t by reason of anie p^rcontracte or otherwise
to hinder this intended marriage he made faiethe
and desired license for them to be married togeth-
er in the pishe Church of St. Botulphe aforesaid.
- March 18 Raphe Brace of St. Bride's, merchant tailor, alleg-
eth that Anthony Thatcher of St. Katherine's
near the Tower, shoemaker, a bachelor aged about

¹ It is this name which lends special interest to the above extract. Where his place of residence was I cannot tell, unless Barfreton is meant. H. F. W.

² William Plasse and his stepson Richard Waters came over and settled in Salem. The latter was the ancestor of the well-known family of Waters in Milbury, Mass. H. F. W.

- March 18 23 and a freeman, at his own government, intends
1618-19 marriage with Mary Clarke of St. Savior's South-
wark, maiden, about 21, daughter of — Clarke,
husbandman, deceased long since, she now a ser-
vant with Mrs. Roberts, widow; then appeared
Henry Flint of St. Giles Cripplegate, tailor, and
testifieth etc.; at St. Bennet Paul's Wharf.
- March 24 Roger Dade of St. Dunstan's in the West, bachelor,
at his own government, grocer, aged about 27,
and Katherine Lea of the same parish, maiden,
about 21, daughter of Thomas Lea of Alvey
in Co. Salop, gent^r, at St. Helen's.

1619.

- April 17 Daniel Perry of St. Botolph's Bishopsgate, woollen
draper, a widower aged about 33, and Elizabeth
Pye of the same parish, widow, about 34, relict of
John Pye, carpenter, deceased; at Whitechapel.
- April 21 William Blake of St. Benet's Paul's Wharf, chirur-
geon, a widower aged about 33, and Faith Spen-
cer, maiden, of St. Michael's Wood Street, aged
about 24, daughter of — Spencer, silkman, de-
ceased ten years' since, she now living with her
mother, Mary Spencer, widow, of St. Michael's;
at St. Michael's etc.
- May 5 Thomas Hyde Esq., widower, aged about 32, and
Lucy Chauncey, spinster, aged 20, daughter of
George Chauncey¹ of Barking, Essex, Esq.; at
St. Mary Mounthawe.
- May 15 George Horwood of St. Dunstan's in the West, cloth-
worker, bachelor, aged 28, and Ann Welling of
the same parish, widow, about 28, relict of —
Welling of London, gent^r, deceased; at St. Duns-
tan's in the West. [signed by George Horwood.]
- May 24 Richard Goodinge of St. Peter's Cornhill, grocer,
widower, about 50, and Rose Hitchcock of the

¹ A name of interest to New Englanders. H. F. W.

- May 24 same parish, spinster, about 28, parents deceased,
1619 a servant of the said Richard ; at Whitechapel.
- May 26 John Ailmer¹ of Much Hadham alleged a marriage intended between Mr. Hugh Floid D.D., widower, about 33, and Sisley Ailmer, maiden, of Much Hadham, about 19, daughter of Mr. Dr. Theophilus Ailmer Archdeacon of London ; at Much Hadham.
- June 12 Edward Heath² of Endfield, widower, yeoman, aged about 40, and Elizabeth Palmer of North Mims, Herts., widow, about 41, relict of Thomas Palmer of the same parish, yeoman, deceased about a quarter of a year since ; at St. Andrew Wardrobe.
- Aug. 20 Thomas Andrew of St. Mary Bow, merchant, bachelor, aged about 32, at his own government, and Margaret Daniel, maiden, of Springfield, Essex, about 20, daughter of John Daniel, clerk, of the aforesaid parish, deceased ; Thomas Brocke of St. Mary Bow, mercer, testifieth consent, of Margaret, wife of Mr.—— Hill, mother of the said Margaret ; at Ingatestone, Essex.
- Sept. 16 Gilbert Pickett of Witham, Essex, woollen draper, widower, about 35, and Jane Draper, maiden, of Mountnessing, about 22, daughter of Henry Draper, deceased long since ; she testifieth that Elizabeth Weld *als* Draper, wife of Thomas Weld of Ingatestone, her mother, is willing ; at Margaretting.
- Sept. 19 Edward Hatch of St. Giles in the Fields, Middlesex, schoolmaster, allegeth that John Evans of the same parish, laborer, a bachelor aged about 62, intends marriage with Alice Nealer of the same parish, widow, about 50, relict of Robert Nealer, clothwoker, deceased about a quarter of a year since ; at St. Giles etc.
- Sept. 21 Thomas Hooker of St. Mary Strand *als* Savoy,

¹I have a number of wills relating to the Ailmer or Elmer family. See note on p. 131. H. F. W.

²Probably a relative of Elder Heath of Roxbury. H. F. W.

Sept. 21 gent, a bachelor aged about 27, at his own govern-
1619 ment, and Mary Pritchard of the same parish, maid-
 en, about 26, her father deceased; Robert Cooke,
 yeoman, appeared and testifieth — Pritchard,
 mother of the said Mary, is willing; at St. Anne
 Blackfriars.

Nov. 16 John Marten of St. Michael Querne, cook, bachelor,
 about 35, at his own government, and Elizabeth
 Usher, of St. Giles Cripplegate, widow, relict of
 Thomas Usher late of the same parish, beer-
 brewer, deceased about a year since; at St. Giles,
 etc.

1619–20.

Feb. 2 Joseph Ewer of St. Giles in the Fields, gent, bach-
 elor, about 21, and Dorothy Fitch, maiden, of
 the same parish, about 18, daughter of Richard
 Fitch,¹ clerk, of Flushing in the low countries,
 deceased about six years since, the mother of
 the said Dorothy and the father of the said Joseph
 willing, as testified by Bartholomew Hill of St.
 Trinity Minories, haberdasher; at St. Giles, etc.

Feb. 3 James Finch, clerk, curate of St. Giles in the Fields,
 bachelor, about 35, and Anna Fitch, of St. Leon-
 ard Shoreditch, maiden, about 19, her father de-
 ceased about six years since; then appeared Ed-
 ward Hatch, schoolmaster, of St. Giles, &c.; and
 testifieth that — Ewer *als* Fitch, lawful mother
 of the said Anna, is willing; at St. Benet's Paul's
 Wharf.

1620.

May 27 Henry Acorman of St. Leonard Shoreditch, silk-
 weaver, bachelor, about 21, his parents deceased,
 and Joane Dawbney of the same parish, maiden,
 about 17, daughter of Humfrey Dawbney, "musi-
 cianer" deceased; then appeared Stephen Marshall
 of the same place, "musicianer," father in law of
 the said Joane, and testifieth his own consent and

¹ See previous note on page 87, about the name of Fitch. H. F. W.

- May 27 that of Jane Marshall *als* Dawbney, her mother;
1620 at St. Leonards etc.
- Aug. 4 Nicholas Easton¹ of Little St. Bartholomew, chandler,
a bachelor and housekeeper, aged about 22, at his
own government, and Bridget Frenche, widow, of
St. James Clarkenwell, about 30, relict of —
French, chandler, deceased; testified by the said
Nicholas Easton [Eassone as he writes it] and by
Charles Martindale of St. Botolph's Aldersgate;
at St. James Clarkenwell.
- Aug. 8 Richard Culpepper, merchant tailor, bachelor, aged
38, and Anne Evans, relict of John Evans late of
Whitechapel, yeoman, deceased; at Whitechapel.
- Aug. 12 Jonas Stockton² of St. Trinity Minories, clerk,
M.A., bachelor, about 32, and Dorothy Barnes
of Lambeth, Surrey, maiden, aged 19, daughter of
William Barnes, merchant, deceased, and she now
at the government of Alice Barnes *als* Bohoone,
her mother, wife of Mr. Laurence Bohoone, M.D.;
her consent testified by Mr. Daniel Nicholls,
clerk, M.A., at Little All Hallows.
- Aug. 16 William Goodwyn of St. Andrew Undershaft, scrivener,
a bachelor aged about 24, a freeman of the
city and at his own government, and Joane Clemence,
maiden, of the same parish, about 25,
daughter John Clemence of Cisam, Northampton,
yeoman; then appeared John Fitch³ of St. Botolph's Aldersgate, chirurgion, and testifieth that
Robert Buttertton of St. Andrew's, gent, with
whom said Joane now dwelleth and so hath done
these four years, is willing etc., at St. Andrew's
etc. [signed by Will Goodwin and John Fytch.]

¹A New England name. H. F. W.

²I am inclined to think that this Jonas Stockton was a son of William Stockton, clerk, parson of Barkseswell, Warwick (see his will in my Gleanings, Part II, p. 149) and consequently a kinsman of John Stockton, parson of Alcester, whose daughter Patience was the wife of Edward Holyoke, the first New England ancestor of President Holyoke of Harvard College. Col. Chester seems to have read this name John instead of Jonas. H. F. W.

³This connection of Fitch with Goodwin suggests the inference that the above William Goodwyn belonged to the family of that name in Bocking. H. F. W.

1620-21.

- Feb. 13 Thomas Upcher of Colchester, tailor, bachelor, about 23 (?), at his own government, and Ann Ayre, maiden, about 22, daughter of Robert Ayre, inn-keeper, deceased, and her mother also; Thomas Brasey of St. Martin's, Ludgate, draper, testifieth; at St. Leonard's, Foster Lane.

1621.

- June 13 Richard Tayler of Christ Church, Chandler, bachelor, about 25, son of Richard Tayler of Edgeworth, Middlesex, yeoman, with the consent of his said father, and Martha Kinge of Langley,¹ Herts., maiden, about 22, daughter of Robert Kinge of the same parish, yeoman, who is willing; attested by William Woodehouse of Christ Church, grocer; at the Church or Chapel of Bridewell.
- Aug. 6 Personally appeared Elizabeth Saunders of St. Bride's widow, and alleges that Thomas Atkinson of the same parish, horner, a widower aged about 70, intends marriage with Susan Lloyd of the same parish, maiden, about 24, daughter of Thomas Lloyd of Cherborough, Salop, brasier, who consents; the said Susan now lives as a servant with the said Atkinson and so hath done for four years past; Rose Andrews, wife of Robert Andrews of St. Bride's, cutler, natural sister of the said Susan, testifies; at St. Peter's Paul's Wharf.

¹There is a King's Langley as well as an Abbot's Langley near Watford in Herts. I have the will of a Robert King of King's Langley (1627) who appoints wife Alice executrix and brother Raph King overseer. Daniel King of Lynn, Mass., had a brother John who was vicar of Abbot's Langley and a father Ralph who was a draper and a prominent man in Watford. Contemporary with him was a Francis King, also of Watford, mercer, who in his will (1630) mentions a brother Raphe King, of London; and he appoints for overseers a brother John Kinge and a cousin Raphe Kinge. This latter may have been the Ralph of Watford, father of our immigrant to Lynn. The brother John is shown clearly by the will of Thomas Bigg of Watford (1623) to have been of King's Langley. Who Raphe Kinge of London was I am unable to say. There was a Raphe Kinge at that time a vintner in Pope's Head Alley Lombard street, whose pedigree is given in the Visitation of London 1633-34 and who belonged to the same family as the Bishop of London. But I have not yet proved the connection of all these. H. F. W.

- Oct. 10 1621 Sidrach Williams¹ of St. Gabriel Fenchurch, London, merchant tailor; a bachelor aged about 27 years, alleges that he intends to marry with Anne Pinner of the parish of St. Michael Querne London, widow, aged about 22 years, the late wife of Francis Pinner, grocer, deceased about two years since; and then appeared personally Thomas Tyler of the parish of St. Michael aforesaid, haberdasher, lawful father of the said Anne, and testified the premisses to be true; at St. Michael's aforesaid.
- Oct. 20 John White of Stratford Bow, mariner, bachelor, about 30, at his own government, and Elizabeth Fitch of the same place, maiden, about 24, daughter of Robert Fitch, of the same place, brewer, who is willing, etc.; attested by Thomas Peache of Stepney, mariner; at Stratford Bow.
- Oct. 31 Edward Tomlins² of St. Dunstan's in the West, grocer, a bachelor, aged about 21, son of Edward Tomlins of Todman, in Co. Gloucester, husbandman, but he alleges that he is now solely at his own government, and Jane Bassall of St. Dunstan's aforesaid, maiden, aged about 25, daughter of — Bassall late of — in Oxon, weaver, deceased long since, and her mother also; as is testified by Robert Jermaine [signed Jarman] of St. Gregory near Paul's, haberdasher; at St. Peter's by Paul's Wharf.
- Nov. 6 Walter Overbury of the Middle Temple Esq., bachelor, aged about 27, at his own government, and Mary Pinchion, maiden, about 17, daughter of Sir Edward Pinchion³ of Writtle (Essex) knight; at St. Alban's Wood street.

¹This was the elder brother of our famous Roger Williams who spoke of him as a Turkey merchant in London, which we have proved him to have been. If Col. Chester had only given his age I should have been saved some guess work. It will be noted, too, that my extract gives the maiden name and parentage of Sidrach Williams' wife. H. F. W.

² Perhaps afterwards of Lynn, Mass. H. F. W.

³I have numerous wills relating to this family, who were connected with New England. H. F. W.

- Nov. 12 Richard Cowley of St. Botolph's without Bishopsgate,
1621 brasier, a bachelor aged about 24, at his own government, and Ruth Kirbey, singlewoman, aged about 23, daughter of John Kirbey deceased; then appeared William Langton of St. Giles Cripple-gate, tailor, and testifieth that Joane Kirbey,¹ widow, mother to the said Ruth, is willing and consenting; at St. Olave's old Jewry.

1621-22.

- Feb. 4 Richard Chauncy, painter, a bachelor aged about 25, son of Henry Chauncy of Gravesend, painter, with consent of his said father, and Agnes Gugly spinster, aged about 16, daughter of ——— Gugly late of ——— in Co. Gloucester, yeoman, deceased, but with consent of Dorothy Gugly *als* Chauncy, as is testified by Mr. George Scarboroughe, parson of St. George, Botolph Lane; at St. George's, etc.
- Feb. 9 Mr. Thomas Moody, clerk, parson of Haseley, Essex, widower, aged about 48, and Margaret Scrivenor,² widow, aged about 35, relict of Bartholomew Scrivenor, clerk, late Vicar of Messing, deceased; at St. Martin's Ludgate.
- March 2 Thomas Gate of the Inner Temple Esq., a bachelor aged about 29, and Anne Morley, maiden of St. Lawrence Jewry, aged about 19, daughter of Thomas Morley³ of the same parish, merchant, who being present consents; at St. Andrew's Holborn or at Hackney.

¹I have her will and those of eight or ten others of this family, who were connected with the Downings, Carters and Hales of New England. H. F. W.

²She was a daughter of Mr. Thomas Morrice, parson of Laver Marney, see p. 70. H. F. W.

³The wife of Thomas Morley was Katherine Burnell, daughter of John Burnell of London, and sister of Thomas Burnell whose will appears in my Gleanings (Part I, p. 79). See also N. E. Hist. and Gen. Reg. for April, 1892. John Morley of Charlestown, Mass., was a brother of Mrs. Gate. H. F. W.

March 18 Weston Clarke¹ of St. Alban's Wood street, merchant,
1621-22 a bachelor aged about 22, his father deceased
and he at his own government, and Dorcas Smith
of the same parish, maiden, aged about 20, daughter
of Matthew Smith late of King's Lynn, Norfolk,
merchant, deceased, and now solely at the
government and disposing of Samuel Pordage of
St. Dennis Backchurch, London, grocer, who is
her lawful guardian; at St. Michael's, Quenhithe.

1622.

April 20 Thomas Hall of St. Olave's Southwark, London,
† draper, a bachelor aged about 25, his parents deceased
and he at his own government, and Anne Walley of All
Saints in Honey Lane, maiden, aged about 20, daughter
of Thomas Walley late of All Saints Barking, merchant,
deceased, but with the consent of Mrs. Farrington of All
Saints in Honey Lane aforesaid, as

[Here it ends abruptly and all is erased and "*vacat*"
is written on the margin. H. F. W.]

May 20 Richard Price of St. Mary Abchurch, painter stainer,
a bachelor aged about 28, and at his own government,
and Mary Harwood, widow, aged about 30, late the wife
of George Harwood of Chelmsford, Essex, deceased about
three years since; at St. Christofer's by the Stocks.

May 31 John Wheeley of Burntwood, Essex, brasier, a
widower, aged about 27, and Joane Tabor, maiden, of
the same parish, aged about 21, daughter of Christopher
Tabor of the same place, collarmaker, whose consent is
obtained; as is testified by Allen Convers² of the same
place, linendraper; at the chapel of Burntwood. [signed
by Allen Convers.]

Aug. 1 John Williams, clerk, parson of Duddinghurst, a

¹ Possibly a brother of Jeremiah and uncle of Weston Clarke of Rhode Island.
H. F. W.

² See note on p. 85. H. F. W.

- Aug. 1 widower aged 50 and upward, and Priscilla Howland of London, maiden, aged about 45, daughter of — Howland; at All Hallows Honey Lane.
- 1622
- Sept. 24 John Gladwin of Harlow, Essex, yeoman, a bachelor aged about 44, and Elizabeth Clay, widow of Shering, Essex, aged about 44, relict of Henry Clay, deceased almost a year since; attested by Thomas Clifton of Harlow, tailor; at Harlow.
- Oct. 28 John Bell of Eaton, Bucks., gent., a bachelor aged about 30, son of Matthew Bell of the same parish, gent., and with his consent, and Joane Oliver, maiden, aged about 17, daughter of William Oliver of —, Kent, deceased about nine years since; then appeared Robert Tompson of St. Clement's by Paul's Wharf, London, citizen and dier, and testified his consent and that of Joane Oliver *als* Tompson, mother of the said Joane; at St. Bennet's Paul's Wharf.
- Nov. 13 Thomas Whiting of Dedham, clothier, a widower aged about 30, and Elizabeth Stocke of St. Stephen's Coleman Street, maiden, aged about 24, daughter of — Stocke late of — in the Co. of Suffolk, deceased; John Tedderton of Stepney, tailor, testifies the consent of Thomas Stocke of All Hallows Lombard Street, brother of the said Elizabeth; at St. Peter's by Paul's Wharf.
- Nov. 27 Mr. Timothy Clay, clerk, curate of Willingdale Doe, a bachelor aged about 30, and Anna Whicher of the same parish, maiden, aged about 24, her father dead and she at her own government; at Willinghall [probably Willingdale Doe is meant].

1622-23.

- Jan. 8 James Eliot,¹ clerk, parson of Rayley, Essex, a widower, and Elizabeth Bartlett, widow, of St. James

¹I have his will (1623). He wishes his sons Philip and James to be brought up in the University. H. F. W.

- Jan. 8 Garlickhithe, relict of — Bartlett, merchant,
1622-23 deceased; he aged 38 and she aged 39; at St.
Nicholas Acon.
- Jan. 27 William Emerton of St. Dunstan's in the West,
tailor, a bachelor aged about 35, and Mabel Pes-
cod, maiden, of St. Andrew's Holborn, aged about
20, daughter of Nicholas Pescod,¹ deceased, and
her mother also; at St. Andrew's Holborn.

1623.

- June 17-21 Richard Lee of St. Andrew's Holborn, gent., a
† bachelor, aged about 23, his father dead and he at
his own government, and Elizabeth Robertes,
maiden, of the same parish, aged 19, daughter of
Thomas Robertes, yeoman, deceased; Thomas
Wheatley of the same parish, merchant tailor, testi-
fies that Elizabeth Smithe *als* Roberts, wife of
Thomas Smithe of St. Andrew's aforesaid, inn-
holder, the mother of the said Elizabeth, is wil-
ling; at St. Andrew's in the Wardrobe. [This
has all been erased. H. F. W.]
- July 1 (?) Augusten Kellam² [as signed] of St. George's Bo-
tolph Lane, pinmaker, a widower aged about 55,
and Ellen Clarke of St. Clement's East Cheap,
widow, aged about 50, relict of — Clarke,
haberdasher, deceased; at St. George's etc.
- July 7 Benjamin Brereton of St. Bride's Fleet Street, cutler,
aged about 22, his parents deceased and he at his
own government, and Christian Wolley of St.

¹This Nicholas Pescod was a gentleman whose home seems to have been in Okehanger, Southampton. (See genealogy of the Emmerton Family, p. 8.) H. F. W.

²I find on the Assembly Book at Norwich (1585-1616), containing lists of admissions to the freedom of that city, under date of 30 January, 30th year of Elizabeth, that among those sworn that day as citizens was Augustine Kylham, pinner, *non appren.* Name, age and occupation seem to correspond. It was the name too, of the first New England ancestor of the Kilham family of Ipswich and Wenham, Mass., who was entered May the 11th, 1637, with wife Alice, aged 40, as desirous to go to Salem in New England, from the port of Yarmouth. H. F. W.

- July 7 Andrew's Holborn, maiden, aged 22, daughter of
1623 William Wolley of St. Katherine Cree Church,
 scrivener; at St. Andrew's, etc.
- Aug. 26 Peter Hande [but Hynde as he himself writes it] of
 St. Mildred Bread Street, embroiderer, desired li-
 cense for John Greene of Little All Hallows,
 Thames Street, mercer, a widower aged about 35,
 and Mary Wollaston of St. Mildred's, widow of
 Edward Wollaston late of St. Gregory's near St.
 Paul's, haberdasher, deceased about six years
 since, to be married at Stepney.
- Aug. 27 William Gale of St. Martin's in the Fields, gent., a
 bachelor aged about 35, and Joane Bird, widow,
 of St. Clement Danes, aged about 40, relict of John
 Bird, yeoman, deceased; at St. Andrew's, Ward-
 robe.
- Sept. 5 William Burnett of Stepney, mariner, a bachelor
 aged about 26, at his own government, and Su-
 sanna Swayne of the same parish, widow, aged
 about 22, relict of Wiliam Swayne, mariner, de-
 ceased; at the Church or Chapel of Stratford Bow.
- Sept. 24 Tho: Spenser¹ [as he signs it] of Westminster, gent.,
 a bachelor aged about 30, and Penelope Filliall
 of London, widow, about 30, relict of Westorne
 Filliall, draper, deceased; at St. Peter's, Paul's
 Wharf.
- Sept. 29 Samuel Wilson, clerk, a bachelor aged about 34,
 and Sarah Harvey, maiden, about 18, daughter
 of Charles Harvey, fishmonger, deceased, with
 consent of Alice Cuttes *als* Harvey, as attested
 by William Cuttes, father in law of the said Sa-
 rah, who signs; at St. George's Botolph Lane.
- Oct. 14 Henry Clarke of St. Faith's, London, merchant tailor,
 a bachelor aged about 30, and Joane Cartwright²

¹I have already published his will in which he leaves his possessions in New England to his son John Spencer. H. F. W.

²A sister of Frances, wife of Mr. Samuel Vassal. I have her will. H. F. W.

- Oct. 14 of St. Andrew's Undershaft, maiden, about 18,
1623 daughter of Abraham Cartwright of the same parish, draper; at St. Andrew's Undershaft [Abraham Cartwright signs].
- Oct. 21 Daniel Hinxman of London, barber chirurgion, a widower aged about 50, and Winefred Perry, maiden, about 24, daughter of Daniel Perry, gen^t; at St. Botolph's Aldersgate.

1624.

- March 26 John Tirrell of St. Magnus by London Bridge, merchant tailor and a bachelor aged about 27, sole at his own government, and Mary Goodwin of St. Mildred's Bread Street, maiden, about 19, daughter of John Goodwin¹ of the same parish, haberdasher; as attested by Thomas Harris of St. Leonard's Foster Lane, vintner; at St. Leonard's Foster Lane.
- March 26 Humfrey Lake of All Hallows Barking, plaisterer, a bachelor aged about 24 and at his own government, and Audrie Papes of St. Alban's Wood Street, maiden, about 23, her father deceased; then appeared Hugh Waters of St. John Zachary, tailor, and testified the consent of Thomazine Evans *als* Papes, the lawful and natural mother of the said Audrie; at St. Mary Islington.
- April 23 George Blincoe of the Middle Temple Esq., a bachelor aged about 23, at his own government, and Mary Hickes, maiden, of St. Martin's near Ludgate, about 17, daughter of William Hickes scrivener, deceased; then appeared Robert Hickes of East Haddon, Co. Northampton, gen^t, uncle and guardian of the said Mary, and consents; at St. Michael's Cornhill.
- July 28 George Hewett of St. Giles in the Fields, a bachelor aged about 25 or 26, at his own government, and

¹One of the Ipswich Goodwins. I have his will. H. F. W.

July 28 Susan Draper of the same parish, maiden, about
1624 25, her parents both deceased and she at her own disposition; Anthony Bond of the same parish, merchant, testifies the consent of Cicely Manwaring *als* Draper, wife of Mr. Roger Manwaring, parson of the said parish, the lawful and natural sister of the said Susan, who now liveth with her; at Marybone.

Oct. 20 Philip Eliot¹ [as he writes it] of Nasing, Essex, husbandman, a bachelor aged about 22, and Elizabeth Sybthorpe of Little Hallingbury in Co. Essex, maiden, about 23, daughter of Robert Sybthorpe, deceased; then appeared William Curtis of Nasing aforesaid, husbandman, and testified the consent of Anne Sybthorpe, widow, mother to the said Elizabeth; at Nasing or Little Hallingbury.

Nov. 27 Adrian Scroope² of St. Giles in the Fields, gent., a bachelor aged about 24, with the consent of Mr. Robert Scroope, his father, and Mary Waller, maiden, about 16, daughter of Robert Waller, deceased; Dr. Zouche testifies the consent of Anne Waller, widow, mother of the said Mary; at St. Giles aforesaid. [signed by Adrian Scroope.]

1624-25.

Jan. 19 Henry Church of Wapping, seafaring man, a bachelor aged about 22, at his own government, and Elizabeth Vassall³ of Ratcliff, maiden, about 17, daughter of John Vassal of Stepney, mariner; attested by Thomas Bagnall of St. Nicholas Acon; at St. Nicholas Acon.

¹Here we have the signature and age of Philip Eliot who came to Roxbury and are introduced to William Curtis, his brother-in-law, who also came hither. Col. Chester has omitted these items. H. F. W.

² Mrs. Elizabeth Flower of St. Giles in the Fields, in her will (1658-1663) mentions her nephew Col. Adrian Scroope and his wife Mrs. Mary Scroope. H. F. W.

³Half sister of Samuel Vassall before mentioned. H. F. W.

1625.

- April 20 † Moyses Dyos of St. Giles without Cripplegate, cordwainer, alleged that Edmund Heyward of Fleet Street, London, gent., a bachelor aged 21 and upward, at his own government, intends to marry with Alice Washington of the parish of St. Bride's in Fleet Street, maiden, aged about 30 years, her parents deceased and she sole at her own disposing; attested by Laurence Cooke of St. Botolph's Aldersgate, gent.; at St. James on the Wall. [This is erased and unsigned.]
- June 25 Thomas Vassall¹ of St. Leonard's East Cheap, draper, a bachelor aged about 24, at his own government, and Ann Dickinson of the same parish, maiden, about 24, at her own government; attested by Thomas Bagnall of St. Nicholas Acon; at St. Nicholas Acon. [The following words erased "daughter of John Vassall of Ratcliffe, Stepney, mar."]

1626.

- July 27 Thomas Bradbery [as he signs it] of St. Michael Royal, draper, a widower aged about 45, and Margaret Ridman of St. Magnus the Martyr, widow, aged about 50; at St. Faith's.
- July 27 Mr. Daniel Donne, clerk, alleged that John Warren of St. Michael Basishawe, merchant tailor, a bachelor aged about 24, at his own government, intends to marry with Mary Donne of St. Bennet Gracechurch, maiden, about 20, daughter of Mr. John Donne, clerk, parson of the same parish; at the same parish church.
- Oct. 9 Robert Thornton, mariner, bachelor, aged 42, and Elizabeth Wassall of St. Andrew's, Holborn, maiden, aged 25, at her own disposing; at St. Gregory's.

¹Brother of Elizabeth Church and a half brother of Samuel Vassall before mentioned. H. F. W.

- Oct. 13 Herbert Pelham¹ of Boston in Lincolnshire Esq., a
1626 bachelor aged about 26, at his own government,
and Jemima Waldgrave of Bures ad Montem,
Essex, maiden, about 20, daughter of Thomas
Waldgrave of the same place Esq., whose con-
sent is attested by Arthur Jackson of St. Bride's,
London, brewer; at Bures ad Montem.
- Oct. 31 Richard Treate of St. Mary Woolnoth, goldsmith, a
bachelor aged about 22 and at his own govern-
ment, a freeman of the City, and Mary Averill
of St. Botolph's without Bishopsgate, maiden,
about 18, daughter of William Averill of the same
parish, merchant tailor, who is willing, &c.; as
attested by George Dale of St. Mary Woolchurch,
goldsmith; at St. Botolph's without Bishops-
gate.
- Nov. 11 Richard Rogers of St. Savior's Southwark, yeoman,
alleged that Richard Rogers of St. Martin's in
the Fields, yeoman, a widower aged about 26, at
his own government, intends to marry with Cath-
erine Johnson, maiden, about 26, at her own dis-
posing; at St. Gregory's &c.
- Nov. 28 Sir Miles Sandys,² Knight and Baronet, a widower
aged about 64, and Mary West of St. Mary Al-
dermanbury, widow, about 40, relict of — West
deceased; at St. Mary Aldermanbury.
- Nov. 28 Nicholas Spenser of St. Thomas the Apostle, tailor,
† a bachelor aged about 29 and at his own govern-
ment, and Sibbell Jones of St. Dunstan's in the
West, maiden, aged about 25 or 26, her parents
deceased and she at her own disposing; at St.
Bride's. [This is erased and against it is written
"*Vacat*" on the margin.]
- Dec. 23 John Pettit of St. Mildred's Bread Street, vintner,
aged about 20 (25?), at his own government, and

¹I have several wills relating to this family.

²I have numerous wills relating to this family, so closely connected with the
Washingtons. H. F. W.

- Dec. 23 Margaret Nedham of the same parish, maiden,
1626 about 20, her father deceased; Roger Steele of St. James Duke's Place, yeoman, testifies consent of Margaret Letherland, widow, of the same parish, mother of the said Margaret; at St. Mildred's Bread Street.

1626-27.

- Jan. 25 William Sanky of St. Mary Woolnoth, citizen and goldsmith, a bachelor aged about 26 and at his own government, and Anne Garfield of the same parish, maiden, about 21, her father deceased; George Dale of St. Mary Woolchurch, goldsmith, testifies the consent of Ann Blackmore *als* Garfield; at St. Mary Woolnoth.
- Jan. 27 Matthew Goche of St. Peter's West Cheap, grocer, a bachelor aged about 23, at his own dispose, and Cicell Rockwood of St. Andrew's Holborn, maiden, about 23, at her own government, and dispose, her father and mother living both beyond the seas; at St. Michael's Queenhithe.
- Jan. 27 William Frye of St. James Garlickhithe, clothworker, a bachelor aged about 26, and Elizabeth Atkins of All Hallows the Great, maiden, aged about 25, at her own disposing, her father and mother deceased; at All Hallows the Great.
- Feb. 6 William Warham of Great St. Bartholomew's, gent^e, a bachelor aged 33, at his own government, and Anne Litler of the same parish, maiden, about 24, daughter of John Litler of Nampwich, Co. Chester, gent^e, who consents; attested by John Mercer, one of the grooms of H. M. Courser Stable; at St. Faith's or at St. Mary Savoy.
- Feb. 28 Christopher Tailor of Stepney, tailor, a bachelor,
† aged 29, and Alice Banckes of St. Botolph Al-
gate, about 40, widow of Henry Banckes, glover, deceased; at St. Faith's.

Feb. 28 Thomas Potter of Richmond, yeoman, alleged that
1626-27 James Prescott of the same place, smith, a bachelor, aged about 23, at his own government, intends to marry with Margery Cropper, maiden, aged 25, and sole at her own disposing; at New Brainford, Middlesex.

1627.

April 14 Richard Washington of St. Martin's in the Fields, Middlesex, gent^e, a bachelor aged about 46, and Frances Browne of the same parish, maiden, about 27, daughter of Nicholas Browne deceased; at the parish church aforesaid.

April 18 John Payte of Hartingfordbury, Herts., yeoman,
† bachelor, aged 22 and upwards, at his own government, with the consent of Reynold Payte his father, and Mary Hale of Amwell, Herts., maiden, aged 22, her father deceased; personally appeared George Hale of the same parish, yeoman, and testified to the consent of Mary Perry *als* Hale, her mother; at St. Peter's Paul's Wharf.

April 25 Richard Bifield¹ M.A. of Kingston upon Thames, a widower aged about 28, and Mary Lancasheire, of St. Lawrence, of Milk Street, maiden, aged 21, daughter of Susan Lancasheire, widow, who consents; at Lambes Chapel, Wood Street.

May 1 Sampson Waters² of St. Martin's in the Fields,
† blacksmith, a bachelor, aged about 23 or 24 and at his own government, and Grace Andrewes of the same parish, widow, about 28, late the wife of John Andrewes deceased; at St. Alphege. [signed Tamson Watha.]

May 9 John Bartlet of the precinct of Bridewell, feltmaker, bachelor, aged 27, at his own government, and

¹I have more than two dozen wills relating to the Bifields which I hope to publish one of these days. H. F. W.

²We had a Sampson Waters in Boston. H. F. W.

- May 9 Anne Taylor, widow, of St. Mary Magdalen,
1627 Old Fish Street, late the wife of Thomas Taylor
† of St. Mary, Somerset, citizen and cordwainer de-
ceased, she aged 23; at St. Mary Mounthaw.
- May 16 John Evans of St. Giles Cripplegate, gent^r, wid-
† ower, aged 43, and Frances Newman of the same
parish, maiden, aged 20, at her own disposing;
at St. Giles, &c.
- June 2 Andrew Kearne of St. Martin's in the Fields, free-
† mason, a bachelor aged about 25, and Grace Lip-
pingcott of the same parish, maiden, aged about
22 or 23, and sole at her own disposing; at St.
Martin's, &c.
- June 4 John Droeshout of St. Bride's, Fleet Street, en-
† graver, a widower aged 26, and Anne Ward of
St. Mary Matfellow *als* Whitechapel, maiden,
aged 21, her parents deceased, with consent of
her uncle Humfrey Norton of the same parish,
and she at his dispose; at St. Mary White-
chapel.
- June 7 William Jeffrey [as signed] of St. Mary Matfellow,
† mariner, aged 21, a bachelor at his own dispose,
and Elizabeth Eeles of the same parish, maiden,
aged 21, daughter of Thomas Eeles late of Stan-
well, Essex, yeoman, deceased; at St. Catherine
near the Tower.
- June 30 Nicholas Axe of St. Clement Danes, tailor, a bach-
† elor aged about 31, and Alice Evans of the same
place, widow, about 43; at the same parish
church.
- July 30 William Goddard of St. Bride's, haberdasher, aged
25, a bachelor at his own government, and Eliz-
abeth Edmondes of the same parish, maiden,
aged 24, daughter of William Edmondes of Wins-
loe, Bucks., gent^r, with consent of her said father;
attested by George Harberd of St. Bride's cutler;
at St. Bride's, &c.

- Aug. 24 Edward Goodwyn *als* Saunders of St. Olave's South-
 1627 wark, a widower aged 26, and Margaret King,
 † maiden, aged 20, daughter of William King of
 Hodsdon Herts., who consents; at St. Botolph's
 Bishopsgate.
- Oct. 3 Mr. James Bayley, clerk, of the parish of St. Mar-
 tin's in the Fields alleges that Mr. James Bayley,
 clerk, preacher of the Word of God, dwelling in
 Westminster, aged 33, intends to marry Helen
 Levington, Gent^e, aged 36, her father and mother
 both deceased; at St. Martin's in the Vintry.
- Oct. 30 Mr. James Chauncey¹ of Sabridgeworth, Herts.,
 clerk, a bachelor aged about 26, at his own gov-
 ernment and Elizabeth Mountjoy, maiden, aged
 23, her father deceased, with the consent of Mary
 Mountjoy of Bishop's Stortford, widow, her moth-
 er; at St. Mary Somerset.
- Nov. 23 Robert Lord of St. Andrew's, Wardrobe, yeoman,
 † a widower aged 44 (or 47?), and Elizabeth
 Vaughan of the same parish, widow [unfinished].
- Dec. 29 Arthur Mansfield of St. Martin's, Ludgate, haber-
 † dasher, bachelor, aged 28, and Margaret Ryle of
 St. Peter's in Cheape, maiden, aged 23, her par-
 ents deceased; at St. Peter's in Cheape.

1627-28.

- Feb. 26 Edward Quiney of St. Andrew's, Holborn, citizen
 † and brewer, a bachelor aged 25, and Anne Cord-
 eray of St. Bride's Fleet Street, maiden, aged 23,
 daughter of James Corderay of Co. Wilts. gent^e;
 at St. Bennet's Paul's Wharf.
- Feb. 27 Gabriel Colinge, curate of St. Pancras *als* Kentish
 † Town, bachelor, and Elenor Hicks late of Wig-
 more, Kent, and now of the Diocese of London,
 maiden, her parents deceased and she at her own
 disposing; at St. Leonard's Foster Lane.

¹I have several wills relating to this family from which sprang our New Eng-
 land family. H. F. W.

1628.

- March 27 William Mott of Orset (Essex) yeoman, a widower
† aged about 63, and Martha Salter of the same place, maiden, about 22, at her own dispose; at St. Gregory's, London.
- April 12 George Chaveney of St. Peter's Paul's Wharf, dier,
† a bachelor, aged about 28 and at his own government, and Agnes Southwicke of St. Mary Matfellow *als* Whitechapel, maiden, about 16, daughter of Thomas Southwicke of the same parish, gunsmith, who is willing; at St. Mary Matfellow.
- April 18 Robert Crane of St. Bride's Fleet Street, gent^r, a bachelor aged about 23, and Jane Porter of the same parish, maiden, about 21, daughter of — Porter late of the Co. of Warwick, gent^r, deceased, and at the dispose of her mother who consents; at St. Giles in the Fields.
- April 22 Thomas Weld of St. Mary Woolnoth, grocer, a bachelor aged about 23 (?), and Anne Kempton of Ware, Co. Herts., maiden, about 18, her father deceased; Edward Dexter of the same parish attested the consent of — Kempton, widow, her mother; at same parish church.
- April 24 John Croser of Little All Hallows, Thames Street,
† clothworker, a bachelor aged 30, at his own government, and Jane Ambrose of the same parish, widow, aged 32, late wife of Thomas Ambrose, deceased; at Chelsea or Fulham.
- April 25 Simon Kinge of All Hallows the Less, gent^r, a bachelor aged 36, and Philip Pinchback of St. Martin's in the Fields, widow, aged 38; at St. Pancras *als* Kentish Town.
- May 6 Robert Harford of St. Olave's Southwork brewer,
† a widower, aged 44, and Elizabeth Slawter of the same parish, widow, aged 38, relict of Joseph Slater, smith, deceased; at St. Benet's Paul's Wharf.
- May 30 Thomas Mavile (?) of Watford, Herts., collar-

- May 30 maker, a bachelor aged 24, at his own government,
1628 and Elizabeth Goodale of Edgeware, maiden, aged
† 18, daughter of William Goodale of the same
place, collarmaker; attested by Thomas Ellis of
St. Faith's, stationer; at Edgeware.
- June 30 Thomas Lowndes of St. Stephen's, Walbroke, ha-
berdasher, a bachelor aged 26, and Elizabeth
Spenser, maiden, of Stepney, about 21, daughter
of Mr. Richard Spenser, citizen and haberdasher
deceased and she solely at her own dispose; at
Stepney.
- June 30 Nicholas Crispe of St. Mildred's, Bread Street, cit-
izen and ironmonger, widower, aged 29, and Sa-
ra Spenser of the parish aforesaid, maiden, about
17, daughter of Richard Spenser, citizen and
haberdasher deceased and she an "orphant" at
the dispose of the R^t. Hon. the Lord Mayor and
Aldermen; attested by Thomas Lownes, citizen
and haberdasher; at Fulham.
- July (1-9) James Baudouyn¹ of St. Mary Woolchurch, mer-
chant, bachelor, aged 28, and Martha de Caugh
† (or Canghai) widow, of St. Dunstan's in the East,
aged 23, relict of Thomas de Caugh, merchant,
deceased; at Stepney or Hackney.
- July 14 Edward Adams of Richmond, Surrey, yeoman, rope-
maker, bachelor, aged 25, and Ellen Austen of
† the Diocese of London, maiden, aged 22, her par-
ents deceased and she at her own dispose; at St.
Andrew's, Wardrobe.
- Sept. 27 Henry Lea of St. Mary Magdalen, embroiderer,
† bachelor, aged 24, and Elizabeth Baugh² of the
same parish, maiden, aged 32, her parents de-
ceased; at St. Mary Magdalen.

¹ Could this have been the father of Pierre Baudouin and grandfather of our James Bowdoin? H. F. W.

² I associate the name of Baugh with the Hancock family with which the Lees of Virginia were undoubtedly connected. There was a family of that name once seated at Twining in Gloucestershire.

- Oct. 9 Thomas Angell of Stepney, mariner, widower, aged
1628 40, and Grace Gray of St. Benet's, Paul's Wharf,
† widow, aged 40, relict of Slingsby Gray of St.
Giles in the Fields, ironmonger, deceased; at St.
Gregory's.
- Oct. 18 Thomas Cole of St. Mary Matfellow *als* White-
† chapel, shipcarpenter, widower, aged 32, and Mary
Wade of the same parish, maiden, aged 28, daugh-
ter of Richard Wade of Ipswich, Suffolk, mariner;
at St. Mary Matfellow.
- Oct. 20 John Beedle of Uxbridge, yeoman, bachelor, aged
† 32, and Anne Sharpe of the same place, maiden,
aged 23, daughter of Thomas Sharpe of Kilburn,
yeoman, who is willing; at St. Mary Mounthaw.
- Dec. 29 William Partridge of Harrow on the Hill, husband-
† man, bachelor, aged 40, and Anne Butterfield of
Hempstead, Herts., maiden, aged 30, at her own
disposing; at Christ Church.

1628-29.

- Feb. 5 Matthew Andrewe of St. Olave's, Southwark, grocer,
† bachelor, aged 23, and Sarah Evance,¹ of St.
Michael in the Querne, maiden, aged 22, daughter
of Hugh Evance of the said parish, citizen and
clothworker, personally present and consenting;
at St. Michael's &c.
- Feb. 5 George Moncke of Shering, Essex, shoemaker, bach-
† elor, aged 20, son of George Moncke of the same
place, shoemaker, with his said father's consent,
and Joane Dyer of Sabridgeworth, Herts., maid-
en, aged 21, her parents deceased and she at the
dispose of Thomas Dyer of the same parish, yeo-
man, her brother; attested by George Waterman
of Hatfield Broad oak, gent.; at Shering.
- Feb. 12 John Lee of St. Andrew's Holborn, tailor, bach-
† elor, aged 26, and Margaret Snowe of the same

¹A sister of John Evance of Connecticut (see Emmerton and Waters' Gleanings, pp. 27-33). H. F. W.

- Feb. 12 parish, maiden, aged 22, daughter of William
1628-29 Snowe, yeoman, of Co. Wilts., who consents; at
St. Gregory.
- Feb. 16 John Lee of St. Alphage, mason, bachelor, aged
† 21 (?), and Elizabeth Wright, of St. Alban's Wood
Street, maiden, aged 21, daughter of Thomas
Wright, deceased, and with consent her mother; as
is attested by Richard Wright, her brother; at St.
Alphage.
- March 2 Francis Norton¹ of the parish of St. Olave's in
† Southwark, in the Co. of Surrey, haberdasher and
a bachelor aged about 27 years, allegeth that he
intendeth to marry with Mary Phillips of the
Diocese of London, widow, aged about 29 years;
at St. Christopher in the Stocks. [signed by Fran-
cis Norton.]
- March 17 William Stephens of St. Olave's, Southwark, mari-
† ner, a bachelor aged 22, at his own government,
and Elizabeth Brewland, maiden, aged 23, at her
own dispose, her father deceased, and with con-
sent of Elizabeth Brewland, her mother; at St.
Andrew's, Wardrobe, or St. Mary Magdalen, old
Fish Street.
- March 21 Robert Cunliffe of St. Helen's, Bishopsgate, salt-
† er, bachelor, about 28, at his own government,
and Rebecca Norton of St. Swithin near London
Stone, spinster, aged 25, daughter of Nathaniel
Norton of the same parish, grocer, who consents;
at St. Mary Mounthaw.

1629.

- April 2 Nicholas Bound of St. Olave's, Surrey, brewer, bach-
† elor, aged 27, and Joane Jennings of St. Trinity
the Less, maiden, about 33, at her own dispose;
at St. Trinity.

¹Col. Francis Norton of Charlestown, Mass., was a haberdasher and his wife Mary was sister of Robert Houghton of St. Olave's Southwark (see my Gleanings, Part III, pp. 25-78). H. F. W.

- April 4 Samuel Sharpe¹ of St. Trinity in Trinity Lane, mer-
 1629 chant, bachelor, aged 36, and Alice Stileman of
 † All Hallows Staynings, maiden, aged 24, daugh-
 ter of Robert Stileman of the same parish, mercer,
 who is present and willing; at the same parish
 church.
- April 28 Thomas Fry of Christ Church, merchant tailor, bach-
 † elor, aged 28, and Alice Watson of St. Peter's West
 Cheap, maiden, aged 26, daughter of William
 Watson of Bushlane, Herts., yeoman; at St.
 Gregory's.
- April 28 John Gibson of the City of York, Esq., bachelor,
 † aged 22, at his own disposing, and Penelope
 Woodhall² of St. Faith, London, maiden, aged
 16, daughter of Edmond Woodhall of the same

¹ One of the most important of the early settlers of Salem, where also settled his wife's uncle Elias, and brother Richard Stileman (see Emmerton and Waters' Gleanings, p. 119). The Court of Assistants in London, Feb. 26, 1629, ordered five pieces of ordnance to be placed in his hands (and he was to have carriages made for them) with a great quantity of other arms and great shot. A contract had been made with him for three years at £10 a year "to haue the ouersight of the ordnance to bee planted in the ffort to be built uppon the plantacon, and what ells may concerne artillery busines to geene his aduize in" &c. March 5, a committee of the governor, deputy and several assistants, who were to advise with Messrs. Graves and Sharpe, were chosen to consider the subject of dividing the lands, etc. Mr. Sharpe is referred to as engineer of the plantations and was appointed Master Gunner of the Ordnance. The duplicate Charter, with the company's seal, was committed to his care on board the George Bonaventure. Mr. Samuel Skelton and Mr. Samuel Sharpe were commissioned, in case they should find Governor Endecott dead on their arrival at Naumkeag, or if he should die before all the vessels should reach there, to take the lead of the council and rule according to order. To Mr. Sharpe must have been assigned a lot opposite Governor Endecott's, being on the west side of what is now Washington street, extending back to North street. This became known as Sharp's field. On it (according to the Lynde MSS.) was planted a fort, which must have stood quite near the old Methodist meeting House near the corner of Sewall and Lynde streets. When Mr. Winthrop was chosen governor of the Company, Mr. Samuel Sharpe was chosen one of the Assistants. He was also made ruling elder of the church. His children seem to have been Abigail, Elias, Edward, Mary, Experience, Nathaniel and Hannah. He died, according to Felt, in 1656, and his widow Alice died 1667. Of the children, I find that Abigail became the wife of Thomas Jeggells, Mary was married to John Norton and Nathaniel had a wife Rebecca in 1684. Whether other of his children survived I cannot now say. I suspect, however, that one was the wife of William Lake. H. F. W.

² See Pedigree of Woodhall in my Gleanings, Part I, p. 53. She was a kinswoman of the Wilsons and the Rawsons. H. F. W.

- April 28 parish, Esq., who consents ; at St. Olave's Silver
1629 Street. [This has been erased.]
- June 3 Robert Houghton of St. Olave's Southwark, citizen
† and fishmonger of London, bachelor, aged 23,
and Mary Sedgwicke¹ of St. Bridget *als* St.
Brides, Fleet Street, maiden, aged 22, at the dis-
posing of William Sedgwicke of the said parish,
haberdasher, who consents ; at St. Bride's, &c.
[This was signed by Rob^t Houghton and William
Sedgweek, but the entry has been erased.]
- June 18 Augustine Wingfield of Lincoln's Inn, gen^t, alleg-
† eth that Thomas Lane² of Rickmansworth, Herts.,
yeoman, bachelor, aged about 40, intendeth to
marry Mary Child of the same parish, widow,
aged about 40 ; at St. Mary Savoy.
- June 18 John Gybson of St. Faith the Virgin, Esq., bach-
elor, aged 23, at his own government, and Pene-
lope Woodhall of the same parish, maiden, aged
16, daughter of Edmond Woodhall of the same
Esq., who consents ; at St. Ann's, Blackfriars.
- June 30 Thomas Starling, of Harverdstock, Essex, potter,
† bachelor, aged 23, at his own government, and
Joane Glascock, of Harverdstock, maiden, aged
20, daughter of Thomas Glascock, deceased ; Eus-
tace Brock of St. Faith's, London, skinner, at-
tests to the consent of ——— Smith *als* Glas-
cock, wife of Thomas Smith and mother of Joane ;
at St. Martin's, Ludgate.
- July 7 Edmund Staunton, clerk, parson of Bushey, Herts.,
† bachelor, aged 30, and Mary Balthorp of the
same parish, maiden, aged 25, her father de-
ceased ; at the Chapel of Bridewell.
- July 14 Thomas Cryse, of Stepney, mariner, bachelor, aged
† 26, at his own government, and Joane Clay of

¹A sister of Major General Robert Sedgwick. Her husband was a brother-in-law of Col. Francis Norton (see note on p. 111). H. F. W.

²A near relative, without doubt, of Job Lane of Mass. (see N. E. Hist. Gen. Register, Vol. 44, pp. 395-7). H. F. W.

- July 14 the same parish, maiden, aged 25, daughter of John
1629 Clay deceased, and her mother also deceased, and
she living with Sarah Paine *als* Clay, wife of Ed-
ward Paine of the said parish, mariner, who giv-
eth consent; at Stepney or St. Leonard's, Brom-
ley, Middlesex. [The signature is Thomas Crip-
pes.]
- July 15 Thomas Mott of All Hallow's Stainings, haberdasher,
† bachelor, aged 50, and Sarah Hunt of the same
parish, widow, aged 36, late the wife of Robert
Hunt deceased; at the same parish church.
- July 20 Peter Mullett of Whitechapel, mariner, bachelor,
† aged 26, and Catherine King of the same parish,
maiden, aged 18, daughter of John King of the
same, mariner, who gives consent; at the same
parish church.
- Aug. 4 John Anderson of St. Botolph's Bishopsgate, silk
† throwster, allegeth that Matthew Draper of the
city of London, gent., bachelor, aged 24, with
consent of his father, intendeth to marry Sarah
Stammar of Inगतston, Essex, maiden, aged 20,
daughter of ——— Stammar deceased, and with
consent of her mother; at St. Botolph's Bishopsgate.
- Sept. 3 Luke Atkinson¹ of St. Mary, Islington, widower,
† aged 28, and Rebecca Foster, of St. Clement
Danes, widow, aged 37 (?), late the wife of Wil-
liam Foster, citizen and vintner deceased; at
St. Mary, Islington.
- Sept. 14 Henry Wilkinson of St. Mildred's, Poultry, tailor,
† a widower, aged 40, and Ellenor Johnson of St.
Martin's Outwich, maiden, aged 34, at her own
disposal; at St. Martin's Outwich.
- Sept. 16 Thomas Peirson of Hadley monachorum, a bache-
† lor aged 18, son of Thomas Peirson husband-
man, deceased, and Margaret Whytinge, maiden,

¹ There was a Luke Atkinson among the early settlers of Connecticut. H. F. W.

- Sept. 16 aged 19, daughter of John Whytinge, deceased,
1629 as attested by Henry Warner of Hadley, etc.,
tailor, who married the mother of the said Mar-
garet; at St. James, Clarkenwell.
- Sept. 23 William Browne of St. Clement Danes, tailor, a
† widower, aged 31 (?), and Catherine Aldridge of
the same parish, widow, aged 39; at the same
parish church.
- Oct. 7 Abraham Shorte of St. Sepulchre's, tailor, a bache-
† lor aged 27, at his own government, and Mary
Beedom of St. Bride's, maiden, aged 18, daugh-
ter of Thomas Beedom of the same parish, cut-
ler, who is present and consents; at St. Mary
Strand *als* Savoy.
- Oct. 26 Anthony Goddard of St. Clement Danes, gent., a
† bachelor aged 26, at his own government, and
Elizabeth Backouse of St. Martins in the Fields,
maiden, aged 24, daughter of Nicholas Backouse
of the same parish, tailor; at St. Clement's.
- Oct. 26 Laurence Tickner of Great All Hallows, Lombard
† Street, citizen and grocer of London, a bachelor
aged 27, and Margaret Wilson of Stepney, widow,
aged 27; at St. Mary Whitechapel or Wapping.
- Oct. 31 William Ingoll [or, as she writes it, Inghall] of St.
† Botolph Aldersgate, merchant tailor, a bachelor
aged 24 and at his own government, and Anne
Lewis of St. James Clarkenwell, maiden, aged 22,
at her own dispose, her parents deceased; at St.
James Clarkenwell.
- Nov. 2 Francis Wethered of Waltham Abbey, painter stainer,
† a bachelor aged 26, at his own government, and
Dorothy Lee of the same place, widow, aged
40 (?); at St. Botolph's Aldgate.
- Nov. 6 Lewis Griffin of St. Mary Abchurch, clothworker, a
† bachelor aged 40, and Joanna Goodwin of St.
Olave's, Hart Street, maiden, 34, at her own
disposing; at St. Olave's, Hart Street.
-

- Nov. 7 John King of Weston, Herts., husbandman, a bachelor aged 23, at his own disposing, and Jane Wright, maiden, aged 20, daughter of Michael Wright deceased; at East Barnet Herts.
 † 1629
- Nov. 14 George Willis of Hackney, yeoman, a widower aged 48, and Elizabeth Lord of the same parish, maiden, aged 32, at her own disposing; at the same parish church.
 †
- Nov. 18 William Goddarde, Doctor of Physick, a bachelor aged 30, and Mary Matthewes of the same parish, maiden, aged 22, her father deceased, with consent of Anne Matthewes of the same parish, widow; at St. ———.
 †
- Nov. 23 John Crowe of St. Giles in the Fields, gent., a bachelor aged 25, at his own government, and Anne Hinde of St. Andrew's Holborn, aged 32, relict of John Hinde deceased; at St. Nicholas Olaves.
 †
- Nov. 23 Alexander Pinder of St. Clement Danes, sadler, bachelor, aged 23, and Margery Needham of St. Botolph's Aldgate, widow, aged 30; at Stepney.
 †
- Nov. 26 William Prentice of Rumford, husbandman, bachelor, aged 24, and Joane Halfpenny of the same, widow, aged 40; at St. Giles Cripplegate.
 †
- Nov. 28 Thomas Parker of St. Katherine's, Colman Street, citizen and haberdasher, a bachelor aged 24, and Jane Hayward of St. Bride's, Fleet Street, widow, aged 30; at Stepney.
 †
- Dec. 1 Thomas Hellwys of St. James Duke's Place, mercer, a bachelor aged 26, and Philip Man of St. Mary Aldermay, maiden, aged 21, daughter of Robert Mann citizen and grocer, deceased; at Hackney.
 †
- Dec. 1 James Tripp of St. Giles without Cripplegate, clothworker, a bachelor aged 29, and Ellen Maltus of St. Mildred in the Poultry, maiden, 18, daughter of John Maltus, of Co. Essex, yeoman, who consenteth; at St. Mildred's, etc.
 †
- Dec. 5 Isaac Pennington of Creedchurch, London, widower,

- Dec. 5 about 45, and Mary Wilkinson,¹ widow, of St.
 1629 Dunstan's in the West, about 42, late wife of
 † Roger Wilkinson of the same parish, haberdasher; at West Bergholt, Essex, or at Fordham.
- Dec. 29 James Pinckney of St. John the Evangelist, sadler,
 † bachelor, aged 27, at his own government, and
 Anne Taylor of St. Mildred's in the Poultry,
 maiden, aged 19, daughter of Thomas Taylor,
 late of Rotheram, Co. York, draper, deceased,
 with consent of Elizabeth Taylor *als* Winsby, her
 natural and lawful mother, as attested by Wil-
 liam Taylor of St. Mildred's, haberdasher, per-
 sonally present; at St. Christopher, Stocks.

1629-30.

- Jan. 1 William Wells of St. Andrew's, Holborn, yeoman,
 † bachelor, aged 22, at his own government, and
 Margaret Williams of the same parish, maiden,
 aged 22, her parents deceased and she at her own
 disposing; at St. Martin's Ludgate.
- Jan. 5 Richard Glover² of St. Swithen's, citizen and mercer,
 † widower, about 70, and Alice Faulkner, widow,
 aged 50, relict of Thomas Faulkner, late citizen
 and haberdasher of London, deceased; at St.
 Antholins or All Hallows in the Wall.
- Jan. 9 William Lacke of Stepney, weaver, bachelor, aged
 † 26, and Margaret Greene of the same parish,
 widow, aged 43; at St. Olaves, Hart Street.
- Jan. 13 John Greene of Stratford Langton, yeoman, aged 50,
 † widower, and Lettice Barnes of St. Mary Matfel-
 lon, widow, aged 46; at St. Mary Matfellow.
- Jan. 14 William Gardner of St. Michael's, Cornhill, citizen

¹I have the will of a Mary Pennington, calling herself the widow of Isaac Pennington and mother of Gulielma Maria, one of the wives of William Penn, the founder of Pennsylvania. She must have been, therefore, the widow of Sir William Springett, who is said to have died in 1643. If so, she could not have been this Mary Wilkinson. H. F. W.

²Josse Glover of New England had a brother Richard who was too young to have been the above. H. F. W.

- Jan. 14 and merchant tailor, bachelor, aged 32, and Mary
1629-30 Williams of Redderiffe, maiden, aged 20, daugh-
† ter of Mr. Williams late of Ipswich, merchant,
 deceased, and her mother likewise deceased, and
 she at her sole government; at St. Mary Islington.
- Jan. 21 Edward Normanton of St. Dunstan's in the West,
† sadler, bachelor, aged 28, and Margaret Milner of
 Tower Hill, maiden, aged 20, at her own dispos-
 ing; at St Mary Whitechapel.
- Jan. 26 Richard King of St. Andrew's, Holborn, barber sur-
† geon, widower, 42, and Ellen Iremonger, of St.
 Faith's, maiden, 34, at her own disposing; at St.
 Sepulchre's.
- Feb. 1 George Haughton of St. Margaret's, New Fish street,
† fishmonger, bachelor, aged 25, at his own gov-
 ernment, and Susan Murray (?) of St. Mary
 Woolchurch, maiden, aged 21, her parents de-
 ceased; at the same parish church.
- Feb. 4 Richard Bishop, yeoman, widower, aged 42, and Jo-
† ane Yelverton of London, spinster, about 33 or
 34, at her own disposing; at St. Mary Strand
 als Savoy.
- Feb. 4 Thomas Rose of St. Martin's in the Fields, freema-
† son, widower, aged 40, and Isabel Elsey of the
 same parish, widow, aged 30; at St. Alphage.
- Feb. 4 John Questenbury of St. Mary Woolchurch, barber sur-
† geon, bachelor, aged 20, at his own disposing, and
 Sara Ireland of St. Botolph Aldersgate, maiden,
 aged 19, daughter of William Ireland of the same
 parish, gen^t, who consents; at St. Benet Sherhog.
- March 1 John Jarmyn [as he writes it] of Anstye, Herts.,
† grocer, bachelor, aged 23, and Anna King of
 Barley, Herts., maiden, aged 21, daughter of Rob-
 ert King, late of the same place, yeoman, de-
 ceased, and at the disposing of Elizabeth King,
 her mother, who consents, as attested by Charles
 Jearmyn of St. Clement Danes, tailor; at St.
 Anne Blackfriars.

1630.

- March 25 William Cashe [as he writes it] of St. Nicholas
† Olave, vintner, a bachelor aged about 26 years and
at his own government, and Elizabeth Ellam of
St. Peter Cornhill, maiden, aged 22, at her own
dispose, as is attested by Thomas Wastell of the
same parish, vintner; at the same parish church.
- April 6 Thomas Burton of St. Leonards, Shoreditch, vint-
† ner, bachelor, aged 23, at his own government,
and Florence Goldston of St. Mary Woolnoth,
maiden, aged 21, daughter of William Goldston,
late of Windsor, Berks., gent, deceased, and her
mother also, and she in the government of Mr.
Raphe King of the same parish, vintner, her un-
cle, who is willing, as is attested by Valentine
Smith, of St. Mary Magdalen, Old Fish Street,
draper; at St. Mary Woolnoth.
- April 15 Mark Hygate of St. Martin's in the Fields, yeoman,
† widower, aged 35, and Ursula Gould of the same
parish, widow, aged 38 (?); at St. Martin's,
Ludgate.
- April 19 George Taylor of St. Nicholas Cole Abbey, mer-
† chant tailor, widower, aged 32, and Elizabeth
Hales of the said parish, maiden, aged 20, daugh-
ter of Henry Hales, who consents, as attested by
Edmund Hales, her brother; at the said parish
church.
- April 29 Andrew Neale of St. Mary Magdalen, Old Fish
† Street, clothworker, widower, aged 27, and Sara
King¹ of Watford, Herts., maiden, about 20,
daughter of Raph King of the same place, mer-
cer, who is willing, privy, and consenting, as is
attested by Edward Neale of St. Andrew's, Hol-
born, white baker; at Idelstry, Herts.
- May 10 Richard Harlakenden of Earl's Colne, gent, bache-

¹A sister of Daniel King of Lynn, Mass., who owned Swampscott. H. F. W.

- May 10 lor, aged 23, with consent of Richard Harlaken-
1630 den of the same place, Esq., his father, and Alice
Mildmay, daughter of Sir Henry Mildmay, knight,
of Graces, maiden, aged 19. His free consent is
attested by William Goodwin, servant to the said
Sir Henry Mildmay [signed by Will^m Good-
win]; at St. Bride's or St. Ann's Blackfriars.
- May 21 Simon Barron of St. Botolph's Algate, needle maker,
† bachelor, aged 24, and Margaret Lowe, of the
said parish, maiden, aged 24, her father deceased
and she at the disposing of her mother who con-
sents; at St. Faith's.
- June 8 Nathaniel Andrewes of St. Mary at Hill, merchant,
† bachelor, aged 26, at his own government, and
Jane Caseere of St. Dionis Backchurch, maiden,
aged 27 or 28, her parents deceased; at St. Mar-
tin's, Ludgate.
- June 8 William Alford of St. Stephen's, Walbroke, skinner,
† bachelor, aged 25, and Mary Draper of Hackney,
maiden, aged 22, at the dispose of George Har-
wood¹ of London, merchant, her uncle, who giv-
eth consent; at Hackney.
- June 14 Henry Thornton of St. Michael's Querne, skinner,
† bachelor, aged 31, and Alice Hall, maiden, aged
21, her father deceased and she at the disposing
of Alice Hall of Bovindon, Herts., widow, her
natural and lawful mother; at St. Martin's, Lud-
gate.
- June 17 Anthony Hunt of Tottenham, Middlesex, yeoman,
† bachelor, aged 32, and Mary Sterne of the same
place, maiden, aged 24 (?) at her own disposing,
her parents being deceased; at St. Ethelburgh.
- July 12 Nicholas King of St. Mary Matfellow, widower, aged
† 33, and Margaret West, widow, of Stepney, aged
32; at St. Gregory's near Paul's.

¹I suppose him to be the George Harwood who was the first treasurer of the
Massachusetts Company. H. F. W.

- Oct. 4 Thomas Howe of St. Dunstan's in the West, yeoman,
1630 bachelor, aged 34, and Mary Campe of Kelvedon,
† Essex, maiden, aged 21, at her own disposing;
at St. Faith's.
- Oct. 20 ' John Field of Theydon Mount, Essex, yeoman, bach-
† elor, aged 30, and Mary Savill of Harlow, maid-
en, aged 24, her father deceased and she at the
disposing of Susan Savill, her mother; at North-
weld Basset.
- Oct. 27 John Coxe [signed Cock] of St. Mary Woolnoth,
† yeoman, bachelor, aged 20, with consent of Thom-
as Coxe, linen draper, and Martha Standish of
the same parish, maiden, aged 20, daughter of
—— Standish, late deceased, and she at the
disposing of Anne Standish her mother; at the
parish aforesaid.
- Nov. 9 William King of St. Bartholomew by the Exchange,
† merchant, bachelor, aged 23, at his own govern-
ment, his father deceased, and Sarah Buddens of
St. Bennet Graschurch, maiden, aged 18, daugh-
ter of Adam Buddens late of London, dier, de-
ceased, and she now living with John Wright of
Gray's Inn, Esq., her father-in-law, who con-
senteth; at St. Lawrence Pountney.
- Nov. 9 Stephen Stephenson of Sepulchre's, cook, bachelor,
† aged 26, at his own government, and Elizabeth
Medcap of St. Botolph's, Algate, maiden, aged
30; at St. Alphege without Cripplegate.
- Nov. 29 Robert Manfield of Walthamstow, Essex, gardiner,
† bachelor, aged 38, and Dorothy Swayne of the
same parish, maiden, aged 25, daughter of Wil-
liam Swayne of the same, yeoman; at St. Clem-
ent's Eastcheap.
- Dec. 16 Thomas Axtell of Christ Church, London, grocer,
† allegeth that Abraham Redman of the same parish,
draper, bachelor, aged 44, intendeth to marry

- Dec. 16 Sara Balthrop of the same parish, spinster, aged
1630 26, at her own disposing, her father deceased ; at
 St. Matthew Friday Street.
- Dec. 28 Josua Hill of Yeling, Middlesex, yeoman, bachelor,
† aged 33, and Jane Head of Acton, widow, aged
 40, relict of the late Thomas Head, late of the
 same parish deceased ; at St. Martin's, Ludgate,
 or at Acton.

1630-31.

- Jan. 4 Henry Reynoldes of Upminster, Essex, husbandman,
† widower, aged 40, and Elizabeth Angell of the
 same place, maiden, aged about the same ; at St.
 Sepulchre's.
- Jan. 5 Henry Hooper of St. Mildred in the Poultry, draper,
† bachelor, aged 24, at his own government, and
 Joyce Barnes of St. Martin's in the Fields, maid-
 en, aged 23, her father deceased, and she at the
 disposing of Samuel Hopkins of the same parish,
 grocer, her uncle ; at St. Martin's in the Fields.
- Jan. 17 William Gooddall [signed Goodhall] of Uxbridge,
† Middlesex, draper, bachelor, aged 24, at his own
 government, and Jane Bartlett of Heston in the
 same Co., maiden, aged 21, daughter of Thomas
 Bartlett of the same place, yeoman, who con-
 sents ; at Heston.
- Jan. 17 William Dickins of St. James Dukes Place, skinner,
† bachelor, aged 26, at his own government, and
 Margaret Belfield of the same place, aged about
 21, her parents deceased and she at her own dis-
 posing ; at the same parish church.
- Jan. 18 Edward Belitha of Stepney, mariner, bachelor, aged
† 25, and Mary Copp of the same parish, maiden,
 aged 18, daughter of William Copp of the same,
 mariner, who giveth consent ; at Stratford Bow.
- Jan. 22 George Brownell of St. Martin's in the Vintry, cloth-

- Jan. 22 worker, bachelor, aged 26, and Frances Wood-
 1630-31 yard of the same parish, widow, aged 40; at the
 † same parish church.
- Jan. 29 William Farmer of St. James Garlickhith, cloth-
 † worker, aged 30, bachelor, at his own govern-
 ment, and Anne Austen of Queenhith, widow,
 aged 29, relict of John Austen late of the said par-
 ish, clothworker, deceased; at St. Lawrence in
 Old Jewry or St. Martin in Iremonger Lane.
- Feb. 10 William Passand of St. Antholins, merchant tailor,
 † widower, aged 40, and Lucy Broughton of St.
 Botolph's Aldgate, widow, aged 26, relict of
 George Broughton late of the said place, gun-
 smith, deceased; at St. Botolph's, etc.
- Feb. 22 William Turner of St. Mary Hill, tailor, allegeth that
 † John Tailor of St. Mary Whitechapel, shipwright,
 bachelor, aged 32, intendeth to marry Jane Frog-
 morton [Throgmorton] of St. Mary Hill, maiden,
 aged 23, daughter of Henry Frogmorton who
 consents; at St. Martin's Outwich.
- March 2 John Hopkins of Alveley, Essex, hatmaker, wid-
 † ower, aged 40, and Alice Bland of the same parish,
 aged 38, widow of ——— Bland, deceased; at
 St. Faith's.
- March 18 Thomas Lechford¹ of St. Andrew's Holborn, Lon-
 don, gent^t, alleged for Robert Eyre, gent^t, bache-
 lor, aged 21, son of Robert Eyre of Lincoln's Inn
 Esq. (who consents) and Anne Aldersay of St.
 Antholin's, maiden, aged 18, daughter of Sam-
 uel Aldersay of the same place Esq., who con-
 sents, as attested by Robert Williams of Lin-
 coln's Inn, gent^t.

1631.

April 9 William Feild of Chigwell, yeoman, widower, aged 32,

¹ Chester omits this name, of such interest to New England antiquaries, as well as the reference to Robert Williams. H. F. W.

- April 9 and Clement Goodwyn of the said parish, maid-
 1631 en, aged 20, daughter of John Goodwyn, who,
 † being present, testifies ; at the same parish church.
- April 13 Albayn Sweyn [as he writes it] of St. Olave, Silver
 † Street, cutler, bachelor, aged 22, and Anne Elson
 of the same parish, maiden, aged 21, daughter of
 ——— Elson of Darbyshire, carrier ; then ap-
 peared Nathaniel Swayne [as he writes it] of St.
 Olave's and testified ; at St. Mary Magdalen,
 Milk Street.
- April 18 Thomas Capp of Christ Church, bachelor, butcher,
 † aged 24, and Elizabeth King of St. Clement
 Danes, widow, aged 24 ; at St. Mildred, Bread
 Street.
- April 19 William Gray of St. Dionis Backchurch, merchant,
 † bachelor, aged 24, with his father's consent, and
 Dorcas Gray of Stratford Bow, maiden, aged 20,
 daughter of Henry Gray of the said place, de-
 ceased, and she at the disposing of her mother
 who consents ; at Stratford Bow.
- May 3 Richard Toppin of Sion College M.A., bachelor,
 † aged 30, and Dorothy Bullard of St. Michael's,
 Wood Street, maiden, aged 20, daughter of
 Thomas Bullard of the same parish, apothecary ;
 at St. Mary Woolchurch.
- May 11 William Vaughan of St. George's, Southwark, tailor,
 † bachelor, aged 40, and Alice Stanley of St. Bo-
 tolph's without Bishopsgate, aged 38, relict of
 Philip Stanley deceased ; at St. (?)
- May 16 John Clarke¹ of St. Antholin's, stationer, bachelor,
 † aged 29, and Margaret Ruck of St. Magnus, maid-
 en, aged 21, daughter of Thomas Rucke late
 citizen and scrivener, deceased, and at the dis-
 posal of George Hunt of the said parish, her
 father in law ; at St. Magnus.

¹There was a connection of these two names here also. Elizabeth Spooner, widow of Thomas Spooner of Salem, in her will, 1673 (proved 1677), mentions cousin Margaret Ruck of Boston and cousin Thomas Clarke at Cambridge.

- May 17 Edward Browne of St. Andrew's Holborn, whitebaker,
1631 bachelor, aged 25, and Sara King of Langley,
† Herts., maiden, aged 20, daughter of Nicholas
King of the same place, yeoman, who consents,
as attested by Samuel Cartwright of St. Bartholomew the Less; at St. Bartholomew the Less.
- May 18 Isaac Gilbert of Rayleigh, Essex, gent^t, widower,
aged 38, and Sara Witham, maiden, aged (?),
daughter of Robert Witham of Barling, Essex,
clerk, who consents; at St. Faith's, London.
- June 3 Henry Fleetwood of Gray's Inn, gent^t, bachelor, aged
31, and Elizabeth Haynes of St. Andrew's, Holborn, maiden, aged 27, at her own disposing, her
parents deceased; at St. Botolph's Bishopgate.
- June 16 John Flexmore of Chipping Barnet, Herts., tallow-
† chandler, bachelor, aged 22, with the consent of
Elizabeth Flexmore of Chipping Barnet, widow,
his mother (his father deceased), and Mary Gould
of the same place, maiden, aged 19, daughter of
John Gould of the same place, husbandman; at-
tested by Thomas Kinge of Chipping Barnett, gold
wire drawer; at East Barnet or the Chapel in
High Gate.
- June 21 James Baldwin of St. Margaret, Lothbury, London,
† vintner, bachelor, aged 29, and Grace Mason of
St. Andrew Undershaft, spinster, aged 28, at her
own dispose; at St. Andrew Undershaft.
- June 23 John Norton of Welcom, York, but now of Lon-
† don, clerk, about 41, widower, and Dorcas Bovey
of Little St. Bartholomew, spinster, aged 31, at
her own disposing; at Little St. Bartholomew.
- June 23 Thomas Cartwright of Burntwood, Essex, clerk,
† aged 30, and Judith Wingate of Ramsden Bell-
house, maiden, aged 25 and at her own dispos-
ing; at St. Lawrence Pountney.
- July 2 Richard Cary of St. Mary Staynings, goldsmith, bach-
† elor, aged 27, and Anne Mayes of the same

- July 2 place, maiden, aged about the same, at her own
1631 disposing; at the said parish church.
- July 7 Nathaniel Norton of St. Swithin's, grocer, widower,
† aged 56, and Mary Poole of the same parish,
widow, aged about the same years, relict of Robert Poole deceased; at St. Mildred's Bread Street.
- July 16 John Whitamore of St. Mary Whitechapel, tallow-
† chandler, bachelor, aged 23, and Mary Wright of
St. Saviour's, maiden, aged 16, daughter of Robert Wright of the said parish, merchant tailor; at St. Botolph's Algate.
- Aug. 1 Robert Tompson of St. Botolph's Algate, founder,
† widower, aged 60, and Joane Gilberd of St. Botolph's Aldersgate, widow, aged 60; at St. Nicholas Olaves.
- Aug. 7 [on a loose sheet] James Moody of Burnham, Essex,
† clerk, bachelor, aged 26, and Elizabeth King of Southminster, singlewoman, aged 23, daughter of Benjamin King¹ late of Southminster, long since deceased, as attested by Mr. Edward Hastler of Latchindon, clerk; at Cricksey, Essex.
- Aug. 18 Zacharie Kinge² of Watford, Herts., draper, bachelor, aged 27, and Hellen Hall of Bovington, aged 21, daughter of Alice Hall of the same place, widow, with the consent of the said Hellen (*sic*) her mother, her father deceased; at St. Magnus.
- Aug. 18 John Whiting [signed Whittinge] of Uxbridge, tailor bachelor, aged 24, at his own government, and Mary Kirrell of the same place, spinster, aged 22, daughter of Richard Kirrell of the same place yeoman; at St. Nicholas Olaves.
- Aug. 18 Thomas Proctor of ———, Essex, yeoman, bachelor, aged 40, and Alice Baldwin of St. Katherine Cree Church, spinster, aged 30, sole at her own disposing; at St. Mildred's, Bread Street.

¹The pedigree of King showing this match may be found in the Visitations of Essex (Harleian Soc. Pub., Part II, pp. 588-9. See also Part I, p. 66.) H. F. W.

²I have his will (1660) as of Bovington, Herts.; he was evidently a son of Francis Kinge of Watford, already referred to. H. F. W.

- Aug. 22 Samuel Lee of St. John Baptist, clothworker, bachelor, aged 24, at his own government, and Anne 1631 Morgan of St. Michael Bassishaw, widow, aged † 31, relict of Ethel Morgan deceased; at the same parish church.
- Aug. 23 [on a loose sheet] Elisha Clerke of Chelmsford M.A. and Practitioner of Physick, bachelor, aged 31, and Mary Benthall of Braintree, singlewoman, aged 26, daughter of — Benthall deceased and Mary his widow, whose consent is testified by John Clerke one of His Majesty's bailiffs of the Borough of Maldon; at Much Badow.
- Sept. 13 Barnabe Leigh of St. Dunstan's in the West, goldsmith, bachelor, aged 33, and Catherine Tackley of St. Clement Danes, maiden, aged 28, at her own disposing; at St. Faith's.
- Sept. 19 Thomas Dowse of St. Sepulchre's, freemason, aged † about 23, bachelor, and Elizabeth Love of the same place, widow, about 35, late the wife of William Love of the said parish, farrier; at St. Sepulchre's.
- Sept. 27 Samuel Fisher of Navestocke, Essex, clerk, aged 34, bachelor, and Marery Greene of the same place, † maiden, aged 23, daughter of William Greene of Little All Hallows, merchant, with the consent of Sarah Greene *als* Steere, her mother; then appeared William Steere, of Stratford (Bow) husband of the said Sarah, and testified; at Stratford Bow.
- Oct. 8 John Huke of St. Leonard's, Shoreditch, widower, † aged 70, and Constance Leigh, widow, aged 60, relict of Robert Leigh of St. James Clarkenwell, gen^t, deceased; at the said church in Clarkenwell.
- Oct. 12 William Curtis¹ of West Ham, Essex, husbandman, † bachelor, aged 28, and Sara Boxer of the same place, widow, aged 30, late the wife of Peter Boxer, deceased; at St. Michael's Queenhithe.

¹Can this possibly be our William Curtis of Roxbury? H. F. W.

- Oct. 12 John Attree, yeoman, bachelor, aged about 22, son
1631 of William Attree of Barkham, Sussex, yeoman,
† with his father's consent, and Judith Oliffe of the
same place, maiden, aged 25, her father deceased,
and she now living with her mother Anne Grin-
sted *als* Oliff; at St. Margaret Pattens.
- Oct. 24 Thomas Fuller of Barking, yeoman, widower, aged
† 30, and Mary Batty of the same place, maiden,
aged 25, at her own government; at St. Ethel-
burgh.
- Nov. 7 William Clarke of St. Antholin's, merchant, aged 36,
bachelor, and Elizabeth Offeley¹ of St. Bennet's
Gracechurch, maiden, aged 26, with the consent
of Anne Offeley her mother (her father deceased;
at St. Anne Blackfriars, St. Antholin's or St. Ben-
net's Gracechurch.
- Oct. 8 [this undoubtedly should be Nov.] William Bow-
† dishe² [as he writes it] of Uxbridge, haberdasher,
bachelor, aged 32, and Sara Hill of Barking, Es-
sex, spinster, aged about 20, daughter of Tobie
Hill of the same place, Chandler, who giveth con-
sent; at Great St. Bartholomew.
- Nov. 8 Richard Treadwell of St. Bride's, bachelor, aged 25,
† and Katherine Venables, of the same place, maid-
en, aged about 24 or 25; at the chapel of Bride-
well Precinct.
- Nov. 10 William Hancocke of Redriffe, Surrey, bachelor, aged
† 34, and Elizabeth Marryot of Great All Hallows
Thames Street, maiden, aged 32, at her own dis-
posing; at Great all Hallows, etc.
- Nov. 29 Symon Bazell of the Inner Temple, gent^t, bachelor,
† aged 20, his father deceased and he at his own

¹Probably of the same family as David Offley of Boston, Mass. Two separate and limited pedigrees of this family may be found in the Visitations of London, Harleian Soc. Pub., I, 64, and XVII, 130. H. F. W.

²Mr. William Bowditch, ancestor of the distinguished Salem family of that name had a wife named Sarah. His son William served as an officer of the Customs in Salem. H. F. W.

- Nov. 29 government, and Mary Sedgwicke of St. Anne
1631 Blackfriars, maiden, about 20 and at her own
government [the rest worn away].
- Nov. 29 Robert Hunne of St. Faith's, stationer, bachelor,
† aged 27, and Etheldred Page of the same, maid-
en, aged 25, at her own disposing; at St. Mary
Mounthaw or St. Nicholas Cole Abbey.
- Dec. 29 Richard Watterman of St. Andrew's Holborn, join-
† er, widower, aged 40, and Mary Upsher of St.
Giles in the Fields, maiden, aged 40, at her own
government; at Chapel of Bridewell.

1631-32.

- Jan. 26 Robert Axtell¹ of Aldenham, Herts., yeoman, bach-
† elor, aged 25, and Elizabeth Downer of the same
place, widow, aged 26, relict of William Downer
deceased; as attested [apparently] by Robert
Axtell of Christ Church, grocer [but the signa-
ture is Thomas Axtell]; at Christ Church.
- Feb. 2 William Goddard of Rickmansworth, Herts., yeoman,
† bachelor, aged 28, and Susan Oglesthorpe, spin-
ster, aged 20, daughter of William Oglesthorpe of
St. George's, Southwark, who consents; at St.
Faith's.
- Feb. 16 Mr. John Symes² Rector of Leigh, clerk, widower,
† aged 50, and Sarah Barefoot of St. Magnus, Lon-
don, widow, aged 44, relict of Thomas Barefoot
of Childerditch, Essex, deceased; at St. Anne's
Blackfriars.
- March 22 James Tailer [as he writes it] of St. Mary Bow,
† silkman, bachelor, aged 28, and Mary Gibbes of
St. Leonard's, Shoreditch, aged 28, her parents de-
ceased etc; at St. Nicholas Cole Abbey.
- March 24 William Rice of St. Clement Danes, cordwainer,

¹I have several wills referring to this family. H. F. W.

²I have his will (1638) in which he mentions cousin Mr. Ward of Hadleigh. This must have been our Mr. John Ward of Haverhill, Mass., who was rector of Hadleigh, 1633-1639. H. F. W.

- March 24 bachelor, aged 21, and Anne Morgan of St. Giles
 1631-32 in the Fields, maiden, aged 22, daughter of Rich-
 † ard Morgan deceased, with the consent of Mary
 Morgan *als* Thompson, her mother; at St. Giles
 in the Fields or St. Mary Islington.

1632.

- April 3 William Bartlet [signed] of St. Michael Cornhill,
 † merchant tailor, alleged a marriage intended etc.
- June 6 Nathaniel Shrimpton of Chipping Wicombe, Bucks.,
 † blacksmith, bachelor, aged 23, and Christian Far-
 saidge, maiden, aged 20, daughter of Thomas Far-
 saidge of Little Marlow, yeoman, who consents,
 as attested by Rotheram Selby of Woburn, son in
 law of the said Thomas Farsaidge; at St. Bridg-
 et's *als* Bride's.
- June 19 John Swinnerton of St. Mary Islington, yeoman,
 † widower, aged 33, and Martha Wildman of St.
 George's, Southwark, widower, aged 40, relict of
 William Wildman deceased; at St. Mary Isling-
 ton.
- June 19 William Bartlet of St. Michael, Cornhill, merchant
 † tailor, bachelor, aged 26, at his own government,
 and Mary Hills of Christ Church, maiden, aged 22,
 daughter of Thomas Hills of the same, linen-
 draper; at Stepney.
- June 26 John Proctor [signed] of Edmonton, Middlesex,
 † yeoman, widower, aged 50, and Margaret Goodyn
 of Endfield, Middlesex, widow, aged 50; at St.
 Michael's Queenhithe.
- June 26 Richard [but signed plainly Roger] Chillingworth
 † of St. Olave's, Southwark, feltmaker, bachelor,
 aged 26, and Joane Hymes of St. Bride's, spin-
 ster, aged 31; at Cowley, Middlesex.
- July 11 Henry Kinge of Fulham, tailor, aged 32, widower,
 † and Sarah Jones of the same place, maiden, aged
 28, at her own disposing; at Fulham.

- July 20 John Powell of Stepney, mariner, bachelor, aged
1632 about 23, and Susanna Day of the same parish,
† maiden, aged 20, her father deceased, with consent
of Mary Norton *als* Day, her mother; as attested
by Margaret Morris of the same parish; at Step-
ney.
- July 23 Henry Poole of Stepney, mariner, bachelor, aged 36,
† and Anne King of the same place, widow, aged 36,
at her own disposing; at the same parish church.
- Aug. 8 Thomas Perkins of St. Bride's, citizen and haber-
† dasher, widower, aged 68, and Susanna Bethell of
St. Giles, Cripplegate, widow, aged 46; at St.
Bride's.
- Aug. 21 Thomas Green of St. Andrew's, Holborn, bachelor,
† aged 27, and Alice Quire of St. Giles, London,
widow, aged 46; at St. Sepulchre's.
- Aug. 25 John Drake, gent^t, bachelor, aged 25, at his own
† government, and Sidwell Bickham, maiden, aged
about the same, at her own disposing; as alleged
by Joseph Taylor, of St. Anne's, Blackfriars,
gent^t; at St. Michael's, Queenhithe.
- Sept. 1 Justinian Ailmer¹ of Bishops Stortford, Herts., bach-
† elor, aged 25, and Joan Wilmott of the same place,
maiden, aged 24, daughter of Thomas Wilmott of
Clavering, Essex, who consents; at St. Mary
Mounthaw.
- Oct. 2 Henry Gray of Mucking, Essex, widower, aged 40,
† and Tripheane Phipp of the same place, maiden,
aged 20, daughter of John Phipp of the same place
yeoman; at St. Faith's, London.
- Oct. 16 Robert Patterson of St. Giles in the Fields, baker,
† aged 30, bachelor, and Susan Goodale of Kensing-
ton, maiden, aged 23, daughter of Robert Goodale
of Hampstead, tanner; at St. Faith the Virgin.

¹ I have several wills referring to this family of Ailmer, Aylmer or Elmer. For some account of them see Morant's Essex, II, 136. See also Harleian Soc. Pub., Visitations of Herts. and of London. Whether Edward Elmer of Connecticut belonged to this family is yet to be proved. H. F. W.

- Oct. 18 Job Tookey¹ of Moreclack, Surrey, clerk, widower,
1632 aged about 45, and Mary Pestell of St. Martin's,
† Ludgate, widow, about 32; as alleged by John
Davies of St. Alphege, salter; at St. Bartholomew
near the Exchange.
- Dec. 11 Thomas Savage of Great All Hallows, cooper, bach-
† elor, aged 28, and Anne Clarke of St. James in
the Wall, maiden, aged 23, at her own disposing;
at St. James, etc.

1632-33.

- Jan. 9 John Burley of St. Bride's, tailor, bachelor, aged
† 24, and Prudence Long of Sabridgeworth, Herts.,
spinster, aged 19, daughter of Robert Long de-
ceased, with consent of Amie Long, widow, her
natural and lawful mother; at St. Botolph's, Bil-
lingsgate.
- Feb. 22 Richard Goddard of Great All Hallows, merchant
† tailor, aged 25, bachelor, and Catherine Raplie
of the same parish, maiden, aged 30, at her own
government; at Stepney.
- Feb. 27 Francis Day of Great All Hallows, yeoman, bache-
† lor, aged 28, and Isabell Stoddard of the same
place, widow, aged 30; at the same parish church.

1633.

- April 13 Edmund James of St. Sepulchre's, yeoman, bach-
† elor, aged 24, and Elizabeth Hirst of the same
parish, aged 22, maiden, at her own disposing;
at St. Mary Mounthaw.
- May 7 William Reinolde of Stepney, mariner, widower,
† aged 40, and Dorothy Lamberton² of the same
parish, widow, aged 42; at the said parish church.
- May 22 John King of St. Leonard's, Shoreditch, vintner

¹ His will I have already published in the N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg. (Vol. 44, p. 96)
He was the grandfather of our unhappy Job Tookey of Marblehead. H. F. W.

² See will of Rowland Coytemore (Gleanings, Part II, p. 160). H. F. W.

- May 22 widower, aged 28, and Elizabeth Godfrey of the
1633 Diocese of London, spinster, aged 19, daughter
† of Edward Godfrey, at All Hallows in the Wall.
- May 29 Thomas King of St. Lawrence in the old Jewry,
† haberdasher, widower, aged 32, and Sara Lee¹ of
St. Mary Aldermanbury, spinster, aged 30; at St.
Mary Aldermanbury.
- June 1 Henry Sharpe of St. Dunstan's in the West, sta-
† tioner, bachelor, aged 24, and Elizabeth Shepherd
of the same place, spinster, aged 22 (her father
deceased) with the consent of her mother; at St.
Dunstan's &c.
- June 8 Edward [but signed Edmond] Brampton of St. Mary
† Wolnoth, goldsmith, bachelor, aged 26, and Jane
Cheesewright² of St. Nicholas, Lombard Street,
maiden, aged 22, at the disposing of Amy Cheese-
wright, her mother; at St. Mary or St. Nicholas.
- June 24 Michael Pindar³ of All Hallows, Bread Street, ha-
† berdasher, bachelor, aged 25, and Mary Aldworth
of Hackney, spinster, aged 18, daughter of Rich-
ard Aldworth of Bristol, mercer, who consents;
at Hackney.
- June 25 George Morton of the precinct of Bridewell, gent.,
† signs and alleges etc.
- July 3 William Basset of Westminster, barber surgeon,
† bachelor, aged 20, and Isabel Hopper of the same
place, maiden, aged 25, her parents deceased; at
St. Pancras.
- July 11 Thomas Hallowell of Richmond, Surrey, gent., bach-
elor, aged 30, and Deborah Casbury now of Lon-
don, maiden, aged 21, with consent of Deborah

¹ Arthur Lee, citizen and girdler of London, in his will (1639), mentions John King, son of Thomas King of St. Lawrence Lane, glover. Among his nephews also was a Samuel Lee. H. F. W.

² A name connected with the Washingtons. H. F. W.

³ I have his will in which he mentions his father-in-law Richard Aldworth of Bristol, alderman, and brother Robert Aldworth of Lincoln's Inn, Esq. His wife was therefore a relative of the patentee of Pemaquod and a connection of Giles Elbridge, a joint grantee of the same patent. H. F. W.

- July 11 Ingrey, her mother, now inhabiting in Ireland
1633 (her father deceased); at St. Nicholas Olaves or
 St. Faith the Virgin.
- July 24 Edmond Perry of St. Alphage, Cripplegate, carrier,
† bachelor, aged 28, and Anne Phillipps of St.
 Stephen's, Coleman Street, maiden, aged 24, at
 her own government; at St. Gregory's.
- July 27 Thomas Knowlinge¹ of the Precinct of Bridewell,
† beaver maker, bachelor, aged 25, at his own gov-
 ernment, and Elizabeth Jones of St. Bride's,
 maiden, aged 20, daughter of Edward Jones of
 the same parish, feltmaker, who is willing; at the
 same parish church.
- July 29 George Neall of Buttesbury, yeoman, bachelor, aged
† 25, and Susan Convers of Mountnezing, spinster,
 aged 26, daughter of Allen Convers² of South
 Weald, yeoman, who consents; at the church of
 Mountnezinge or St. Bennet Paul's Wharf.
- Aug. 10 Edmond Pettit of Bumpstead, Essex, yeoman, bach-
† elor, aged 28, and Joane Choat of St. Mary Sa-
 voy, spinster, aged 24, daughter of Henry Choat³
 of Finchington, yeoman, who gives consent; at
 St. Gregory's.
- Aug. 12 Richard Holland of St. Peter's, West Cheap, apoth-
† ecary, widower, aged 40, and Catherine Flower
 of St. Alban's, Wood Street, widow, aged 33; at
 St. James Clarkenwell.
- Sept. 13 John Hill of Stepney, mariner, aged 25, and Jane
† Vickars of the same place, maiden, aged 20, at
 the disposing of Thomas Goodwine, her uncle,
 who consents; at Stepney.

¹ This makes us acquainted with a new relative of Andrew Knowling, the step-father of Mrs. Amphilis Washington (see *Ancestry of Washington*, p. 10). H. F. W.

² His will has been printed in *Gleanings*, Part III, p. 237; but there is no mention there of this daughter. H. F. W.

³ He was in all probability a son of John Choate of Stamborne, Essex, and had brothers Richard and John and a sister Mary wife of Edward Hamond. I have no doubt that our family of Choate came from the same stock. H. F. W.

- Nov. 21 George Wainwright of St. Martin's in the Fields,
1633 husbandman, bachelor, aged 29, and Jane Grant
† of the same parish, spinster, aged 26, at her own
government; at St. Faith's.
- Nov. 27 Richard Willis M.A., of Chigwell, Essex, bachelor,
aged 28, and Kinborow Wroth¹ of the same par-
ish, maiden, aged about the same, at her own dis-
posing, and with the consent of Richard Wroth
of Stondon, Herts., Esq.; at St. Michael's, Corn-
hill.

1633-34.

- Jan. 26 Richard Lacell of St. Martin's, Ludgate, haber-
† dasher, bachelor, aged 24, and Rose Hobson² of
the same parish, maiden, aged 18, with consent
of her father; at St. Martin's, Ludgate.
- Feb. 14 William Sutton of St. Bride's, yeoman, bachelor,
† aged 30, and Frances Gregorie of the same place,
spinster, aged 28; at St. Bride's.

1634.

- April 9 Thomas Greene of St. Bride's, cordwainer, widower,
† aged 30, and Anne James of Christ Church, spin-
ster, aged 15, daughter of Edward James, citizen
and haberdasher, who consents; at Yealing, Mid-
dlesex.
- April 10 Thomas Greene of Camerwell, Surrey, bachelor,
† aged 29, and Susan Langley of St. Martin Orgar,
maiden, aged 30, at her own government; at St.
Faith the Virgin.

¹I see that Colonel Chester has given this name as Wray; but mine must be the right reading, for a pedigree of Wroth in the Visitation of Herts. (Harl. Soc. Pub., p. 106) shows this match, omitting the baptismal name of Mr. Willis. H. F. W.

²It appears that she afterwards was married to Mr. Samuel Pennoyer and, lastly, to Samuel Disbrowe, Esq. Her will (as Rose Disbrowe) has been given among my notes on the Holworthy family (N. E. Hist. Gen. Register, Vol. 45, pp. 160-1). In that will she spoke of "Father Lacey's picture." I suppose she referred to her father-in-law Lacell. A pedigree of Hobson showing this match is to be found in the Visitation of London (1633-4) published by the Harl. Soc. (Vol. xv, p. 387.)

- April 19 John Weston of St. Giles within Cripplegate, black-
1634 smith, bachelor, aged 22, and Elizabeth Need-
† ham of St. Giles in the Fields, spinster, aged 27 ;
at St. Sepulchre's.
- May 5 Francis Glascock of Stanford Rivers, yeoman, wid-
† ower, aged 39, and Elizabeth Spooner of the same,
spinster, aged 26, with consent of her father ; at
St. Botolph's Algate.
- June 17 Thomas Glascock of St. Mary Whitechapel, joiner,
† bachelor, aged 23, at his own government, and Jane
Juet of the same place, maiden, aged 23, at her
own government, her parents deceased ; at St.
Mary Staynings.
- June 28 William Heath of St. Andrew in East Cheap,
† haberdasher, bachelor, aged 23, and Anne Gale
of St. Martin's Lane, maiden, aged 23 ; at Step-
ney.
- Aug. 8 Miles Fleetwood of St. Margaret's new Fish Street,
† plateman (?), bachelor, aged 24, and Joane Hol-
ford of the same place, widow, aged 36 ; at——.
- Aug. 8 John Norton of High Laver, clerk, alleged that
† John Norton of the same parish, clerk, bachelor,
aged 27, intendeth to marry Mary Fernely of Hat-
field, Broad oak, maiden, aged 28, at her own
government ; at Epping or High Laver.
- Aug. 8 Anthony Mazeene of St. Clement Danes, yeoman,
† bachelor, aged 26, and Elizabeth Hoare of the
same parish, spinster, aged 20, with consent of
John Hoare of the same parish, tailor, who giveth
consent ; at the same parish church.
- Sept. 22 Francis Glover,¹ of St. Alphage, yeoman, widower,
† aged 40, and Elizabeth Welshe of the same place,
spinster, aged 30 ; at St. Faith's.
- Oct. 16 John Harwood of Shering, Essex, yeoman, bachelor,
† aged 30, and Martha Radm [] of the same par-
ish, maiden, aged 26, at her own disposing ; at
St. James Garlickhithe.

¹ Our Josse Glover had a kinsman of this name in London. H. F. W.

- Nov. 8 William Whiting of St. Botolph's, Algate, wheel-
1634 wright, bachelor, aged 24, and Mary Parsons,
† maiden, aged 18, her parents deceased; at St.
Faith's.
- Nov. 12 John Hore, woollwinder, aged 47, and Mary Sea-
† well of Great St. Bartholomew's, widow, aged
36, late wife of John Seawell deceased; at St.
Faith's.
- Nov. 24 William Goodwin of Orsett, yeoman, desired li-
† cense for Richard Randall of the same parish,
yeoman, bachelor, aged 25, and Hester Ayre of
the same parish, maiden, aged 18, daughter of
Richard Ayre, deceased, and with consent of
Hester Goodwin *als* Ayre, wife of the said Wil-
liam Goodwin, her mother; at —.
- Dec. 29 Edmond Pateshall¹ [signed] of St. Mary Strand *als*
Savoy, citizen and salter, bachelor, and Martha
Denham of the same parish, spinster, about 22,
daughter of Richard Denham of the same place,
salter, who giveth consent; at St. Margaret Pat-
tens.

1634-35.

- Feb. 25 Thomas Carter of St. Andrew's, Holborn, yeoman,
† aged 40, bachelor, and Elizabeth Wyld of the
same parish, maiden, aged 40; at St. Faith's.
- March 23 Simon Stone of St. Alban's, Wood Street, haber-
† dasher, bachelor, aged 25, and Ellen Fawcett of
St. Botolph's, Algate, spinster, aged 25, at her
own disposing, as attested by Henry Lovell of
St. Martin's, Ludgate, haberdasher; at St. Bo-
tolph's Bishopsgate.

1635.

- March 30 Richard French of Saffron Walden, draper, bach-
† elor, aged 26, and Mary Parker of the same par-

¹Edmund and Martha were names in the Pateshall family of Pemaquid and Bos-
ton. H. F. W.

- May 30 ish, spinster, aged 19, daughter of John Parker
1635 of the same place, chandler, whose consent was
 attested by William Parker of St. Michael's,
 Crooked Lane, fishmonger; at Much Hadham.
- March 31 Francis Hudson of Ware, Herts., yeoman, bachelor,
† aged 36, and Anna Lyde of the same place, maiden,
 aged 27, at her own disposing; at St. Alban's,
 Wood Street.
- May 28 William Graye of Stansted Abbots, Herts., yeoman,
† bachelor, aged 22, and Mary Holmested of the
 same parish, spinster, aged 20, daughter of Nich-
 olas Holmested of the same place, gent. deceased,
 with consent of Rachel Holmested of the same place,
 widow, as attested by John Holmested, brother of
 the said Mary; at St. Ethelburg, London.
- June 15 William Stephens of Redriffe, Surrey, gent., aged 50,
 and Blanch Fellgate, maiden, aged 21, daughter of
 William Fellgate of All Hallows Barking, mer-
 chant; at Hackney or Stepney.
- Aug. 12 John Greene of Hatfield, Broadoak, yeoman, bach-
† elor, aged 25, at his own government, and Jane
 Man of Hatfield Broadoak, maiden, aged 22, her
 father deceased and with consent of Frances Man
 of the same place, widow, her mother; at St. Bo-
 tolph's Billingsgate.
- Aug. 15 William Pope of St. Andrew's, Holborn, pewterer,
† aged 24, bachelor, and Anne Ducke of St. Mar-
 garet's Westminster, maiden, aged 19, with her
 father's consent; at St. Faith's.
- Aug. 25 Isaac Foote of Stepney, seaman, aged 36, widower,
† and Ruth Browne of the same place, maiden, aged
 22, at her own disposing; at Stepney.
- Oct. 13 Thomas Greene of St. Andrew's, Holborn, tailor,
† bachelor, aged 27, and Susan Dobey of the same
 parish, spinster, aged 18, at her own disposing,
 being an hired servant, her father deceased; at St.
 Andrew's, Holborn.

- Oct. 21 George Earle of St. Sepulchre's, citizen and gold-
1635 smith, bachelor, aged 24, and Elizabeth Blake of
Harverdstock, Essex, spinster, aged 22, her father
deceased; at St. Faith's.
- Nov. 5 Abraham Higby of Aldham, Herts., bachelor, aged
† 21, and Grace Killingworth of the same parish,
maiden, aged 19, at the disposing of her mother
who consents; at St. Michael's, Basishaw.
- Nov. 9 George Frier of St. Ellen's, London, merchant, bach-
† elor, aged 30, and Blanch Stevens¹ of All Hallows
Barking, widow, aged 20; alleged by William
Fellgate; at All Hallows Barking.
- Nov. 9 Robert Williams of St. Olave's, Southwark, shipwright,
† widower, aged 30, and Dorothy Powell of St. Mar-
tin's in the Fields, maiden, aged 32; at St. Martin's,
etc.
- Nov. 24 Sampson Waters² of St. Giles in the Fields, black-
† smith, widower, aged 30, and Anna Seymor (?) of
St. Martins in the fields, maiden, of the same age;
at St. Sepulchre's.
- Nov. 28 John Juxon³ of the City of London, gent., widower,
aged 34, and Anne Michelborne, maiden, aged 23,
daughter of William Michelborne of Westmeston,
Sussex, gent., at St. Margaret Pattens.
- Nov. 28 John King gent., widower, aged 40, (?) and Anne
† Whitney, widow, aged 30, relict of George Whit-
ney deceased; attested by Richard Crowther of
St. Bride's; at St. Mary Mounthaw.
- Dec. 2 John King of Stepney, mariner, aged 21, and Mary
† Bambricke of the same parish, maiden, aged 21,
at her own disposing; at St. Trinity Minorities.
- Dec. 21 William Sedgwicke⁴, clerk, rector of Farnham, Es-

¹Widow, undoubtedly, of William Stevens (see entry of June 15, same year)
H. F. W.

²See previous note on p. 105. H. F. W.

³I have over forty wills referring to this family, which was connected with fami-
lies in New England and Virginia. H. F. W.

⁴This was "Doomsday" Sedgwick (so called), brother of our Major General
Robert Sedgwick. For his will and some account of him see my Gleanings, Part
III, pp. 259-260. H. F. W.

- Dec. 21 sex, bachelor, aged 26, and Anne James of Hack-
 1635 ney, widow, relict of Nathaniel James citizen, and
 † draper, deceased, about 25 years old; at Hack-
 ney.

1635-36.

- Jan. 25 William King of St. Mary Islington, vintner, aged
 † 28, bachelor, and Anne King of St. Mary Abchurch,
 maiden, aged 24, with consent of her father, Ed-
 ward King of St. Mary Abchurch, husbandman;
 at St. Faith's.
- Jan. 27 Edward Carleton¹ of St. Bartholomew near the Ex-
 † change, citizen and mercer, bachelor, aged 30,
 and Margaret Burrish of St. Bennet Gracechurch,
 spinster, daughter of Edward Burrish, citizen and
 mercer deceased, with consent of Margaret Bur-
 rish, widow, her mother, as attested by George
 Burrish of St. Bennet's, citizen and mercer; at St.
 James Dukes Place or St. Michael's Wood Street.
- March 3 John Steere² of St. Giles without Cripplegate, wood-
 † monger, bachelor, aged 27, at his own govern-
 ment, and Joane Billy of the same parish, widow,
 aged 30, relict of John Billy deceased; at St.
 Faith's.

1636.

- April 11 Thomas King of St. Margaret's New Fish Street, vint-
 † ner, bachelor, aged 26, and Anne Terry of the same
 place, spinster, aged 26, at her own government;
 at St. Faith's.
- April 15 Peter Cheever³ [signed] of St. Botolph's without Al-
 † gate, glover, aged 23, and Elizabeth Curle of the
 same parish, spinster, aged 22, with consent of

¹We had an Edward Carleton in Rowley, freeman, 1642, rep. 1644 and 7, ancestor of a highly respectable family in Essex Co., Mass. H. F. W.

²There was a John Steere early in Rhode Island. H. F. W.

³Peter Cheever, a glover, kinsman of the famous schoolmaster Ezekiel Cheever, was the first New England ancestor of our Salem family of Cheever. Could William Cheever, the skinner, of London, father of Ezekiel, have been father also of the above Peter and grandfather of our Salem man? H. F. W.

- April 15 her mother Catherine Curle of the same parish
1636 widow; at St. Botolph's Algate. [On the margin "Bannes ter pub^d dimid. feod."]
- May 3 Leonard Norton of the City of London, clerk, M. A.,
† and Margaret Traac (?) of Micham (Mitcham) Surrey, maiden, aged 25 or 26, at her own disposing, with consent of Margaret Traac (?), widow, her mother (of the same place); at St. Martin's in the Vintry.
- May 9 John Okes of St. Bartholomew the Less, stationer,
† bachelor, aged 31, and Mary Norwood of Sepulchre's, maiden, aged 31, father and mother deceased and she living with her uncle, John Cox of the same parish, who is willing; at St. Sepulchre's or St. Swithin's near London Stone.
- May 18 John Grenlefe [signed] of St. Andrew Undershaft,
† dyer,¹ bachelor, aged 24, at his own government, and Hester Hoste, maiden, aged 21, daughter of James Hoste of Stepney who consents; at St. Augustine's near Pauls Gate.
- May 24 John Ward² of Hadleigh ad Castrum in Co. Essex, clerk, bachelor, aged 26, and Alice Edmonds of Olkham, Kent, spinster, aged 24, with consent of Nicholas Edmonds, her father; at St. Leonard's, Foster Lane. [signed by John Ward.]
- May 26 John Greene of St. Botolph's, Bishopsgate, turner,
† aged 24, bachelor, and Anne Price of the same parish, maiden, aged 28; at St. Botolph's Bishopsgate.
- May 26 Anthony³ Bartlett of St. Faith's, gent., bachelor, aged 40, and Alice Wildman of St. Bartholomew

¹Edmond Greenleaf, the ancestor of the distinguished family of that name in Essex Co., Mass., was a dyer. There was also a John Greenleaf in Boston, of a younger generation, who was probably of the same kin. H. F. W.

²This was that clergyman of Haverhill, Mass., already referred to in note on p. 129. H. F. W.

³I note that Colonel Chester calls him Nathaniel Bartlett. Unfortunately I have no means at hand to settle the question as to the correctness of one or the other reading. H. F. W.

- May 26 the Great, widow, aged 36, late the wife of Richard Wildman of the said parish deceased; at St. Faith the Virgin.
1636
- June 1 Nathaniel Axtell of Christchurch, London, vintner, † alleged that Thomas Marsh of Hendon, yeoman bachelor, aged 25, intendeth to marry Sara Etheridge of the same place, maiden, aged 24, daughter of — Etheridge of the same place, yeoman, who consents; at Hendon.
- June 10 Sampson Shotton¹ [signed] of St. Stephen's Coleman Street, husbandman, bachelor, aged 26, at † his own government, and Alice Hight of All Hallows the Great, maiden, aged 27, at her own disposing; at the same parish church.
- June 13 Thomas Greene [signed] of St. Martin, Outwich, † clothworker, bachelor, aged 30, and Abigail Edwardes of Hackney, spinster, aged 27, at her own government; at Hackney.
- June 14 George King of St. Botolph's Algate, yeoman, aged † 63, and Elizabeth Ashe of St. James Dukes Place, widow, aged 56, late the wife of Anthony Ashe of St. Mary Whitechapel deceased; at St. Gregory's.
- Oct. 1 John Trumball of St. Olaves Silver Street, plasterer, † bachelor, aged 30, and Bethia Fallwater of St. Anne's Blackfriars, maiden, aged 21, at the disposing of her mother, Elizabeth Fallwater of the said parish, widow; at St. Anne's Blackfriars.
- Oct. 5 Thomas King of St. Lawrence old Jewry, haberdasher, widower, aged 35, and Rebecca Walton † of St. Mary Aldermanbury, maiden, aged 30, at her own dispose; at St. Mary Aldermanbury.
- Oct. 19 Personally appeared Richard Hutchinson [signed] of St. Mary Magdalen, Milk Street, ironmonger, and alleged that Edward Hutchinson of Wanfleet,

¹This man came with his wife to Newport, Rhode Island. For an account of him see Savage's Genealogical Dictionary of N. E., and Austin's Genealogical Dictionary of R. I. H. F. W.

- Oct. 19 1636 Lincoln, mercer, bachelor, 24, intendeth to marry Katherine Hanbie, spinster, 21 and above, with consent of her mother Katherine Hanbie of Ipswich, Suffolk, who gives her consent; at Lawford, Essex.
- Nov. 25 † Robert Goodale [signed] of St. Trinity, London, wine cooper, widower, aged 33, and Sarah Barnham of Twickenham, maiden, aged 30, at her own government; at Twickenham.
- Dec. 1 † John Beckett [signed] of Watford, Herts., draper, bachelor, aged 28, and Mary Hickman of the same parish, maiden, aged 28, at her own disposing; at the parish church of Colebrooke, Middlesex.
- Dec. 10 † Josiah Stanborow¹ [signed] of St. Giles in the Fields grocer, bachelor, aged 24 (?), and Elizabeth Whiting of the same, maiden, aged 17, at the disposing of her mother Elizabeth Whiting of the same parish widow; at St. Faith or St. Giles in the Fields.
- 1636-37.
- Jan. 28 † Michael Spencer² [signed] of St. Ellen's, London, merchant, aged 21, bachelor, with consent of his father, and Mary Norton, widow, aged 24, late the wife of Edward Norton of St. George's, Surrey, deceased; at St. Faith the Virgin or St. James Dukes Place.
- Jan. 30 † Francis Moore of St. Antholin's, citizen and grocer, bachelor, aged 28, and Mary White of St. Swithin's, aged 20, spinster, daughter of — White, ironmonger and citizen of London deceased, with consent of her mother and of Richard Glover, citizen and mercer of London, her grandfather, under whose tuition she now is and who giveth her a portion in marriage with said Moore; Thomas

¹We had an early settler of this name in Lynn, Mass. H. F. W.

²Perhaps our New Englander of that name. H. F. W.

- Jan. 30 Marshall, notary public, allegeth consent of Richard Glover and of Priscilla White, the mother; at 1636-37 St. Zachary.
- Jan. 31 Thomas Bishopp of St. Sepulchre's, porter, widower † aged 50, and Ellen Evlin of the same parish, widow, aged 50; at St. Faith's.
- Feb. 8 William Hudson of St. Bride's, buttonmaker, aged † 25, bachelor, and Grace Perce of St. Sepulchre's, maiden, aged 26, at her own disposing; at St. Dunstan's in the West or St. Gregory's.
- Feb. 15 Richard Ouldham of Stepney, silkthroster, aged 20, † bachelor, and Elizabeth Inglar of the same, maiden, aged 23, at her own disposing; at Stepney.
- Feb. 18 Christopher Wasse of St. Giles in the Fields, yeoman, aged 56 (?) and Mary Parker of the same † parish, relict of Philip Parker, citizen and cordwainer deceased; at the same parish church.
- Mar. 20 John Baker of St. Martin's Ludgate, haberdasher, † bachelor, aged 28, and Susan Evans of the same parish, spinster, aged 21, with consent of her mother — Evans,¹ widow; at — .
- Mar. 20 Edward Hunlocke² of St. Giles, Cripplegate, cook, † widower, aged 40, and Catherine Edwards of St. Olave's, Silver Street, widow, aged 30; at St. Mary Islington.

1637.

- Mar. 29 Robert Archer of St. Michael's, Querne, glover, † aged 25, bachelor, and Rose Yardley of St. Alban's, Wood Street, maiden, aged 19, with con-

¹ Fortunately we are enabled to give the Christian name of this widowed mother of Susan Evans. She was Mrs. Audrey Evance, widow of Mr. Hugh Evance (see her will on page 29 of *Gleanings from English Records* by Emmerton and Waters, published by the Essex Institute of Salem, Mass., in 1880). Mr. John Evance, the rich merchant of New Haven, Connecticut, was therefore a brother of this Mrs. Baker. H. F. W.

²This was a name that was to be found somewhat later on the N. E. records. H. F. W.

- March 29 sent of her father, Raphe Yardley¹ [signed] of
1637 the same parish; at St. Alban's Wood Street.
- Mar. 31 Nathaniel Willis of Isleworth,² gent, bachelor,
aged 27, and Bridget Layton of St. Mary Wool-
noth, spinster, aged 23, with consent of her
mother, her father deceased; at St. Mary Mag-
dalen, Milk Street.
- April 4 George Fox, cooper, aged 22, bachelor, and Frances
† Martin, maiden, aged 30; at St. Gregory's.
- April 7 William Ware³ of St. Alban's, yeoman, bachelor,
† aged 21, with consent of his mother Elizabeth
Ware of Barkhamsted, Herts., widow, and Eliz-
abeth Prentice of the parish aforesaid, maiden,
aged 18, at the disposing of her father John Pren-
tice of the said parish, miller, who consents; at
St. Faith's.
- April 8 John Perkins of St. Sepulchre's, carpenter, aged
† 40, bachelor, and Mary Groues of the same parish,
relict of William Groues (Groves?) of the same,
deceased, the said Mary aged 30; at St. Sepul-
chre's or St. Faith the Virgin.
- July 11 Thomas Walter⁴ [signed] of St. Michael Royal,
† merchant, bachelor, aged 28, and Anne Cotton
of the City of London, spinster, 22, daughter of
Samson Cotton, merchant, deceased, with consent
of her mother; at Stepney.

¹ This Raphe Yardley was a citizen and apothecary of London, as his will (which I have) shows. His brother Sir George Yardley was Governor of Virginia; and his will has already been published in my Gleanings, Part I, p. 30. The will of their father, Mr. Ralph Yardley, citizen and merchant tailor of London, has also been given among my notes on the parentage, etc., of John Harvard (Gleanings, Part II, pp. 189-192). Since those notes were published I have discovered other wills referring to this family. H. F. W.

² I have found that Mr. Thomas Willis, sometime of Lynn, Mass., was of Isleworth. He belonged to a younger branch of the family of Willys of Fenny Compton, of which George Willys, Esq., of Hartford, Connecticut, represented the main line. H. F. W.

³ William Ware of Boston and Dorchester had wife Elizabeth (see Savage's Genealogical Dictionary). H. F. W.

⁴ I have his will as well as a host of others relating to the Cottons and their connections, the Juxons, the Sheafes of New England, and other allied families. H. F. W.

- July 24 Isaac Foote of Stepney, seaman, aged 45, widower,
1637 and Elizabeth Barker of the same parish, widow,
† aged 50; at Stepney.
- Aug. 21 John Wood¹ of All Hallows Barking, merchant,
† aged 38, bachelor, and Joane Cotton, maiden, aged
19, her father deceased, with consent of her moth-
er, Elizabeth Cotton of St. Michael Royal; as at-
tested by John Hobby of the same parish, haber-
dasher; at the chapel of Hammersmith.
- Sept. 5 Edmund Carter of St. Dunstan's in the West, grocer,
† aged 25, bachelor, and Sara Maplett, of St.
Bride's, maiden, aged 19, her father deceased,
with consent of her mother Mary Maplett,² widow,
of the same parish; at St. Bride's.
- Sept. 16 George Harwood³ of St. Clement Danes, mercer,
† alleged that Alexander Harwood, his natural
brother, a bachelor aged 30, intendeth to marry
Anne Roffe, maider, aged 20; at All Hallows the
Wall, or St. Stephen's, Coleman Street.
- Oct. 3 Robert Swann of Hadloe, Kent, yeoman, widower,
† aged 54, and Dorothy Covey, widow, aged 49; at
St. Gregory's.
- Oct. 4 Robert Burchman of Alverham, Herts., mealman, aged
† 45, bachelor, and Cecilia King, widow, aged 50; at
St. Faith the Virgin.
- Oct. 4 Robert Prince of St. Giles in the Fields, hatter, bach-
† elor, aged 29, and Alice Claterill of the same
parish, widow, aged 40; at St. Faith the Virgin or
St. Mary Savoy *als* Strand.
- Oct. 9 George Harwood⁴ [signed] of St. Clement Danes,
mercier, aged 26, bachelor, and Elizabeth Rosse

¹ His will I have. Joane Cotton was a sister of Mrs. Walters, referred to in previous note, and an aunt of Sampson Sheafe of Boston, Mass.

² Whether this was the mother of Mrs. Mary Gorton (see N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg. Vol. 44, p. 384), I cannot now tell. H. F. W.

³ I have note of a will of Arthur Harwood of the Island of Virginia (1642) who speaks of a legacy given to him by George Horwood and makes Alexander Harwood, citizen and mercer of London, his executor. H. F. W.

⁴ See previous note under the marriage allegation of his brother Alexander Harwood. Note also that the two brothers probably married sisters. H. F. W.

- Oct. 9 (or Roffe) of St. Catherine's near the Tower, maid-
1637 en, aged 18, her parents deceased and with consent
† of her grandfather William Peirce of the same
parish; at All Hallows in the Wall or St. Catherine's Coleman Street.
- Oct. 11 Francis Collyns of St. Matthew, Friday Street, citi-
† zen and skinner, bachelor, aged 30, and Sara
Glover of St. Faith's, maiden, aged 26, at her own
disposing; at St. Anne's, Blackfriars.
- Oct. 13 John Norton, surgeon, aged 32, bachelor, and Jane
† Britton of St. Giles Cripplegate, widow, aged 26;
at St. Giles Cripplegate or St. Margaret Lothbury.
- Oct. 31 William White¹ of St. Mary Woolnoth, citizen and
haberdasher, and Mary Dennis of London, spin-
ster, aged 22, daughter of William Dennis of Stev-
ington, Beds., gent., who consents; at St. Leon-
ard's Bromley or the Chapel of Stratford Bow.
- Nov. 7 William Soutton [as signed] of St. Alban's, Wood
† Street, widower, aged 27, and Rebecca Arnett of
St. Mary Staynings, spinster, aged 26; at St.
Lawrence Pountney.
- Dec. 22 Alexander Louell² [as signed] of St. Bartholomew
† the Great, silkweaver, bachelor, aged 25, and
Martha Bumpasse, of St. Bartholomew the Great,
spinster, aged 21, with consent of her father; at
St. Bennet Paul's Wharf.

1637-38.

- Jan. 10 Edward Noyes³ [as signed] of Hatherden, South-
ampton, gent., aged 21, bachelor, and Martha

¹I have will of William White, citizen and haberdasher of London (1676) who speaks of a brother John in Virginia. H. F. W.

²The name Alexander Lovell occurs early in the records of Ipswich, Mass. H. F. W.

³Kings Heatherdean or Hetherden was in the parish of Andover, Southampton, and in 1613, when Robert Noyes of Erchfounte (or Urchfont), Wilts., made his will, seems to have been in the possession of his eldest son, Robert Noyes of Hatherden, whose burial, as of 13 Jan., 1636-7, I found entered in the parish register of Andover. His brother William succeeded at Urchfont and made his will 19 March, 1617,

- Jan. 10 Detton of Christ church, London, maiden, aged 21,
1637-38 with consent of her father, Richard Detton of Detton in Shropshire; at Christ church.
- Jan. 15 Symon Harris of St. Botolph's Aldersgate, salter,
† aged 27, bachelor, and Anne Yardley of St. Alban's, Wood Street, maiden, aged 18, with consent of her father, Richard (*sic*) Yardley of the same place, who gives consent [signed by Raphe Yardley¹]; at St. Alban's Wood Street.
- Feb. 22 Benjamin Negus² [signed] of St. Botolph's Aldersgate, salter, aged 25, bachelor, and Elizabeth Williamson of London, maiden, aged 25; at St. Faith the Virgin.

1638.

- March 29 William Gerrish³ [signed] of St. Andrew Under-
† shaft, clothworker, bachelor, aged 27, and Barbara Jackson of St. Dionis, Backchurch, maiden, aged 22, with consent of her father, Robert Jackson of the same place, clothworker; at the parish church of St. Mary Mounthaw or St. Mary Islington.
- April 23 Daniell King [signed] of St. Giles in the Fields,
† whitebaker, aged 24, bachelor, and Susanna Spire of the same parish, maiden, aged 22; at St. Bride's.
- June 19 Jacque de la Vingne of St. Leonard's, Shoreditch, silk-

proved 2 Feb., 1618, in which he mentions kinsman Peter Noyes of Andover. Our Peter Noyes of Sudbury, Mass., dying in the fall of 1657, left lands in Andover, England, called the Breaches, the moiety whereof was settled upon his eldest son Thomas, as joint purchaser, and the remaining moiety he bequeathed to his two sons Peter and Joseph. I found on the parish register of Andover the entry of baptism of a Peter, son of Thomas Noyce, 30 August, 1590 (?). This Peter, I am inclined to think, was our Sudbury man. What relation this last bore to the families of Noyes in Wilts., Southampton (*i. e.* Hampshire) and Berks., I will not yet venture to suggest. H. F. W.

¹Ralph Yardley, the apothecary, in his will, previously referred to, mentions his son-in-law Simon Harris and his daughter Anne Harris.

²Benjamin Negus of Boston had a wife named Elizabeth. H. F. W.

³This may possibly be our Capt. William Gerrish of Salem and Newbury, Mass. H. F. W.

- June 19 weaver, bachelor, aged 26, and Frances Sisson of
 1638 the same parish, spinster, aged 23, her father de-
 † ceased, etc.; at St. Faith's.
- July 17 John Fitzherbert¹ of St. Andrew's Holborn, gent.,
 bachelor, aged 24, and Anne Atkins of Ches-
 hunt, Herts., spinster, aged 19, at the disposing
 of her father, Edward Atkins of Cheshunt Esq.,
 who gives consent; as attested by John Whyte
 gent., of St. Andrew's, Holborn; at St. Olave's,
 Hart Street, or Cheshunt.
- July 19 William Bartram² of Sepulchre's, "ostler," aged 28,
 † bachelor, and Martha Taylor of the same parish,
 maiden, aged 24, at her own disposing; at St.
 Faith the Virgin.
- Oct. 16 John Brainwood of Rumford, Essex, carpenter,
 † bachelor, aged 21, and Alice Johnson, maiden,
 aged 21, of St. Martin's in the Fields; at St.
 Paul's, Covent Garden.
- Nov. 22 Richard Glover [signed] of St. Mary Bow, citizen
 † and mercer, bachelor, aged 48, and Anne Man of
 Stratford Bow, widow, aged 33, late the wife
 of Francis Man deceased; at the Chapel of Strat-
 ford Bow.
- Dec. 20 Nicholas Hodson of St. Andrew's, Holborn, cord-
 † wainer, widower, aged 50, and Judith Blake of
 St. Lawrence, Old Jewry, widow, aged 30, relict
 of Peter Blake deceased; at St. Andrew's, Hol-
 born, or St. Lawrence's, Old Jewry.

1639.

- June 8 Edward Tynges³ [signed] of St. Michael Cornhill,
 † merchant, bachelor, aged 28, and Mary Seares of

¹This is that John Fitzherbert of Begbrooke, Oxon., Esq., of whose will I have published a short abstract in my paper on the Ancestry of Washington, p. 13. His father-in-law, Edward Atkins, Esq., was styled in that will "one of the Justices of the Common Bench." H. F. W.

²There was a William Bartram early in Lynn, Mass., and a George Taylor also. H. F. W.

³A well known and wealthy colonist of Massachusetts. This record confirms the tradition as to the family name of his wife and, in addition, shows her baptismal name and English home and parentage. H. F. W.

- June 8 Layton Buzzard, Beds., maiden, daughter of
1639 Francis Seares of the same place, mercer, who consents; at St. Catherine Cree Church or Great All Hallows, Thames Street.
- July 18 William Roades of St. Giles in the Fields, gent,
† aged 30, bachelor, and Joane Tanner of the said parish, maiden, aged 25, at her own disposing; at St. Bennet, Paul's Wharf.
- Aug. 13 John Yardley of St. Giles Cripplegate, vintner, al-
† leged that Robert Yardley, of the same place, gent., bachelor, aged 30, intendeth to marry Joice Saunders of the same place, widow, aged 40; at St. Mary's Islington.
- Aug. 26 Hugh Knowling¹ of Bridewell, beavermaker, bache-
† lor, aged 25, and Mary Read of the same place, maiden, aged 21, daughter of Edward Read of the same place, glover, as attested by Thomas Knowling of St. Bride's, beavermaker; at the Chapel of Bridewell.
- Oct. 8 Clement King² of St. Giles Cripplegate, citizen and
† dyer, bachelor, aged 24, and Mary Rayner of St. Sepulchre's, widow, aged 29; at St. Faith's.
- Oct. 28 Robert Williams³ of St. Sepulchre's, tailor, bache-
† lor, aged 30, and Jane Hattrell of St. Olave, Hart Street, maiden, aged 25; at St. Faith's.

¹Here is another kinsman of Mr. Andrew Knowling, the stepfather of Mrs. Amphilis Washington. H. F. W. (See pamphlet on the Ancestry of Washington, p. 10.)

²Ralph King of Watford, Herts., father of Daniel King of Lynn, Mass., had also a son Clement. H. F. W.

³This would seem to be the younger brother of our Roger Williams of Salem and Providence, who also came over himself and settled in New England. If so he must have been about seventeen years old when he apprenticed himself to his brother, Sydrach Williams, the merchant tailor and Turkey merchant. (See N. E. Hist. and Genealogical Reg., Vol 43, p. 427.) H. F. W.

HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS
OF THE
ESSEX INSTITUTE.

VOL. XXVIII. OCT., NOV., DEC., 1891. Nos. 10-12.

MATERIALS FOR A GENEALOGY OF THE SPAR-
HAWK FAMILY IN NEW ENGLAND.

[Continued from page 170, Vol. xxvii.]

644 Elizabeth Sparhawk, daughter of Hon. Samuel and Elizabeth (McKinstry) Sparhawk, married Edward Winslow, Esq., son of Isaac and Margaret (Blanchard) Winslow, Sept. 25, 1847. (He was a grandson of the Isaac Winslow, whose first wife was Elizabeth Sparhawk.) He died in Newton Centre, Mass., in 1883 (May 26). After his decease his widow continued to reside in Newton Centre. Her last days were passed with her nieces in the same town (children of Dr. Thomas Sparhawk) where on April 21, 1891, she passed away. The following beautiful account of her life appeared in "The Transcript" of Boston and as it is most accurate and comprehensive, we quote it in full as follows :

"It is not often that the circle of the years unite the vivacity of youth, the keen enjoyment of beauty in nature and the world, a zest in the simple things of daily life, with mature thought and a deep spiritual life. But these gifts met in her. Her transition from gay to grave was like that from the sunshine to the shadows of a summer's

day, always with the consciousness of brightness overhead. She was full of wit, and her unflinching sense of humor made her full of bright and amusing anecdotes. Stories of old New England days and customs were as fresh in her mind as when she first knew them, while any droll occurrence of to-day, or the ludicrous side of any scene, presented itself to her invariably and was reproduced with a faithfulness that made it irresistible.

But it was not these traits that made her beloved and honored by those who knew her. Her clear and quick understanding, her loyalty to those whom she loved, her unswerving fidelity to whatever she believed right—the sense of strength in her very presence—these were the foundations of the attractiveness, enhanced by gifts and graces and by the simplicity of perfect unconsciousness. No one knowing the attachment from childhood between herself and her husband's sister could hold the friendship of women a myth. In the long years they spent together, until the recent death of the latter, they read and studied many things, historic stories, biographies, travels and especially those relating to Bible lands and connected with sacred history; and a few years ago the two took up the study of Hebrew that they might read at least passages in the Bible in the original. Yet so full was she of the best of youth and brightness of spirit that a good child's book, even of fairy stories, always interested her.

She was born at Portsmouth, N. H., a descendant of the colonial family there and of John Sparhawk, the early minister of the old church of Salem, Mass. From him and from other ancestors no less earnest may have come the strength and fulness of her faith—as from a line of women of unusual energy and power in a time in this country when these qualities were not uncommon, there came her independence, her staying qualities, her unconsciousness of self, and that bright cheerfulness which made the day seem sunnier, when she entered into it. And this sunshine was in her faith also; whatever came to her was sent; her whole life in all its details was an illustration of the old hymn—

“What God doth it is all well done;
His will upright abiding.
Since He has traced my course begun,
I will go on confiding.”

In her gayety was the charm not only of real wit, but of a light-heartedness with the deepest foundations; and in her very presence there came to one a new revelation of the strength and beauty of faith—a wonder if, in this age of doubt, a trust so absolute did not have its rich reward even in the eyes of men. For strength and peace, courage and power, all were hers, all made life a blessing to others, and now make her memory a plea for living near to heaven.”

The sketch was written by her niece Miss Frances Campbell Sparhawk, who has achieved wide reputation as a writer of short stories. Chief among them may be mentioned "Elizabeth," published in "The New England Magazine." Also "A Lazy Man's Work," "Little Polly Blatchley," "A Chronicle of Conquest" and other volumes. Miss Sparhawk has also a deep interest in work among the Indians.

656 Mary Pepperrell Sparhawk Jarvis, daughter of Consul William and Mary P. (Sparhawk) Jarvis, married Sept. 9, 1829, Col. Hampden Cutts of Portsmouth, N. H., son of Edward and Mary (Carter) Cutts. The ceremony was performed by Rev. J. Converse, at Weathersfield, Vt. They lived for three years in Portsmouth, N. H., and later in 1833 removed to Hartland, Vt., in the northern portion of that township.

964 Edward Holyoke, b. May 29, 1831; m. A. Sherwood, Jan. 10, 1855; d. Oct. 11, 1887.

965 Elizabeth Bartlett Jarvis, b. Nov., 1833; d. April, 1834.

966 Anna Holyoke, b. June 17, 1835; m. A. T. Howard, Aug. 24, 1861; d. June 28, 1889.

967 Elizabeth Bartlett, b. April 12, 1837; m. A. R. Bullard, M.D., April 27, 1861; d. Feb., 1864; s. p.

968 Wm. Jarvis, b. June 30, 1839; d. April, 1853.

969 Mary Pepperrell Carter, b. May 2, 1843; d. Aug. 18, 1848.

970 Hampden, jr., b. Aug. 19, 1845; d. Aug., 1848.

971 Chas. Jarvis, b. March, 1848; d. Sept. 13, 1863.

972 Harriet Louise, b. Feb. 1, 1851; m. U. A. Budd, Jan. 8, 1879.

Colonel Cutts graduated from Harvard College in 1823, and studied law with Hon. Jeremiah Mason. After his removal to Vermont he practised his profession for many years.

During that time he was Judge of the Probate Court; four years a member of the Vermont legislature; three years senator, and until his death in 1875 was Vice President, for Vermont, of the New England Historical Genealogical Society. He delivered a good many addresses

before various organizations, and contributed to the press. He left an unpublished novel in manuscript form entitled "Louisbourg," which as the title suggests had its origin in a study of that historic event. Mrs. Cutts survived her husband only four years, dying very suddenly in April, 1879. She had been a woman of remarkable energy, and uprightness of character as well as of warm and benevolent heart. At the time of the purchase of "Mount Vernon" by the ladies of the Union she was Vice Regent for Vermont, and labored for this patriotic cause with her characteristic zeal and enthusiasm. After the death of her father she wrote a volume entitled "The Life and Times of Wm. Jarvis," Riverside Press. An edition of one thousand copies was published of this work, and copies of it are to be seen in the principal historical libraries.

657 Elizabeth Bartlett Jarvis married David Everett Wheeler, Esq., second son of John B. Wheeler, Esq., of Orford, N. H., Feb. 14, 1833. They resided in New York City, where Mr. Wheeler was an eminent lawyer, having graduated from Dartmouth College in 1827, and spending a year at the Law School in Cambridge, Mass. In 1844 he was a member of the Assembly of New York and a member of the Board of Education of the city. He continued to reside there until his death.

973 Mary Elizabeth, b. May 7, 1837; d. Nov. 7, 1838.

974 Everett Pepperrell, b. March 10, 1840; m. L. L. Hodges, Nov. 22, 1866.

975 Mary H., b. Feb. 23, 1842; m. Rev. C. B. Smith, May 24, 1865.

After the death of his wife in 1848, Mr. Wheeler married some years later Mrs. Myra A. Haxtun, née Raymond, who outlived him many years.

659 Rev. Henry Hutton married Elizabeth Sophia Beevor, only daughter of Rev. Aug. Beevor, 1823.

976 Henry (Jr.), b. 1825; m. Caroline Atherstone 1848.

Rev. H. Hutton was educated at Charter House, and Baliol College, B.A. 1820, M.A. 1823; rector of Filleigh cum East, Buckland, 1833.

660 Mary Anne Hutton married Rev. Wm. Wal-ford, M.A.

977 Edward, b. 1823; m., 1st, Mary Holmes Gray, 1847; m., 2d, Julia C. Talbot.

661 Elizabeth Hutton married Rev. Wm. Moreton, 1814; of their two daughters,

978 Frances Isabella, b. ———; m. John Craigie, Esq., 1852 (who assumed the name Moreton) and d. 1871; *s. p.*

663 Harriet Hutton married Rev. David Drummond and had one daughter.¹

979 ———, b.

664 Louise Hutton married Archdeacon Parry, 1824, since Bishop of Barbadoes, and had twelve children.¹

666 Thos. Palmer Hutton married Mary Drummond and had five children.¹

670 Caroline Hudson Palmer, daughter of Sir Chas. and Harriet (Pepperrell) Palmer, married Rev. Chas. J. Abraham, Bishop of Wellington, Jan. 17, 1850.

980 Charles J. (jr.) b. ———.

671 Sir Geo. Joseph Palmer married Emily E. Holford, daughter of Geo. P. Holford, Esq., Feb. 26, 1836.

981 Archdale Robert, b. Nov. 1, 1838; m. Aug. 19, 1873, Lady Augusta Shirley, only dau. Washington Sewallis, late Earl Ferrers.

982 Geo. Hudson, b. Aug. 9, 1841.

983 Emily Frances, b. ———; m. James Raymond Tomkinson of Wellington Hall, 1871.

Sir Geo. J. Palmer died Feb. 22, 1866.

Lady Palmer died Oct. 6, 1871.

¹Parsons' Life of Sir William Pepperrell, pp. 339-40.

672 Rev. Charles A. Palmer married Elizabeth Julia Simpson, youngest daughter of John Finch Simpson, Esq., of Laude Abbey, Feb. 27, 1838.

- 984 Caroline Sarah, b. ———.
- 985 Chas. Thomas, b. May 23, 1842.
- 986 Wm. Henry, b. May 30, 1844.
- 987 Jonathan Ducarel, b. May 7, 1852.
- 988 Fred'k Archdale, b. Aug. 25, 1857.
- 989 Harriet Mary, b. ———.

678 Grace Degen, daughter of Chas. F. and Elizabeth V. (Russell) Degen, married Dr. Suter, U. S. A.

- 990 Charles, b. ———; m., 1st, Mary Whitney; m., 2d, Martha Winkley.

679 Laura Degen married Thos. Shaukland. Two of their four children are living.

- 991 Laura, b. ———; m. Aug. Davenport.
- 992 Elizabeth, b. ———; m. Arthur Lent.

680 Matilda Degen married Rev. James H. Tyng. Of their eleven children, two are living.

- 993 Emma, b. ———; m. Richard Upjohn.
- 994 Frances, b. ———; m. James Bryant Walker.
- 995 Russell, b. ———; m. Harriet Cornell; d. ———.

682 Elvira Degen married John Soley, jr. (see 700).

- 996 John, b. ———; m. Mary Jackson.
- 997 James Russell, b. ———; m. Mary Howland.
- 998 Ernest, b. ———.

683 Henry Degen married Eliza Adams.

- 999 Henry, b. ———; m. Annie Lloyd.
- 1000 George, b. ———; m. ——— Hill.

689 Thomas Russell Sullivan, son of John Langdon and Elizabeth (Russell) Sullivan, married Charlotte Blake.

- 1001 John Langdon, b. ———.
- 1002 Elizabeth, b. ———; m. E. Dernie.

- 1003 Amory, b. ———.
- 1004 Sarah, b. ———.
- 1005 George, b. ———.
- 1006 Henry, b. ———.
- 1007 Russell, b. ———.

693 Sarah Sever Sullivan, daughter of Richard and Sarah (Russell) Sullivan, married Stephen Perkins.

- 1008 Frank, b. ———.
- 1009 Stephen, b. ———.
- 1010 Richard, b. ———.

705 Elizabeth Pickering Gardner, daughter of Samuel Pickering and Rebecca Russell (Lowell) Gardner, married John Chipman Gray, May 30, 1820. She died June 8, 1879, leaving no children. John C. Gray died March 3, 1881, aged eighty-eight.

706 Mary Lowell Gardner married Francis Cabot Lowell, Jan. 11, 1826.

- 1011 Fr. Cabot, b. Sept. 8, 1827; d. July 2, 1830.
- 1012 Geo. Gardner, b. Mar. 29, 1830; m. Mary Ellen Parker, April 4, 1854; d. Feb. 6, 1885.
- 1013 Mary Lowell, b. July 26, 1833; m. Algernon Coolidge, M.D., July 15, 1856.
- 1014 Georgina, b. Jan. 10, 1836.
- 1015 Edward Jackson, b. Oct. 18, 1845; m., 1st, Mary W. Goodrich, Jan. 14, 1868; m., 2d, Elizabeth G. Jones, June 19, 1877.

707 John Lowell Gardner married Catherine Elizabeth Peabody, of Salem, Mass., Oct. 4, 1826.

- 1016 Catherine Rebecca, b. Aug. 1, 1827; d. April 7, 1833.
- 1017 Jos. Peabody, b. Aug. 2, 1828; m. Harriet S. Amory, Nov. 14, 1860; d. June 11, 1875.
- 1018 Geo. Augustus, b. Sept. 30, 1829; m. Eliza Endicott Peabody Nov. 8, 1854.
- 1019 Elizabeth Peabody, b. Dec. 6, 1834; d. Apr. 17, 1839.
- 1020 Sam'l Pickering, b. June 28, 1836; d. Sept. 13, 1841.
- 1021 John Lowell, b. Nov. 26, 1837; m. Isabella Stewart, Apr. 10, 1860.
- 1022 Albert, b. Feb. 8, 1840; d. Sept. 12, 1841.

1023 Julia, b. Aug. 4, 1841; m. Joseph R. Coolidge, Dec. 18, 1860.

1024 (A dau.), b. 1843; d. 1843.

1025 Eliza Blanchard, b. May 28, 1846; m. Fr. Skinner, Oct. 15, 1868.

708 Sarah Russell Gardner married Horace Gray, July 3, 1837.

1026 Jonathan Chipman, b. July 14, 1839; m. Anna S. Lyman Mason, June 4, 1873.

1027 Russell, b. ———; m. Amy Heard.

Horace Gray died July 30, 1873.

709 George Gardner married Helen Maria Read, Oct. 18, 1838.

1028 Helen Read, b. Sept. 21, 1839; m. Jas. Freeman Curtis, May, 30, 1867.

1029 Francis Lowell, b. June 4, 1841; d. Feb. 10, 1861.

1030 Elizabeth, b. June 28, 1843; m. Chas. W. Amory Oct. 23, 1867.

1031 Clara, b. Feb. 8, 1845; m. Shepherd Brooks, Dec. 10, 1872.

711 Charles Russell Lowell, eldest son of Rev. Chas. and Harriet B. (Spence) Lowell, married Anna Cabot Jackson, daughter of Patrick Tracy and Lydia (Cabot) Jackson, April 18, 1832.

1032 Anna C. J., b. Aug. 9, 1833; m. H. E. Woodbury, April 6, 1868; *s. p.*

1033 Chas. R., jr., b. Jan. 2, 1835; m. Josephine Shaw Oct. 31, 1863; d. 1864.

1034 Harriet, b. Sept. 9, 1836; m. George Putnam, June 9, 1860.

1035 Jas. Jackson, b. Oct. 15, 1837; d. July 4, 1862.

Mrs. A. C. J. Lowell died.

713 Mary Traill Spence Lowell married Samuel R. Putnam, April 25, 1832.

1036 Alfred Lowell, b. Mar. 13, 1833; d. Oct. 2, 1855, in Ferrara, Italy.

1037 Georgina Lowell, b. Oct. 21, 1835.

1038 William Lowell, b. July 9, 1840; 2d Lieut. 20th Mass. Vols.; Balls Bluff, Oct. 20, 1861.

1039 Chas. Lowell, b. Jan. 29, 1845; d. Sept. 10, 1847.

715 Robert Traill Spence Lowell married **Marianne Duane**, a daughter of Judge Duane of Duanesburgh, N. Y.

1040 Harriet, b. ———.

1041 Marianne, b. ———.

1042 Perceval, b. ———; d., unm., 1887.

1043 Jas. Duane, b. ———.

1044 Charles, b. ———.

1045 Rebecca Russell, b. ———.

1046 Robert Traill Spence, b. ———; m. Cath. B. Myers, Sept. 12, 1886; d. March, 1887.

Mrs. M. D. Lowell died in 1890. Her husband, Rev. Rob't T. S. Lowell, was a graduate of Harvard in the class of 1833, and, after acquiring a medical education, became a clergyman in the Episcopal Church. He was established in 1846 and 1847 in Newfoundland. It was at that time he gathered the materials for his novel entitled "The New Priest of Conception Bay." This was issued in 1858, and again in 1863 was reissued, with illustrations by Darley. In 1860 he published a volume of poems entitled "Fresh hearts that failed three thousand years ago." From 1869 to 1873 he was head master of St. Mark's School at Southboro, Mass. Afterwards he was Professor of Latin in Union College. These are his chief works and positions, although he did very much, and was very highly esteemed as a writer and teacher. His death occurred on the twelfth of September, 1891, a month after the death of his brother James Russell Lowell.

716 James Russell Lowell married **Maria White**.

1047 Blanche, b. ———; d. y.

1048 Rose, b. ———; d. young.

1049 Mabel, b. Sept. 9, 1847; m. Edward Burnett.

1050 Walter, b. ———; d. young, at Rome.

After Mrs. Lowell's death, her husband married Miss Dunlap who died some years later. The wives of this

eminent man were both singularly fitted for his companions. Indeed his first wife was gifted as a writer of beautiful poems. Her husband graduated from Harvard in 1838, and his whole life in detail has become so much the property of the world at large that it is unnecessary to add anything to what has been written. His poems and prose works will live in the memory of all who read them; few are born to fill such eminent positions. Statesman, diplomat, litterateur, poet, essayist, critic and professor! All these he filled and when his earthly career was ended in August, 1891, of none could it be more truly said the whole world mourned his loss.

718 James Russell Dutton, son of Warren and Elizabeth Cutts (Lowell) Dutton, married Sarah Ellen Hooper and changed his name to James Dutton Russell.

1051 Ellen Hooper, b. ———; m. Geo. M. Barnard.

1052 Elizabeth Lowell, b. ———; m. H. F. Dalton.

724 Edward Lechmere Russell, son of Lechmere Coore Graves and Elizabeth (Woodhouse) Russell, married Mrs. Alice Duff, widow of John Duff, Esq., and daughter of Mr. Sewell of Quebec.

1053 Gwendoline, b. ———.

1054 Winifred, b. ———.

Sir Edward Lechmere Russell, K. C. S. I., is mentioned in Sir Charles Napier's despatches for his conduct at Mecanee. He was military secretary to the late Lord Elphinstone and commanded Northern division of the Bombay army. His services were demanded while at Aden, where he was resident and military commandant, by Lord Napier of Magdala during the Abyssinian War, and for them he received the thanks of both houses of Parliament.

728 Harriet Frances Russell married Thomas

Dunne, Esq., J. P., and deputy lieut. for Co. Hereford of Borchers Hall and Gately Park. He was educated at Rugby and Baliol College, Oxford, and died in 1882.

1055 Thomas Russell, b. ———; educated at Eaton and Brazenose College, Oxford; judge of probate for Co. of Hereford and Capt. of Shropshire Militia.

1056 Chas. Walter, B.A., b. ———; educated at Wellington and Corpus Christi College, Oxford.

1057 Edward Martin, b. ———; educated at Wellington and Sandhurst. Lieut. in 55th or Border Reg't.

Thomas Dunne (recently spelt Donne) is of the family of John Donne, Dean of Saint Paul's, tempo James I. which is that of the Donnes or Dunnes of Kidwelly and Caermarthenrae, descended from Mensig Brenin Dyfid (Prince of Dyfid, a territory formed of Caermarthenshire and part of Pembrokeshire.

731 Sophy C. M. Russell married Clement Arthur Thruston, Esq., 1870.

1058 Edmund Heathcote, b. ———; J. P., and deputy lieutenant for the Co. of Merioneth.

1059 Arthur Blyford, b. ———; educated at Marlborough College and Sandhurst, is Lieut. in 52d or Oxfordshire Light Infantry.

1060 Marion Janet, b. ———.

1061 Oliven Millicent, b. ———.

Clement Arthur Thruston, only son of Capt. Charles Thruston, R. N., and his second wife Eliza Sotheby, died in 1883, having been judge of probate and deputy lieutenant for Co. of Merioneth of Pennalt Tower, Machynlleth.

732 Lucy Miller, daughter of Major William and Katherine Sarah (Russell) Miller, married Rev. Robert Reidleston, 1871, Stanford Redis Rectory, Essex.

1062 Eleanor, b. ———.

Mr. Reidleston, through the Burdetts, Tracys, etc., can trace his descent from the 2d, 3d, 5th and 7th sons of Edward III.

733 Lily Lucy Wolfe, daughter of Rev. Robert Casse and Lucy Margaret (Russell) Wolfe, married Henry Shebease, Esq., 1872.

1063 Henry, b. ———.

1064 Francis, b. ———.

And two daughters.

743 Frances Anne Codman, daughter of Charles Russell and Sarah (Ogden) Codman, married John H. Sturgis.

1065 Julia O., b. ———.

1066 John H., jr., b. ———.

1067 Gertrude, b. ———.

1068 Frances C., b. ———.

752 Richard Cary, son of Thomas Graves and Mary Cushing (Perkins) Cary, married Helen Eugenia Shelton.

1069 Georgianna Shelton, b. Aug. 14, 1860.

Capt. Richard Cary of the 2d Mass. Regt. of Volunteers was killed in the battle of Cedar Mountain Aug. 9, 1862.

753 Jane Norton Wigglesworth, daughter of Edward and Henrietta M. (Goddard) Wigglesworth, married Henry Sturgis Grew.

1070 Henry S., jr., b. ———.

1071 Edward W., b. ———.

1072 Jane N., b. ———; m. John Pierpont Morgan, jr.

1073 Elizabeth S., b. ———.

1074 Henrietta Marian, b. ———.

1075 Robert Sturgis, b. ———.

755 Edward Wigglesworth, jr., married Sarah Willard Frothingham.

1076 Mary, b. ———.

1077 Henrietta Goddard, b. ———.

1078 Edward, b. ———.

759 George Wigglesworth married Mary Catherine Dixwell.

1079 Anna Cornelia, b. ———.

1080 Norton, b. ———.

1081 Marian E., b. ———.

1082 Ruth, b. ———.

785 William Aspinwall married Arixene S. Porter.

1083 Mary, b. ———; m. Dr. Trull.

1084 Thos., b. ———; m. Alecia Towne.

1085 Aug., b. ———; d. ———.

1086 Wm. Henry b. ———; m. Susan Lowell, dau. of Mr. and Mrs. John Lowell, June 4, 1889.

796 Lucy Maria Tappan, daughter of Lewis and Susanna (Aspinwall) Tappan, married Henry C. Bowen, Esq., June 6, 1844, Brooklyn, N. Y.

1087 Henry Elliott, b. Mar. 31, 1845.

1088 Edward A., b. Jan. 31, 1847.

1089 Mary Louisa, b. July 26, 1848.

1090 Grace Aspinwall, b. Feb. 4, 1850.

1091 Clarence Winthrop,¹ b. May 22, 1852.

1092 Alice Linden, b. Mar. 9, 1854.

1093 Herbert Wolcott, b. Feb. 29, 1856.

1094 John Eliot, b. June 8, 1858; d., unm., Jan. 3, 1890.

1095 Franklin Davis, b. Oct. 29, 1860.

1096 Winthrop Earl, b. Feb. 22, 1863; d. May 12, 1865.

Henry C. Bowen was born in Woodstock, Conn. Mrs. L. M. T. Bowen died in Brooklyn, N. Y., Mar. 25, 1863, aged 38.

803 Emily Sparhawk, daughter of George and Eliza (Hammond) Sparhawk, married George Russell Jennison, Nov. 6, 1861.

1097 Mary Rebecca, b. Sept. 25, 1862.

847 Charles Wurtz Sparhawk, son of John and Hetty (Vanuxem) Sparhawk, married Olive Elrica Sproat.

1098 Harris S., b. Oct. 26, 1876.

1099 Ethel, b. April 11, 1878.

¹Sec'y Am. Historical Association.

1100 Chas. V., b. Nov. 21, 1880.

1101 Dorothy, b. Oct. 21, 1884.

1102 Esther V., b. Dec. 29, 1889.

Charles W. and John Sparhawk, his brother, are lawyers and have their offices in Philadelphia, Pa. Mrs. Olive E. S. Sparhawk is a great-great-granddaughter of Rev. James Sproat, pastor of the Second Presbyterian church of Philadelphia, Pa.; great granddaughter of Major Wm. Sproat of the Revolutionary army, and granddaughter of Col. James Sproat of the war of 1812.

852 Henry Dale, son of Gerald F. and Elizabeth (Sparhawk) Dale, married first Dora Stokes, and second Kate Livingston.

1103 Gerald F. G., b. ———.

1104 Kate Livingston, b. ———.

855 Elizabeth Dale, married Hon. Robert N. Willson.

1105 Helen Dale, b. ———.

1106 Rob't N., b. ———.

1107 Mary Strong, b. ———.

1108 Ethel Dale, b. ———.

896 Lewis Rathbone, son of V. W. and Nancy (Forsyth) Rathbone, married Lavinia Silliman, who died, leaving no children. He then married Mary G. Smith, 1855.

1109 Lewis Sanford, b. ———; d. y.

1110 Cornelia Kane, b. ———.

Mrs. M. G. S. Rathbone died Sept. 29, 1882.

897 Brig. Gen'l John F. Rathbone married Mary A. Baker, daughter of Elias Baker of Albany, New York, June 10, 1844.

1111 Marion, b. ———; m. Rob't S. Oliver, Nov. 17, 1870.

1112 Lucy, b. ———; m. Edward Bowditch, April 24, 1873.

1113 Grace Lennox, b. ———.

1114 Alice Emily, b. ———.

1115 John Henry, b. ———.

898 Harriet N. Rathbone married J. H. Nichols.

1116 Harriet, b. ———; m. Capt. Henry Metcalfe, April 21, 1870.

900 Henry R. Rathbone, son of Jared L. and Pauline P. Rathbone, married Clara Hamilton Harris, daughter of Hon. Ira and Louisa (Tubbs) Harris, July, 1867.

1117 Henry Riggs, b. ———.

1118 Gerald Lawrence, b. ———.

1119 Clara Pauline, b. ———.

903 Jared Lawrence Rathbone married Marie Alejandra Atherton, daughter of F. B. Atherton, of Valparaiso Park, California, Feb. 20, 1871, *s. p.*

906 Joel Rathbone Read, son of William W. and Lydia (Rathbone) Read, married M. Townsend, daughter of Jno. and Laura (Spencer) Townsend, Apr. 19, 1855.

1120 William Howard, b. ———.

1121 Edward Townsend, b. ———.

1122 Lydia, b. ———.

1123 Mary, b. ———.

907 Samuel H. Ransom, son of Clark and Sabrina L. R. Ransom, married Virginia Sanford, Dec. 11, 1846.

1124 Jared Rathbone, b. ———; d. July 20, 1859.

1125 Alex. Sanford, b. ———; d. Oct. 22, 1850.

1126 Joel R., b. ———.

1127 Walter S., b. ———; d. Feb. 14, 1855.

1128 Samuel H., b. ———; d. Aug. 20, 1861.

1129 Virginia Sanford, b. ———.

1130 Samuel Howard, b. ———.

1131 Irene Emerson, b. ———.

908 Lydia Ransom married Joseph P. Sanford, U. S. N., Jan. 7, 1846.

1132 Mary Adams, b. ———; m. Rev. R. P. H. Vail.

1133 Walter, b. ———; m. Emilie Jewell.

1134 Henry B., b. ———.

909 Albion Ransom married, first, Mary Delevan, daughter of Edward and Mary (Smith) Delevan; married, second, Cornelia Cooper Nott, daughter of Joel B. and Mary (Cooper) Nott.

1135 Edward, b. ———; m. Miss Burton.

1136 Abby S., b. ———; d. y.

1137 Albion, b. ———.

1138 Lydia S., b. ———; m. Edward B. Ten Broeck, June 15, 1881.

1139 Cornelia, b. ———.

1140 Harry, b. ———.

1141 Sutherland, b. ———.

The last three children are by his second wife.

913 Sarah Rathbone, daughter of Joel and Emeline (Munn) Rathbone, married Gen. Frederick Townsend, Nov. 19, 1863.

1142 Annie Martha, b. Nov. 1, 1866; d. June 12, 1881.

1143 Sarah R., b. Mar. 23, 1869.

1144 Frederick K., b. Oct. 28, 1871.

1145 Joel R., b. Oct. 13, 1879; d. Oct. 15, 1879.

915 Clarence Rathbone married Angelica B. Talcott, Sept. 11, 1866.

1146 Albert, b. July 27, 1868.

1147 Joel, b. Sept. 12, 1869.

1148 Angelica T., b. Mar. 13, 1871.

1149 Ethel, b. Dec. 11, 1877.

939 Leonard Fitz Edward Jarvis, son of Edward S. and Elizabeth (Spooner) Jarvis, married Mary A. Robinson.

1150 Charles Edward, b. May 4, 1858; d. Aug., 1878.

945 Howard Sanford Jarvis married Maria Reeder.

1151 William Pepperrell, b. Oct., 1874.

1152 Charles Fitz, b. Oct., 1875.

1153 Neva Todd, b. June 9, 1878.

964 Edward Holyoke Cutts, eldest son of Hon. Hampden and Mary P. Sparhawk (Jarvis) Cutts, married Hannah Sherwood, daughter of Reuben and Catherine (McDonald) Sherwood, Jan. 10, 1855.

1154 William Hampden, b. Oct. 26, 1856; d. Oct. 25, 1863.

1155 Mary Sherwood, b. May 1, 1858; d. Aug. 31, 1877.

1156 Elizabeth Bartlett, b. Nov. 25, 1860; m. A. F. Powell, Sept., 1886.

1157 Edward Duncan, b. Jan. 15, 1863; d. Mar. 12, 1863.

1158 Katie Anna, b. Oct. 6, 1866; d. Feb. 21, 1878.

1159 Lillian Ursula, b. Sept. 16, 1868.

1160 Hampden, b. July 26, 1870; died suddenly, unm., Feb., 1892.

1161 Winifred Jarvis, b. June 9, 1874.

1162 Margaret Anna (Daisy), b. May 22, 1876.

Capt. Edward H. Cutts, born in Portsmouth, N. H., was educated at Thetford, Vt., and at the Military College at Norwich, Vt. He afterward prosecuted his mathematical studies with a civil engineer, and was fitted for that profession. He was one of the oldest pioneers in the state of Minnesota witnessing the growth of Faribault (his western home) from a small settlement to a large city. He passed away on Oct. 11, 1887, in that city, and was at the time of his death a vice-president of the Old Settlers Association of Rice County.¹

966 Anna Holyoke Cutts married Abel Trumbull Howard, eldest son of Abel and Mary E. (Hunt) Howard, in Brattleboro', Vt., Aug. 24, 1861.

1163 Cecil Hampden Cutts, b. Sept. 5, 1862.

1164 Mary Cutts, b. Feb. 22, 1865; m. Robert W. King, April 23, 1889.

1165 Edith Elizabeth, b. Jan. 24, 1863; d. Sept. 9, 1868.

1166 Rose Jarvis, b. Aug. 27, 1869; d. Aug. 17, 1870.

¹Jarvis Family, pp. 231-2.

1167 Maud Jarvis, b. July 19, 1871; d. July 23, 1872.

1168 Chas. Trumbull, b. Oct. 18, 1873.

1169 Edward Eliot Holyoke, b. July 2, 1876.

Mrs. Howard contributed largely to the various periodicals of the day, both in prose and poetry. She was also well versed in music, drawing and painting. Her death occurred on June 28, 1889, at her home in Brooklyn, N. Y., after an illness of three days. She was a member of "The Brooklyn Woman's Suffrage Association," of "The Woman's Christian Temperance Union," and "The Brooklyn Woman's Indian Association." She was buried in Brattleboro', Vt.

972 Harriet Louise Cutts married Underhill Augustus Budd, Jan. 8, 1879, in Brattleboro', Vermont.

1170 Kenneth Pepperrell, b. Dec. 11, 1879.

Underhill A. Budd died in Saint Paul, Minn., Dec., 1881, and was buried in Brattleboro', Vt.

974 Everett Pepperrell Wheeler, son of David E. and Elizabeth (Jarvis) Wheeler, married Lydia Lorraine Hodges, Nov. 22, 1866.

1171 Annie Lorraine, b. Oct. 30, 1868.

1172 Ethel Jarvis, b. Apr. 18, 1871.

1173 David Everett, b. Nov. 23, 1872.

1174 Winifred Fay, b. Aug. 30, 1875.

1175 Beatrice Mary, b. 1877; d. young.

1176 Constance, b. 1879.

Everett P. Wheeler, Esq., is a lawyer in New York city, and has held several offices of importance in city clubs.

975 Mary H. Wheeler married Rev. Cornelius Bishop Smith, May 24, 1865.

1177 Mabel Wheeler, b. Sept. 8, 1867.

1178 Everett Pepperrell, b. Sept. 21, 1869; Columbia College, 1892.

1179 Clarence Bishop, b. Oct. 17, 1872.

1180 Ethel Nathalie, b. ———.

Rev. C. B. Smith, D.D., is the rector of St. James church in New York City, N. Y.

976 Henry Hutton, jr., son of Rev. Henry and Elizabeth S. (Beevor) Hutton, married Caroline Atherstone, daughter of John Atherstone, M.D., of Grahams-town, South Africa, 1848.

1181 Peregrine William Pepperrell, b. 1849; and others.

977 Edward Walford, M.A., son of Rev. William and Mary Anne (Hutton) Walford, married Mary Holmes Gray, daughter of Jonathan Gray, Esq., 1847. She died 1851.

In 1852 he married Julia Christiana Talbot, fourth daughter of Admiral the Hon. Sir John Talbot, G.C.B., of Rhode Hill, Devon. He was a graduate of Baliol college, Oxford, and has become eminent as an antiquarian. He was editor for many years of Walford's Antiquarian Magazine. He has also published "The County Families of The United Kingdom," and "The Jubilee Memoir of Queen Victoria," besides many minor works, all of which have received the highest commendation.

990 Charles Suter, son of Doctor Suter, and Grace (Degen) Suter, married, first, Mary Whitney; married, second, Martha Winkley.

1182 Martha, b. ———.

1183 Grace, b. ———.

1184 Elizabeth, b. ———.

1185 Mary, b. ———.

1186 Alexander, b. ———.

991 Laura Shaukland, daughter of Thomas and Laura (Degen) Shaukland, married Augustus Davenport.

1187 Augustus, b. ———.

992 Elizabeth Shaukland married Arthur Lent.

- 1188 Laura, b. ———.
- 1189 Arthur, b. ———.
- 1190 Frances, b. ———.

993 Emma Tyng, daughter of Rev. Jas. H. and Matilda (Degen) Tyng, married Richard Upjohn.

- 1191 Richard, b. ———.
- 1192 Maud, b. ———.
- 1193 Annie, b. ———.
- 1194 Charles, b. ———.
- 1195 Emma, b. ———.
- 1196 Edwin, b. ———.
- 1197 Dudley, b. ———.
- 1198 Hobart, b. ———.

994 Frances Tyng married James Bryant Walker.

- 1199 Russell, b. ———.
- 1200 Bryant, b. ———.
- 1201 May, b. ———.

995 Russell Tyng married Harriet Cornell.

- 1202 Frances, b. ———.
- 1203 Constance, b. ———.
- 1204 Grace, b. ———.
- 1205 Harriet, b. ———.

996 John Codman Soley, son of John and Elvira (Degen) Soley, married Mary Jackson.

- 1206 Catherine, b. ———.
- 1207 Ethel, b. ———.

997 James Russell Soley married Mary Howland.

- 1208 Nora, b. ———.
- 1209 Mary, b. ———.

999 Henry Degen, jr., son of Henry and Eliza (Adams) Degan, married Annie Lloyd.

- 1210 Russell, b. ———.
- 1211 Christine, b. ———.
- 1212 Bertrand, b. ———.

1000 George Degen, married Miss — Hill.

1213 Halfdane, b. ———.

1214 Alden, b. ———.

1215 Margaret, b. ———.

1012 George Gardner Lowell married Mary Ellen Parker, Apr. 4, 1854.

1216 Fr. Cabot, b. Jan. 7, 1855; m. Nov. 27, 1882, Caroline P. Baylies.

1217 Anna Parker, b. Aug. 21, 1856; m. June 19, 1879, Abbott Lawrence Lowell.

1013 Mary Lowell married Algernon Coolidge, M.D., July 15, 1856.

1218 Algernon, b. Jan. 24, 1860.

1219 Fr. Lowell, b. Nov. 20, 1861.

1220 Sidney, b. Mar. 8, 1864.

1221 Ellen Wayles, b. Jan. 24, 1866.

1222 Mary Lowell, b. Aug. 14, 1868.

1015 Edward Jackson Lowell married Mary Walcott Goodrich, Jan. 14, 1868.

1223 Alice, b. Feb. 25, 1869.

1224 Guy, b. Aug. 6, 1870.

1225 Frederick, b. Mar. 30, 1874.

She died April 5, 1874. He married, second, June 19, 1877, Elizabeth G. Jones.

1017 Jos. Peabody Gardner, son of John Lowell and Catherine E. (Peabody) Gardner, married Harriet Sears Amory, Nov. 14, 1860.

1226 Joseph P., b. Sept. 17, 1861; d. ———.

1227 William A., b. Dec. 3, 1863.

1228 Augustus P., b. Nov. 5, 1865.

1018 George A. Gardner married Eliza Endicott Peabody, Nov. 8, 1854.

1229 George P., b. Nov. 19, 1855; m. Esther Burnett.

1230 Catherine Eliza, b. Feb. 27, 1857; d. Oct. 22, 1865.

1231 Ellen, b. Feb. 24, 1860; m. June 3, 1884, Augustus P. Loring.

1021 Jno. Lowell Gardner married Isabella Stewart, April 10, 1860.

1232 John Lowell, b. June 18, 1863; d. Mar. 15, 1865.

1023 Julia Gardner married Joseph Randolph Coolidge, Dec. 18, 1860.

1233 Joseph R., b. May 17, 1862; m. Mary Hill.

1234 John G., b. July 4, 1863.

1235 Archibald Cary, b. Mar. 6, 1866.

1236 Harold Jefferson, b. Jan. 22, 1870.

1237 Julian, b. Sept. 28, 1873.

1025 Eliza B. Gardner married Francis Skinner, Oct. 15, 1868.

1238 Francis, b. Nov. 17, 1869.

1239 Gardner, b. Aug. 26, 1871; d. Apr. 24, 1876.

1026 John Chipman Gray, son of Horace and Sarah Russell (Gardner) Gray, married Anna S. Lyman Mason, June 4, 1873.

1240 Roland, b. April 1, 1874.

1241 Eleanor Lyman, b. May 25, 1876.

1027 Russell Gray married Amy Heard.

1242 Horace, b.

1029 Helen Read Gardner, daughter of George and Helen M. R. Gardner, married James Freeman Curtis, May 30, 1867.

1243 Francis Gardner, b. Mar. 9, 1868.

1244 Laura Greenough, b. Jan. 11, 1871; d. May 10, 1875.

1245 Alfred, b. Jan. 31, 1876.

1246 Mary, b. April 19, 1878.

1030 Elizabeth Gardner married Charles W. Amory, Oct. 23, 1867.

1247 William, b. Sept. 19, 1869.

1248 Clara G., b. Jan. 3, 1872.

1249 Dorothy, b. July 17, 1878.

1031 Clara Gardner married Shepherd Brooks, Dec. 10, 1872.

1250 Helen, b. Dec. 30, 1875.

1251 Gorham, b. June 19, 1881.

1252 Rachel, b. Jan. 5, 1883.

1033 Charles Russell Lowell, son of Charles R. and Annie C. J. Lowell, married Josephine Shaw, daughter of Fr. George and Sarah Blake (Sturgis) Shaw, Oct. 31, 1863.

1253 Carlotta Russell, b. Nov. 30, 1864.

1034 Harriet Lowell married George Putnam, June 9, 1860.

1254 William Lowell, b. Nov. 22, 1861; m. Elizabeth Lowell, June 9, 1888.

1255 Charles R. L., b. July 17, 1869.

1256 James L., b. Feb. 20, 1872.

1257 Elizabeth, b. Nov. 25, 1873.

1258 Josephine, b. Dec. 5, 1877.

1046 Robert Traill Spence Lowell, son of Rev. R. T. S. Lowell and Marianne (Duane) Lowell, married Katherine B. Myers, Sept. 25, 1886.

1259 Robert T. S., b. July 15, 1887.

1049 Mabel Lowell, daughter of James Russell and Maria (White) Lowell, married Edward Burnett, 1872.

1260 James Russell Lowell, b. Feb. 4, 1873.

1261 Joseph, b. Dec. 28, 1874.

1262 Francis Lowell, b. Jan. 31, 1878.

1263 Esther, b. Mar. 7, 1879.

1094 John Eliot Bowen, son of Henry C. and Lucy M. (Tappan) Bowen, was graduated from Yale College in 1881. He then devoted two years to travel and study in Europe, and the East. On his return he took a position in the editorial office of "The Independent." During

this time he also pursued a post-graduate course at Columbia College in history and political economy, and in 1886, received from that institution the degree of doctor of philosophy. He published many original poems and stories which were written in a clear, strong style, and won many commendations. His earthly career was terminated on the 3rd of Jan., 1890. The address at his funeral services, delivered by Rev. R. S. Storrs, D.D., formed one of the impressive parts of the occasion. This was afterward printed in full, as was also a longer sketch of Dr. Bowen's life than can be given here.¹

1111 Marion Rathbone, daughter of Brig. Gen. John and Mary A. (Baker) Rathbone, married Gen. Robert Shaw Oliver, Nov. 17, 1870.

1264 Jno. R., b. Jan. 4, 1872.

1265 Eliza Shaw, b. 1874.

1266 Cora Lyman, b. 1875.

1267 Marion Lucy, b. 1879.

1112 Lucy Rathbone married Edward Bowditch, April 24, 1873.

1268 Harry, b. Nov. 18, 1874.

1269 Mary, b. Sept. 2, 1879.

1270 Edward H., b. Oct. 28, 1881.

1116 Harriet Nichols, daughter of J. H. and Harriet (Rathbone) Nichols, married Captain Henry Metcalfe, April 21, 1870.

1271 Julia A., b. ———.

1156 Elizabeth Bartlett Cutts, daughter of Capt. Edward H. and Hannah (Sherwood) Cutts, married Asbury F. Powell, in Faribault, Minn., Sept. 8, 1886.

1272 Louise Sherwood Cutts, b. June 12, 1887.

¹"The Independent," Jan. 9, 1890.

1164 Mary Cutts Howard, daughter of A. T. and Anna H. (Cutts) Howard, married Robert W. King, son of Robert and Margaret S. (Detheridge) King, in Brooklyn, N. Y., April 23, 1889.

1273 Robert Pepperrell, b. Mar. 17, 1890.

1229 George Peabody Gardner married Esther Burnett, June 12, 1884.

1274 Catherine Elizabeth, b. June 25, 1885.

1231 Ellen Gardner married Augustus Peabody Loring, June 3, 1884.

1275 Augustus P., b. April 15, 1885.

1233 Jos. Randolph Coolidge married Mary Hamilton Hill, daughter of Hamilton A. Hill, ———.

1276 Joseph R., b. Dec., 1887.

1254 William Lowell Putnam, son of George and Harriet (Lowell) Putnam, married Elizabeth Lowell, June 9, 1888.

1277 George, b. June 4, 1889.

Since the commencement of this genealogy many additional facts have been received which have made it much larger than originally expected while by no means making it as complete as most family records. As the attempt was only to gather such records as were to be had without a prolonged research it will at once be seen that the purpose of the compiler has been fully met. It is proper to note that Mr. Henry Fitz Gilbert Waters has discovered recently that the first wife of Nathaniel Sparhawk, the emigrant, was Mary Ainger, of Dedham, Essex Co., England.

Dorothy Avery (29) was recorded as probably dying unmarried. The following record of her family has been received since that part of the sketch appeared.

Dorothy Avery married Samuel Angier of Cambridge, Mass., in 1712.

1278 Dorothy, b. Oct. 16, 1713; m. Rev. Gad Hitchcock, D.D., Dec. 22, 1748; d. Aug. 6, 1792.

1279 Hannah, b. Sept. 15, 1715-16; m. Rev. Ebenezer Gay of Sufield, July 17, 1742.

1280 Sybil, b. ———; m. Daniel Farnham of Newbury, July 11, 1749.

1281 Patience, b. Jan. 9, 1721-2; d. young.

Samuel Angier died Mar. 6, 1721, aged thirty-four years, six months. Mrs. Dorothy (Avery) Angier died Sept. 14, 1752.

1278 Dorothy Angier, daughter of Samuel and Dorothy (Avery) Angier, married Rev. Gad Hitchcock, LL.D., Dec. 22, 1748.

1282 Gad (M.D.), b. Nov. 2, 1749; m. Miss S. Bailey.

1282 Gad Hitchcock, M.D., married Miss S. Bailey, daughter of Col. John Bailey. They had a large family, of whom

1283 Catherine, b. ———; m. Dr. Calvin Tilden.

1283 Catherine Hitchcock married Dr. Calvin Tilden. Had, among others :

1284 Junius, b. ———; m. ———.

1285 Kate H., b. ———; m. E. M. Avery.

1284 Junius Tilden married ———, ———.

The thanks of the compiler are due to a greater number than can well be enumerated in this brief space. Special acknowledgments are due to Mrs. Mary Lowell Putnam; Messrs. Charles W. and John Sparhawk; Mr. Edward E. Sparhawk; Misses Lucy, Jennie and Frances C. Sparhawk; Edward A. Bowen, Esq., and Mrs. Hannah D. Hutchings, for valuable contributions.

CECIL HAMPDEN CUTTS HOWARD.

THE GOOD PHYSICIAN.

WRITTEN IN MEMORY OF DR. THOMAS SPARHAWK.

BY MISS MARGARET WINSLOW.

I.

I see him on his rounds
Within the village bounds,
His patient horse at every humble door
Where crammed in stifling dens,
The foul, dark factory pens,
Lie, loathed by dainty sense, the suffering poor.

II.

Not loathed by that pure love,
Warm from the light above
Hastening to spend for them his heavenly gift;
Like one who closely trod
The foot-prints of his God—
Body and soul alike, from death to lift.

III.

I see him gently raise,
The infant, frail of days,
In manly arms, as tender as his heart;
I see the mother laid
On soft couch, freshly made
By hands well used to act a woman's part.

IV.

I see the aged soothed
The young head softly smoothed;
The horny hand grasped brotherly and warm;
I see the loved home hearth,
The hospitable mirth
Left night by night, to breast the wintry storm.

V.

Far over hill and plain,
Through darkness, mist and rain,
Through biting cold and clouds of drifting snow;
Oft for no other mead
Than His who sent the need
Faithful and fearless still, I see him go.

VI.

I see him pause at last;
 That life-long service past,
 A soldier in his duty stricken down;
 Yet beams the noble face,
 Serene in passive grace,
 The hoary hair of righteousness its crown.

VII.

I see, in last repose,
 That smile, where softly glows
 The fair, bright sunshine, stooping to embrace,
 Like blessings long since stored
 In hearts now round him poured
 From lowliest homes—that pure and saint-like face.

VIII.

I see the reverent throng,
 The aged and the young,
 The rich, the poor, who press around his bier;
 I mark the heaving breast,
 The low sob half suppressed,
 The manly grief, and woman's tender tear.

IX.

And with the eye of faith,
His trust in that which saith
 "Come, blessed of my Father, who have given
 Food to my hungering poor,
 Health to my sick and sore"
 I see a *king* within the courts of heaven.

X.

I see the crown of light!
 I know his garment bright!
 I touch his golden sceptre of command;
 But whence yon garland green,
 With leaves of silvery sheen
 And fragrant breath, that blooms within his hand?

XI.

O prize! than robe or crown
 Or sceptre of renown
 More blessed of the Father and the Son—
 The leaves of heavenly life,
 To heal the nation's strife,
 Not for himself, but myriads, he hath won.

AN ACCOUNT OF THE FIRST CENTENNIAL OF THE SETTLEMENT OF SALEM.

Boston, December 14, 1883.

HENRY WHEATLAND, M.D.,

PRESIDENT OF THE ESSEX INSTITUTE :

DEAR SIR: I send you herewith an account of the celebration which took place at Salem, on the completion of the first century of its settlement. It is found in "*The New England Weekly Journal*," August 18, 1729, and gives some interesting facts connected with the occasion. Was there any centennial celebration in Plymouth before this one? If not, this was the earliest in New England.

Very truly yours,

SAMUEL A. GREEN.

Salem, August 12.

On Wednesday the 6th of *this* Instant, was celebrated here, the 1st CENTURY LECTURE in the Meeting House of the 1st Church here, in Commemoration of the Good Hand of GOD in founding that Church on *August* 6, 1629, just 100 Years since, enlarging and making Her the Mother of several others and Preserving and Blessing Her to this Day. She was the 1st CONGREGATIONAL CHURCH that was compleatly form'd and Organiz'd in the whole AMERICAN CONTINENT; which was on the Day abovemention'd; when the Rev. Mr. HIGGINSON was Ordained their Teacher and the Rev. Mr. SKELTON their Pastor &c: Governour BRADFORD and others, departed from the Church of PLIMOUTH at their Invitation, coming into the Assembly in the Time

of the Solemnity, (having been hindred by contrary Winds) gave them the *Right Hand of Fellowship*, wishing all Prosperity and a Blessed Success to such Good Beginnings. The CENTRY LECTURE Began with Singing Psal. CXXII. The Rev. Mr. *Barnard* of *Marblehead* then Prayed. We then Sang Psal. CVII. 1-8. The Rev. Mr. *Fisk* then Preach'd a very agreeable Sermon, from Psal. LXXVIII. 1-7, which is earnestly desir'd and hop'd to be Printed. We then Sang Psal. XLIV, 1, 2, 6, 7. The Rev. Mr. *Prescot* then Prayed. We then Sang Psal. C 1st Meter, and the Rev. Mr. *Fisk* Pronounc'd the Blessing. There were *Thirteen* Ministers present, and a considerable confluence of People both from this place and the Towns about.

N. B. *Mr. Morton seems to speak of 30 Persons in the 1st Foundation: But Capt. Johnson says there were but 7.*

SUFFOLK EARLY FILES. NO. 48343.

Communicated by William P. Upham.

Susannah Towzells
Deposition
Taken before
Ben^a Lynde Jr :

Salem, Feb. 12 1738

Susanah Touzel of full age testyfyeth & saith that in the year 1692 she was carried from her Father Phillip Englishs House to Mr. Arnolds the Goal keeper and livd there wth her Father Phillip English & wife while they continued there and when they left the Goal she was carried to Capt. Jn^o Aldens to Board and Continued there till the s^d Phillip English and wife returned from N York to their own Dwelling in Salem and then they sent for her home.

Susanna

Towzel

Essex ss. Salem Feb : 12th 1738

Then Mrs. Susannah Towzell (who by reason of sickness & bodily Infirmary is incapable of traveling to Court) made oath to the truth of the within Deposition she being carefully examined & cautioned to Declare the whole Truth (the adverse party whom this may concern, living more than twenty mile not being notified.)

Jurat Coram Ben^a Lynde Jun^r. Jus Pac^s

Margaret Casno of Lawful Age testifieth & saith that in part of the Time when there was so much talk of Witchcraft in this Country and several persons suffered therefor being according to the best of this Deponents Remembrance about *forty five years ago*ne this Deponent then being about Eighteen years of age lived with Margaret Pastre in the house and Family of m^r. George Hollard in Boston and at that time m^r Philip English of Salem & his wife being under suspicion for the aforesaid Crime she was then taken up and put into Boston Goal and he the said m^r. Philip English came to Boston *and requested the aforesaid* m^r. George Hollard *to take him* into his house who accordingly did & maintained him there secretly for some time and the s^d Hollards House being searched for the s^d English he was hid behind a Bag with dirty cloaths by which means he Escaped then being taken and afterwards when he was put into prison for Witchcraft and his Estate and Effects thereupon seized s^d m^r *Hollard supported m^r English* & his wife in Goal and this Deponent often and frequently carryed victuals and provisions from s^d m^r Hollards house & by his Orders deliv^d the same to the s^d English & his wife in prison, and the said Englishes Family wanting subsistance when bro't up to Boston his Effects being seized this Deponent well remembers that m^{rs} Mary Eglsh Daughter to s^d Philip English lived at said m^r George Hollards and was by him maintained and supported for a considerable time (this Depon^t is not certain how long.) But said m^r Hollard maintained and supported the said Mary English for a considerable time after the rest of said Englishes Family were gone from thence.

Margaret ^{Sig} X Casno

Boston July 8 : 1738

Sworne to in Inferiour Court.

Boston July 10, 1738

att^t. Ezek^l Goldthwait Cler

COPY FROM AN ACCOUNT BOOK OF PRIVATEER BRIG "STURDY BEGGAR."

Dr. Capt. George Williams Agent P. B. Sturday Beggar¹
to Jon^a Archer jr. to Rendesvouz Bill as foll^s.

1781		
from		
August		
8 to 12	to 11 Bowls punch at 3/ 1 Bowl to ^d a 1/3	£1. 14. 3
14	to 8 Bowls punch 1 Bowl Chery to ^d a 1/9	1. 5. 9
20	to 6 Bowls punch 8 D ^o Chery 2 Grog.	1. 14. 6
22	to 7 Bowls punch 7 B Chery tod.	1. 13. 3
30	to 14 Bowls punch 8 B. Chery & 2½ Grog	2. 19. 1
Septem 4	to 7 & ½ Bowls punch 10 B. Chery 3 Grog	2. 13. 9
6	to 10 Bowls punch 1 Chery 2 Grog	1. 14. 3
7	to 4 Bowls punch 2 Chery 1 Grog	0. 16. 9
8	to 3 Bowls punch	} 1. 2. 6
10	to 4 & ½ Bowls punch	
		ex £ 15. 4. 1

Receivd payment,
pr Jon^a. Archer jr.

¹Privateer Brig "Sturdy Beggar," belonging to Joshua Ward and others.

PETITION FOR A NEW TOWN PUMP.

We the Proprietors of y^e Town Pump, at the Corner of Washington street Do agree & Give Consent that the Moneys Due to Us, on the Subscription made some time past should be spent for A New Pump. As witness whereof we have hereunto sett our hands y^e 23rd October 1794.

Jno. Norris.

Jno. Appleton.

Philip Chase.

Sam^l Mulliken.

J. Dabney.

David Ropes.

Folger Pope.

J. Robinson.

William Stearns.

I agree to repay to Jon^a Waldo the subscription of any Person who shall object to pay for the second Pump.

Jacob P. Rust.

EXTRACT FROM ESSEX COUNTY RECORDS.

Att A Generall Sessions of ye peace holden at Ipswich
March 29, 1709.

Whereas Information is giuen to this Court of Col. Richard Saltonstal Esq^r of Hauerhill his house one part of it is blown up & vehemently suspected that some Ill minded person or persons haue purposely Committed that Villany & s^d Saltonstal sending for assistance of a Justice or Justices to examin suspected person with respect to ye aforesd high handed Crime.

On Considera^on whereof this Court doth order & apoint that Samuel Appleton & Nehemiah Jewet Esqrs doe forthwith take an officer with them & repair to Hauerhill & doe their utmost for ye discovering ye perpetrators of that great Crime & doe what may be proper for ye end according to Law & make return of ye doings to this Court.

INDEX TO GENEALOGICAL GLEANINGS.

- Abell, Anne, 74.
Samuel, 74.
Aborough, } Judith, 66.
Aboroughe, } Stephen, 66.
Aborowghe, } William, 66.
Acorman, Henry, 91.
Adams, Edward, 109.
Henry, 60.
Ailmer, } 131.
Aylmer, } John, 90.
Justinian, 131.
Sisley, 90.
Dr. Theophilus, 90.
Aldersay, Anne, 123.
Samuel, 123.
Aldridge, Catherine, 115.
Aldworth, Mary, 133.
Richard, 133.
Robert, 133.
Alford, William, 120.
Alsop, Magdalen, 77.
Robert, 77.
Thomas, 77.
Ambrose, Jane, 108.
Thomas, 108.
Amys, James, 81.
Mary, 81.
Anderson, John, 114.
Andrew, } Grace, 105.
Andrews, } John, 105.
Andrewes, } Matthew, 110.
Andrews, } Nathaniel, 120.
Richard, 73.
Robert, 93.
Rose, 93.
Thomas, 90.
Angell, Elizabeth, 122.
John, 88.
Katherine, 74.
Thomas, 110.
William, 74.
Anthony, Francis, 73.
Archer, Robert, 144.
Argall, Reynald, 62.
Armett, Rebecca, 147.
Ashe, Anthony, 142.
Elizabeth, 142.
Ashen, John, 79.
Thomasyn, 79.
Atkins, } Anne, 149.
Atkins, } Edward, 149.
Elizabeth, 104.
Atkinson, Edward, 58.
Atkinson, Luke, 114.
Thomas, 93.
Attree, John, 128.
William, 128.
Austen, } 142.
Austin, } Anne, 123.
Ellen, 109.
John, 123.
William, 63.
Averill, Mary, 103.
William, 103.
Axe, Nicholas, 106.
Axtell, Nathaniel, 142.
Robert, 129.
Thomas, 121, 129.
Axton, David, 68.
Ayre, Ann, 93.
Hester, 137.
Richard, 137.
Robert, 93.
Backouse, Elizabeth, 115.
Nicholas, 115.
Bagnall, Thomas, 101, 102.
Baker, Mrs., 144.
John, 144.
Philip, 87.
Baldwin, Alice, 66.
James, 125.
Balthorp, Mary, 113.
Sara, 122.
Bambricke, Mary, 139.
Banckes, Alice, 104.
Henry, 104.
Barefoot, Henry, 86.
Sarah, 129.
Thomas, 129.
Barker, Edmund, 76.
Elizabeth, 146.
Mary, 75.
Richard, 75.
Thomas, 76.
Barnes, Alice, 92.
Dorothy, 92.
Joyce, 122.
Lettice, 117.
William, 92.
Barnham, Sarah, 143.
Barron, Simon, 120.
Bartholomew, —, 84.
Susan, 84.
Bartlet, } —, 98.
Bartlett, } Anthony, 141.

- Bartlett, Elizabeth, 97.
 George, 66.
 Jane, 122.
 John, 105.
 Nathaniel, 141.
 Thomas, 122.
 William, 130.
 Bartram, } William, 149.
 Bartram, }
 Bassall, —, 94.
 Jane, 94.
 Basset, William, 133.
 Batty, Mary, 128.
 Baudouin, } James, 109.
 Baudouyn, } Pierre, 109.
 Baugh, 109.
 Elizabeth, 109.
 Bayley, James, 107.
 Rev. James, 107.
 Bazell, Symon, 128.
 Beale, Mrs. Jeane, 88.
 Beckett, John, 143.
 Bedwell, William, 70.
 Beedle, John, 110.
 Beedom, Mary, 115.
 Thomas, 115.
 Belfield, Margaret, 122.
 Belitha, Edward, 122.
 Bell, Mr., 75.
 John, 97.
 Matthew, 97.
 Benthall, —, 127.
 Mary, 127.
 Beswick, —, 65.
 Elizabeth, 65.
 Bethell, Susanna, 131.
 Bickham, Sidwell, 131.
 Bifield, Richard, 105.
 Bigg, Thomas, 93.
 Bigges, Francis, 76.
 Billindge, } John, 81.
 Billing, } Mary, 81.
 Billinge, } Susanna, 81.
 Billy, Joane, 140.
 John, 140.
 Bird, Joane, 99.
 John, 99.
 Bishop, } Richard, 118.
 Bishopp, } Thomas, 144.
 Blackmore, Ann, 104.
 Blake, Elizabeth, 139.
 Judith, 149.
 Peter, 149.
 William, 89.
 Bland, —, 123.
 Alice, 123.
 Blincoe, George, 100.
 Blundevile, Robert, 71.
 Boade, Frances, 59.
 William, 59.
 Bohoone, Alice, 92.
 Lawrence, M.D., 92.
 Bond, Anthony, 101.
 Borroughe, } Elizabeth, 66.
 Burroughe, } Stephen, 66.
 William, 66.
 Bonnd, Nicholas, 111.
 Bovey, Dorcas, 125.
 Bowdishe, } Sarah, 128.
 Bowditch, } William, 128.
 Bowdoin, James, 109.
 Boxer, Peter, 127.
 Boxer, Sara, 127.
 Brace, Raphe, 88.
 Bradbery, Thomas, 102.
 Bradshawe, John, 68.
 Lawrence, 68.
 Bradwaye, Richard, 67.
 Brainerd, 71.
 Brainwood, John, 149.
 Brampton, Edmond, 133.
 Edward, 133.
 Branche, Reignolde, 84.
 Brant, Mary, 69.
 William, 69.
 Branwood, John, 71.
 Brasey, Thomas, 93.
 Brereton, Benjamin, 98.
 Brewer, Joane, 75.
 John, 75.
 Brewland, Elizabeth, 111.
 Bright, Margaret, 80.
 Mary, 75.
 Thomas, 80.
 Britton, Jane, 147.
 Brock, } Eustace, 113.
 Brocke, } Thomas, 90.
 Broughton, George, 123.
 Lucy, 123.
 Brown, } Edward, 125.
 Browne, } Frances, 105.
 Nicholas, 105.
 Ruth, 138.
 William, 115.
 Brownell, George, 122.
 Buddens, Adam, 121.
 Sarah, 121.
 Bullard, Dorothy, 124.
 Thomas, 124.
 Bullock, Hugh, 64.
 Bumpasse, Martha, 147.
 Burchman, Robert, 146.
 Burley, John, 132.
 Burnell, John, 95.
 Katherine, 95.
 Thomas, 95.
 Burnett, William, 99.
 Burrish, Edward, 140.
 George, 140.
 Margaret, 140.
 Burton, Thomas, 119.
 Bury, Mr., 85.
 Thomas, 85.
 Butterfield, Anne, 110.
 Butterson, Robert, 92.
 Calcott, } 61.
 Caylecott, } Dorothea, 61.
 John, 61.
 Campe, Mary, 121.
 Cane, Mrs., 83.
 Capp, Thomas, 124.
 Carleton, Edward, 140.
 Carr, Henry, 64.
 Carter, 95.
 Agnes, 78.
 Edmund, 146.
 Thomas, 84, 137.
 Cartwright, } Abraham, 100.
 Cartwright, } Joane, 99.
 Samuel, 125.
 Thomas, 125.
 Cary, Richard, 125.

Casbury, Deborah, 133.
 Caseere, Jane, 120.
 Cashe, William, 119.
 Caue, Margaret, 86.
 Caugh, Martha de, 109.
 Thomas de, 109.
 Cave, Elizabeth, 86.
 Henry, 86.
 Challoner, Mrs. Anne, 82.
 Christopher, 82.
 Chamberlain, } Mary, 86.
 Chamberlaine, } Matthew, 86.
 Chapman, Edmond, 76.
 Thomas, 76.
 Chauncey, { Dorothy, 95.
 Chauncy, { George, 89.
 Henry, 95.
 James, 107.
 Lucy, 89.
 Richard, 95.
 Chaveney, George, 108.
 Cheesewright, Amy, 133.
 Jane, 133.
 Cheever, Ezekiel, 63, 140.
 Margaret, 63.
 Peter, 140.
 William, 140.
 Chester, Col., 57, 68, 83, 85, 92, 94, 101,
 123, 135, 141.
 Child, Mary, 113.
 Chillingworth, Richard, 130.
 Roger, 130.
 Choat, } Henry, 134.
 Choate, } Joane, 134.
 John, 134.
 Richard, 134.
 Church, { Elizabeth, 102.
 Church, { Henry, 101.
 Clarke, —, 89, 98.
 Anne, 132.
 Ellen, 98.
 Henry, 99.
 Jeremiah, 96.
 John, 124.
 John S., 78.
 Mary, 89.
 Thomas, 124.
 Weston, 96.
 William, 128.
 Claterill, Alice, 146.
 Clay, Elizabeth, 97.
 Henry, 97.
 Joane, 113.
 John, 114.
 Nicholas, 65.
 Sarah, 114.
 Timothy, 97.
 Clemence, Joane, 92.
 John, 92.
 Clench, Henry, 87.
 Clerke, Elisha, 127.
 John, 127.
 Clifton, Thomas, 97.
 Cock, { John, 63, 121.
 Cocke, }
 Cokayne, 83.
 Cole, George, 73.
 Margery, 73.
 Samuel, 83.
 Thomas, 110.
 Colinge, Gabriel, 107.

Collins, { Daniel, 61.
 Collyns, { Francis, 147.
 Dr. John, 80.
 Samuel, 61.
 Convers, Allen, 85, 96, 134.
 Susan, 134.
 Cooke, Laurence, 102.
 Lawrence, 59.
 Robert, 91.
 Coone, Dorothy, 82.
 Copp, Mary, 122.
 William, 122.
 Corderay, Anne, 107.
 James, 107.
 Cotterell, —, 81.
 Margaret, 81.
 Cotton, 145.
 Anne, 145.
 Elizabeth, 146.
 Joane, 146.
 Samson, 145.
 Covey, Dorothy, 146.
 Cowley, Richard, 95.
 Cox, { John, 58, 121, 141.
 Coxe, { Thomas, 121.
 Coytemore, Rowland, 132.
 Crane, { Garrett, 71.
 Crayne, { John, 71.
 Robert, 108.
 Susan, 71.
 Crippes, Thomas, 114.
 Crispe, Nicholas, 109.
 Cropper, Margery, 105.
 Croser, John, 108.
 Crow, { —, 68.
 Crowe, { John, 116.
 Sarah, 68.
 Crowther, Richard, 139.
 Cryse, Thomas, 113.
 Culpepper, Richard, 92.
 Culverwell, Anthony, 63, 64, 72.
 Elizabeth, 63.
 Ezekiel, 63.
 John, 63.
 Judith, 63, 64.
 William, 72.
 Cunliffe, Robert, 111.
 Catherine, 141.
 Curle, Elizabeth, 140.
 Curtis, { Susan, 80.
 Curtys, { Thomas, 80.
 William, 80, 101, 127.
 Cuttes, Alice, 99.
 William, 99.
 Dade, Roger, 89.
 Dale, George, 103, 104.
 Dallis, Edward, 81.
 Mary, 81.
 Daniel, John, 90.
 Margaret, 90.
 Davie, Christopher, 65.
 Davies, John, 132.
 Dawbney, Humfrey, 91.
 Jane, 92.
 Joane, 91.
 Day, Francis, 132.
 Mary, 131.
 Susanna, 131.
 Joane, 70.

- Deacon, John, 69.
 Thomas, 69.
 Delabarr, Jane, 82.
 Robert, 82.
 Denham, Martha, 137.
 Richard, 137.
 Dennis, Mary, 147.
 William, 147.
 Dent, Francis, 59.
 Detton, Martha, 148.
 Richard, 148.
 Dexter, Edward, 108.
 George, 74.
 Thomas, 74.
 Dickenson, } Ann, 63, 102.
 Dickinson, } Anne, 63.
 Dickins, William, 122.
 Diglin, John, 79.
 Lomley, 79.
 Disbrowe, Rose, 135.
 Samuel, 135.
 Dobey, Susan, 138.
 Donne, Daniel, 102.
 John, 102.
 Mary, 102.
 Dottyn, Richard, 63.
 Downer, Elizabeth, 129.
 William, 129.
 Downing, 95.
 Dowse, Thomas, 127.
 Drake, John, 131.
 Draper, Cicily, 101.
 Elizabeth, 90.
 Henry, 90.
 Jane, 90.
 Mary, 120.
 Matthew, 114.
 Susan, 101.
 Droeshout, John, 106.
 Duche, Anne, 138.
 Duckett, Nathaniel, 62.
 Durant, Rachael, 80.
 Richard, 80.
 Dyer, Joane, 110.
 Thomas, 110.
 Dyos, Moyses, 102.

 Earle, George, 139.
 Eassone, Nicholas, 92.
 Easton, John, 80.
 Judith, 80.
 Nicholas, 92.
 Edmondcs, } Alice, 141.
 Edmonds, } Elizabeth, 106.
 Nicholas, 141.
 William, 106.
 Edwardes, } Abigail, 142.
 Edwards, } Catherine, 144.
 Robert, 77.
 Eeles, Thomas, 106.
 Eglesfield, George, 73.
 Elbridge, Giles, 133.
 Eliot, James, 97.
 Rev. James, 97.
 Philip, 97, 101.
 Ellam, Elizabeth, 119.
 Ellis, } Elizabeth, 63.
 Ellys, } Thomas, 109.
 William, 63.
 Ellison, Clare, 79.

 Ellmer, } 90, 131 (See Ailmer).
 Elmer, } Alice, 70.
 Edward, 131.
 John, 70.
 Elsey, Isabel, 118.
 Elson, ———, 124.
 Anne, 124.
 Emerton, } 61, 98, 110, 112, 144.
 Emmerton, } William, 98.
 Endecott, Gov., 112.
 Etheridge, ———, 142.
 Sara, 142.
 Evance, } ———, 144.
 Evans, } Alice, 106.
 Anne, 92.
 Mrs. Audrey, 144.
 Hugh, 110, 144.
 John, 64, 90, 92, 106, 110, 144.
 Sarah, 110.
 Susan, 144.
 Thomazine, 100.
 Evlin, Ellen, 144.
 Ewer, ———, 91.
 Joseph, 91.
 Eyre, Robert, 123.

 Faithful, F. G., 84.
 Faldoe, Richard, 79.
 Fallwater, Bethia, 142.
 Elizabeth, 142.
 Farmer, Sarah, 64.
 Thomas, 64.
 William, 123.
 Farrer, Thomas, 81.
 Farrington, Mrs., 96.
 Farsaidge, Christian, 130.
 Thomas, 130.
 Faulkner, Alice, 117.
 Thomas, 117.
 Fawcett, Ellen, 137.
 Fellgate, Blanch, 138.
 William, 138, 139.
 Felt, 112.
 Felton, Edmund, 74.
 Mary, 73.
 Fenner, Edward, 78.
 Marie, 78.
 Mary, 78.
 Fernely, Mary, 136.
 Ferrour, Thomas, 81.
 Feild, } John, 121.
 Field, } William, 123.
 Filliall, Penelope, 99.
 Westorne, 99.
 Finch, James, 91.
 Fisher, Samuel, 127.
 Thomas, 79, 80.
 Fitch, } 92.
 Fitchc, } ———, 87, 91.
 Fytche, } Anna, 91.
 Dorothy, 91.
 Elizabeth, 94.
 James, 87.
 John, 92.
 Margaret, 87.
 Richard, 91.
 Robert, 94.
 Fitzherbert, John, 149.
 Fleetwood, Henry, 125.
 Miles, 136.
 Sir Miles, 78.

- Fletcher, Francis, 88.
 Flexmore, Elizabeth, 125.
 John, 125.
 Flint, Henry, 89.
 Floid, Hugh, D.D., 90.
 Flower, Catherine, 134.
 Mrs. Elizabeth, 101.
 Follies, { 64.
 Follis, { —, 64.
 Folsom, Albert A., 83, 84.
 Foorth, William, 75.
 Foote, Elizabeth, 75.
 Isaac, 138, 146.
 John, 75, 81.
 Foster, Rebecca, 114.
 William, 114.
 Fox, George, 145.
 Francis, John, 77.
 Freake, D., 60.
 French, { —, 92.
 Frenche, { Bridget, 92.
 Richard, 137.
 Frier, George, 139.
 Frogmorton, Henry, 123. (See Throg-
 morton.)
 Jane, 123.
 Froswell, Thomas, 81.
 Fry, { Thomas, 112.
 Frye, { William, 104.
 Fuller, Thomas, 128.
 Fushe, Joane, 76.
 William, 76.
 Gale, Anne, 136.
 John, 73.
 William, 73, 99.
 Gardner, William, 117.
 Garfield, Ann, 104.
 Anne, 104.
 Garton, Elizabeth, 59.
 Giles, 59.
 Gate, Mrs., 95.
 Thomas, 95.
 Gelsthorp, William, 76.
 Gent, Anne, 83.
 Thomas, 83.
 Gerrish, William, 148.
 Capt. William, 148.
 Gibbes, Mary, 129.
 Gibson, John, 112.
 Gilbert, Joane, 126.
 Gilbert, Isaac, 125.
 Gladwin, John, 97.
 Glascock, { 113.
 Glascocke, { Andrew, 67.
 Charles, 67.
 Dorothy, 58.
 Francis, 136.
 Joane, 113.
 Richard, 58.
 Thomas, 113, 136.
 Glover, Bridget, 76.
 Francis, 136.
 Joane, 76.
 Josse, 117, 136.
 Richard, 76, 117, 143, 144, 149.
 Sara, 147.
 Goche, Matthew, 104.
 Goddard, { Anthony, 115.
 Goddarde, { Elizabeth, 59.
 Hugh, 67.
 Margaret, 69.
 Richard, 59, 69, 132.
 Goddarde, William, 106, 129.
 Dr. William, 116.
 Godfrey, Edward, 133.
 Elizabeth, 133.
 Goldston, Florence, 119.
 William, 119.
 Goodale, Elizabeth, 109.
 Robert, 131, 143.
 Susan, 131.
 William, 109.
 Gooddall, { William, 122.
 Goodhall, {
 Goodin, { John, 77.
 Goodyn, { Margaret, 130.
 William, 77.
 Goodinge, Richard, 89, 90.
 Goodwin, { 72, 76, 92, 100.
 Goodwyn, { Clement, 124.
 Edward, 107.
 Elizabeth, 82.
 Frances, 87.
 Henry, 79, 82.
 Hester, 137.
 Joanna, 115.
 John, 76, 100, 124.
 Mary, 76, 100.
 Will, 92.
 William, 87, 92, 120, 137.
 Goodwine, Thomas, 134.
 Goodwins, 76.
 Gorton, Mrs. Mary, 146.
 Gould, John, 125.
 Mary, 125.
 Ursula, 119.
 Gower, William, 65.
 Grant, Jane, 135.
 Graves, —, 112.
 Admiral, 66.
 Joane, 64, 66.
 Thomas, 66.
 Gray, { Dorcas, 124.
 Graye, { Grace, 110.
 Henry, 128, 131.
 Slingsby, 110.
 William, 124, 133.
 Green, { —, 87.
 Greene, { John, 99, 117, 138, 141.
 Marery, 127.
 Margaret, 117.
 Phillis, 87.
 Sarah, 127.
 Thomas, 131, 135, 138, 142.
 William, 127.
 Greeneway, Francis, 77.
 Greenleaf, { Edmond, 141.
 Grenlefe, { John, 141.
 Greenough, William, 78.
 Gregorie, Frances, 135.
 Griffin, Lewis, 115.
 Grinsted, Anne, 128.
 Groues, { Mary, 145.
 Groves, { William, 145.
 Gugly, —, 95.
 Agnes, 95.
 Dorothy, 95.
 Gybson, John, 113.
 Haies, { John, 75.
 Hayes, {
 Hale, 95.
 George, 105.
 Mary, 105.
 Hales, Edmund, 119.

- Hales, Elizabeth, 119.
 Henry, 119.
 Halfpenny, Joane, 116.
 Hall, Alice, 120, 126.
 Hellen, 126.
 Thomas, 96.
 Hallam, Gilbert, 58.
 Robert, 58.
 Sibell, 58.
 Hallowell, Thomas, 133.
 Hallsey, { Henry, 70.
 Halsye, { Joane, 70.
 John, 59.
 Hamond, Mrs., 79.
 Edward, 134.
 John, 67.
 Mary, 134.
 Hampton, Thomas, 68.
 Hanbie, Katherine, 143.
 Hancock, { —, 109.
 Hancocke, { Rebecca, 79.
 Richard, 79.
 William, 128.
 Hande, Peter, 99.
 Harberd, George, 106.
 Harford, Robert, 108.
 Harlakenden, Jane, 87.
 Richard, 87, 119, 120.
 Harrington, Alice, 60.
 John, 62.
 Thomas, 60, 61.
 Harris, Anne, 148.
 Simon, 148.
 Symon, 148.
 Thomas, 100.
 Harrison, Anne, 72.
 Edward, 78.
 Peter, 72.
 Harvard, John, 78, 145.
 Harvey, { Alice, 99.
 Harvie, { Charles, 99.
 John, 81.
 Ruben, 81.
 Sarah, 99.
 Harwood, { Alexander, 146.
 Horwood, { Arthur, 156.
 George, 89, 96, 120, 146.
 John, 79, 136.
 Mary, 96.
 Robert, 63.
 Hastler, Edward, 126.
 Hatch, { Edward, 90, 91.
 Hache, { Nicholas, 80.
 Hathorne, 63.
 Hattrell, Jane, 150.
 Haucesey, John, 59.
 Haughton, George, 118.
 Robert, 74.
 Thomas, 74.
 Haynes, Elizabeth, 125.
 Hayward, { Edmund, 102.
 Haywarde, { Jane, 116.
 Heyward, { Raphe, 70.
 Head, Jane, 122.
 Thomas, 122.
 Heath, Elder, 90.
 Edward, 90.
 William, 136.
 Hebon, William, 69.
 Hellwys, Thomas, 116.
 Hewetson, James, 81.
 Hewett, George, 100.
 Hewett, Rose, 86.
 William, 86.
 Heyfield, John, 84.
 Hickes, { Elenor, 107.
 Hicks, { Mary, 100.
 Robert, 100.
 William, 100.
 Hickman, Mary, 143.
 Higby, Abraham, 139.
 Hight, Alice, 142.
 Hill, { Mr., 90.
 Hille, { Agnes, 70.
 Bartholomew, 91.
 Dorothy, 70.
 John, 134.
 Josua, 122.
 Margaret, 90.
 Mary, 81.
 Roger, 81.
 Sara, 128.
 Thomas, 70.
 Tobie, 128.
 William, 70.
 Hills, Mary, 130.
 Thomas, 130.
 Hinde, Anne, 116.
 John, 116.
 Hinxman, Daniel, 100.
 Sarah, 68.
 William, 68.
 Hirst, Elizabeth, 132.
 Hitchcock, Rose, 89.
 Hoare, Elizabeth, 136.
 John, 136.
 Hobby, John, 146.
 Hobson, 135.
 Rose, 135.
 Hodson, Nicholas, 149.
 Holford, Joane, 136.
 Holland, Richard, 134.
 Hollowaye, William, 72.
 Holmested, John, 138.
 Mary, 138.
 Nicholas, 138.
 Rachel, 138.
 Holworthy, 135.
 Holyoke, Edward, 92.
 Hocker, Thomas, 90.
 Hooper, Henry, 122.
 Hopkins, John, 123.
 Samuel, 122.
 Hopper, Isabel, 133.
 Hore, John, 137.
 Horton, James, 72.
 Hoste, Hester, 141.
 James, 141.
 Houghton, Robert, 111, 113.
 Howe, Thomas, 121.
 Howland, —, 97.
 Priscilla, 97.
 Howlte, Gilbert, 58.
 Huddleston, George, 76.
 Hudson, Francis, 138.
 William, 77, 144.
 Huke, John, 127.
 Hunlocke, Edward, 144.
 Hunne, Robert, 129.
 Hunt, { Anthony, 120.
 Hunte, { Barbara, 60.
 Edmund, 60.
 George, 124.
 Robert, 114.

- Hunte, Sarah, 114.
Hutchinson, Edward, 142.
Richard, 142.
Hyde, Thomas, 89.
Hygate, Mark, 119.
Hymes, Joane, 130.
Hynde, Peter, 99.
Inghall, } William, 115.
Ingoll, }
Inglar, Elizabeth, 144.
Ingrey, Deborah, 134.
Ireland, Sara, 118.
William, 118.
Iremonger, Ellen, 118.
Jackson, Arthur, 103.
Barbara, 148.
Henry, 80.
Robert, 148.
William, 83.
James, Anne, 135, 140.
Edmund, 132.
Edward, 135.
Elizabeth, 61.
John, 61.
Nathaniel, 140.
Jarman, } Charles, 118.
Jarmyn, } John, 118.
Jearmyn, } Robert, 94.
Jermaine, }
Jefferay, } William, 79, 106.
Jeffrey, }
Jeggells, Abigail, 112.
Thomas, 112.
Jennings, Joane, 111.
Joanes, } Edward, 134.
Jones, } Elizabeth, 134.
Judith, 66.
Sarah, 130.
Sibbell, 103.
Thomas, 82.
Johnson, Alice, 149.
Catherine, 103.
Ellenor, 114.
Jordin, Robert, 77.
Juet, Jane, 136.
Juxon, —, 145.
John, 139.
Kaine, } An, 83.
Kayne, } Ann, 83.
Keayne, } Anne, 83.
Keyne, } Benjamin, 83.
John, 83, 84.
Joseph, 83.
Robert, 83.
Robert, 83, 84.
Keale, Katherine, 63.
Kearne, Andrew, 106.
Keate, William, 63.
Kellam, Augusten, 98.
Kempe, Andrew, 79.
Kempton, —, 108.
Anne, 108.
Kenningdon, Margaret, 77.
Richard, 77.
Kidwell, —, 75.
Rachel, 75.
Kiggin, Ann, 68.
Gabriel, 68.
Kilham, } Alice, 98.
Kylham, } Augustine, 98.
Killingworth, Grace, 139.
Kilner, } George, 57.
Kilner, } Margaret, 57.
Kilver, }
Kinaston, —, 81.
Alice, 81.
Margaret, 80, 81.
King, } Mrs., 66.
Kinge, } Alice, 93.
Kynge, } Anna, 118.
Anne, 78, 131, 140.
Benjamin, 126.
Catherine, 114.
Cecilia, 146.
Clement, 150.
Daniel, 69, 93, 119, 150.
Daniell, 148.
Edward, 125, 140.
Elizabeth, 118, 124, 126.
Francis, 93, 126.
George, 78, 79, 142.
Henry, 130.
John, 93, 114, 116, 132, 133, 139.
Margaret, 107.
Martha, 93.
Nicholas, 120, 125.
Peter, 81.
Ralph, 93, 150.
Raph, 93, 119.
Raph, 93, 119.
Richard, 118.
Robert, 61, 93, 118.
Sara, 119, 125.
Simon, 108.
Susan, 66.
Thomas, 57, 82, 125, 133, 140, 142.
William, 66, 76, 107, 121, 140.
Zacharie.
Kirbey, } Alice, 77.
Kirby, } Joane, 95.
John, 95.
Ruth, 95.
William, 77.
Kirrell, Mary, 126.
Richard, 126.
Knight, John, 85.
Rebecca, 85.
Knowling, } Andrew, 134, 150.
Knowlinge, } Hugh, 150.
Thomas, 134, 150.
Kytchyn, Edward, 62.
Lacell, 135.
Richard, 135.
Lacey, 135.
Lacke, William, 112, 117.
Lake, Humphrey, 100.
William, 112.
Lamberton, Dorothy, 132.
Lancashire, Mary, 105.
Susan, 105.
Lane, Job, 113.
Thomas, 113.
Langley, Susan, 135.
Langton, William, 95.
Lante, Elizabeth, 73.
Thomas, 83.
Lawrence, Amie, 74.
William, 74.
Layton, Bridget, 145.
Lease, Jane, 60.

- Lease, Joane, 60.
 Thomas, 60.
 Vincent, 60.
 Lechford, Thomas, 123.
 Lea, } —, 109.
 Lee, } Arthur, 61, 133.
 Leigh, } Barnabe, 128.
 Ley, } Constance, 128.
 Dorothy, 115.
 Elizabeth, 73.
 Francis, 64.
 George, 64.
 Harry, 67.
 Henry, 67, 74, 109.
 Humfrie, 67.
 Joane, 68.
 John, 110, 111.
 Katherine, 89.
 Richard, 68, 98.
 Robert, 127.
 Sir Robert, 73, 96.
 Samuel, 127, 133.
 Sara, 133.
 Thomas, 89.
 Leeson, Robert, 86.
 Lendall, John, 57, 64.
 Letherland, Margaret, 104.
 Letten, Richard, 78.
 Levell, John, 72.
 Rose, 72.
 Levington, Helen, 107.
 Lewis, Anne, 115.
 Lippingcott, Grace, 106.
 Litler, Anne, 104.
 John, 104.
 Lloyd, Susan, 93.
 Thomas, 93.
 Long, Amie, 132.
 Prudence, 132.
 Robert, 132.
 Lord, Elizabeth, 116.
 Robert, 107.
 Louell, } Alexander, 147.
 Lovell, } Henry, 137.
 Love, Elizabeth, 127.
 William, 127.
 Loveday, John, 67.
 Margaret, 67.
 Lowe, Margaret, 120.
 Mary, 59.
 Thomas, 59, 60.
 Lowndes, } Thomas, 73, 109.
 Lownds, }
 Lownes, }
 Ludlowe, Edmund, 76.
 Henry, 76.
 Lyde, Anna, 138.
 Lyman, Henry, 87.
 Phyllida, 87.
 Phyllis, 87.
 Lynsey, John, 61.
 Maisters, Thomas, 64.
 Mallory, Matthew, 78.
 Maltus, Ellen, 116.
 John, 116.
 Man, } Anne, 149.
 Mann, } Frances, 138.
 Francis, 149.
 Jane, 138.
 Mary, 86.
 Philip, 116.
 Mann, Robert, 116.
 Manfield, } —, 83, 84.
 Mansfeld, } Anne, 83, 84.
 Mansfield, } Arthur, 107.
 Rachel, 71.
 Robert, 121.
 Thomas, 72.
 Manwaring, Cicely, 101.
 Rev. Roger, 101.
 Maplett, Mary, 146.
 Sara, 146.
 Marbury, Edward, 86.
 Lewes, 86.
 Marryot, Elizabeth, 128.
 Marsh, Thomas, 142.
 Marshall, Jane, 92.
 Stephen, 91.
 Thomas, 144.
 Marten, } Frances, 145.
 Martin, } John, 91.
 Martindale, Charles, 92.
 Mason, Anne, 87.
 Bryan, 87.
 Grace, 125.
 Matthewes, Anne, 116.
 Mary, 116.
 Mavile, Thomas, 108.
 Mayes, Anne, 125.
 Mazeene, Anthony, 136.
 Meade, Anne, 59.
 Richard, 59.
 Medcap, Elizabeth, 121.
 Mercer, John, 104.
 Meuce, William, 62.
 Michelborne, Anne, 139.
 William, 139.
 Mildmay, Alice, 120.
 Sir Henry, 120.
 Millett, Ellen, 58.
 Thomas, 58.
 Milner, Margaret, 118.
 Molbone, Peter, 85.
 Mollson, Nathaniel, 64.
 Moncke, George, 110.
 Moody, James, 126.
 Thomas, 95.
 Moore, Francis, 143.
 Morant, 131.
 More, Agnes, 78.
 Agnis, 78.
 Jeffery, 78.
 Morgan, Anne, 127, 130.
 Elizabeth, 78.
 Ethel, 127.
 Mary, 130.
 Richard, 130.
 Morley, Anne, 95.
 John, 95.
 Thomas, 95.
 Morrice, } Henry, 73.
 Morris, } Margaret, 70, 131.
 Thomas, 70, 95.
 Umfrey, 70.
 William, 70.
 Morton, George, 133.
 Moseley, William, 86.
 Mott, Alice, 61.
 John, 60, 61.
 Mark, 61.
 Thomas, 114.
 William, 108.
 Mountjoy, Elizabeth, 107.

- Mountjoy, Mary, 107.
Mullett, Peter, 114.
Murray, Susan, 118.
- Neale, } Andrew, 119.
Neall, } Edward, 119.
George, 134.
Nealer, Alice, 90.
Robert, 90.
Nedham, Margaret, 104.
Needham, Elizabeth, 136.
Margery, 116.
Negus, Benjamin, 148.
Elizabeth, 148.
Newman, Affronius, 71.
Anne, 71, 72.
Elizabeth, 60.
Frances, 106.
Richard, 70.
Thomas, 60.
Nicholls, Daniel, 92.
Nixon, William, 72.
Normanton, Edward, 118.
Norton, Edward, 143.
Eustace, 71.
Ewstice, 71.
Col. Francis, 111, 113.
Humfrey, 106.
John, 72, 112, 125, 136, 147.
Leonard, 141.
Mary, 111, 112, 131, 143.
Nathaniel, 111, 126.
Rebecca, 72, 111.
Thomas, 71.
Norwood, Mary, 141.
Nottingham, Richard, 66.
Noyce, } Edward, 147.
Noyes, } Joseph, 148.
Peter, 148.
Robert, 147.
Thomas, 148.
William, 147.
- Offeley, } Anne, 62, 128.
Offley, } David, 59, 128.
Elizabeth, 128.
Mary, 62.
Robert, 59.
William, 59, 62.
Oglesthorpe, Susan, 129.
William, 129.
- Okes, John, 65, 141.
Nicholas, 65.
Oliif, } Anne, 128.
Oliiffe, } Judith, 128.
Oliver, Joane, 97.
William, 97.
Ouerbury, Thomas, 71.
Ouldam, Richard, 144.
Overbury, Walter, 94.
Overye, Johanna, 66.
Owen, Anne, 67.
Israel, 67.
Oxenton, John, 80.
- Page, Etheldred, 129.
Paine, Edward, 114.
Sarah, 114.
Palmer, Ann, 88.
Elizabeth, 90.
Thomas, 90.
Papes, Audrie, 100.
- Papes, Thomazine, 100.
Parker, John, 138.
Mary, 137, 144.
Philip, 144.
Thomas, 116.
William, 138.
- Parris, —, 64.
Thomasine, 64.
Parsons, Mary, 137.
Partridge, William, 110.
Passand, William, 123.
Pateshall, Edmond, 137.
Edmund, 137.
Martha, 137.
Dorothy, 73.
- Pathie, Henry, 73.
Patterson, Robert, 131.
Payte, John, 105.
Reynold, 105.
Peache, Thomas, 94.
Peacock, Edward, 73.
Jane, 73.
Pease, John, 69.
Peirce, William, 147.
Peirson, Thomas, 114.
Pelham, Herbert, 103.
Pemberton, John, 74.
Roger, 74.
- Penn, William, 117.
Pennington, Gulielma M., 117.
Isaac, 116, 117.
Mary, 117.
Pennoyer, Samuel, 135.
Perce, Grace, 144.
Perepyont, Ann, 65.
John, 65.
Nicholas, 65.
- Perkins, John, 145.
Mary, 62.
Thomas, 131.
William, 59.
Rev. William, 62.
- Perry, Daniel, 89, 100.
Edmond, 134.
Mary, 105.
Winifred, 100.
- Pescod, Mabel, 98.
Nicholas, 98.
- Pestell, Mary, 132.
Pettit, Edmond, 134.
John, 103.
- Philipps, } Anne, 134.
Philipps, } Edward, 76.
Philipps, } Elizabeth, 76.
Phillips, } Mary, 111.
Richard, 76.
- Phipp, John, 131.
Tripheane, 131.
- Pickett, Gilbert, 90.
Henry, 71.
- Pill, Joyce, 71.
Pinchback, Philip, 108.
Pinchion, Sir Edward, 94.
Mary, 94.
- Pinckney, James, 117.
Pindar, } Alexander, 116.
Pinder, } Michael, 133.
Pinner, Anne, 94.
Francis, 94.
- Plasse, William, 88.
Poole, Henry, 131.
Mary, 126.

- Poole, Robert, 126.
 Pope, William, 138.
 Pordage, Samuel, 96.
 Porter, —, 108.
 Edith, 69.
 Jane, 108.
 Thomas, 69.
 Potter, Thomas, 103.
 Powell, Dorothy, 139.
 John, 70, 131.
 Jone, 70.
 William, 70.
 Poyntell, Danet, 58, 75.
 Henry, 58.
 Julyan, 58.
 Prentice, Elizabeth, 145.
 John, 145.
 William, 116.
 Prescott, James, 105.
 Price, Anne, 141.
 Richard, 96.
 Prince, Robert, 146.
 Pritchard, —, 91.
 Mary, 91.
 Proctor, John, 130.
 Thomas, 126.
 Purcas, } George, 62.
 Purchas, } John, 62.
 Mary, 72.
 Peter, 72.
 Rebecca, 72.
 Samuel, 60, 62.
 Pye, Elizabeth, 89.
 John, 89.
 Pygott, Abraham, 62.
 Margaret, 62.

 Questenbury, John, 118.
 Quiney, Edward, 107.
 Quire, Alice, 131.

 Radford, Raphe, 79.
 Radm, Martha, 136.
 Randall, Richard, 137.
 Rawson, 112.
 Raplie, Catherine, 132.
 Rayner, Mary, 150.
 Read, Edward, 150.
 Mary, 150.
 Redman, Abraham, 121.
 Reinolde, William, 132.
 Reynoldes, Henry, 122.
 Rhodes, } Alice, 58.
 Roades, } John, 58, 69.
 Rodes, } William, 150.
 Rice, William, 129.
 Ridman, Margaret, 102.
 Ritch, John, 82.
 Robertes, } Mrs., 89.
 Roberts, } Elizabeth, 98.
 Thomas, 98.
 Rockliff, } Sarah, 67.
 Rocklyff, } Thomas, 67.
 Rockwood, Cicell, 104.
 Roe, } Mary, 62.
 Rowe, } Owen, 81.
 William, 62.
 Roffe, Anne, 146.
 Elizabeth, 147.
 Rogers, John, 67.
 Jone, 67.
 Richard, 103.

 Rose, Thomas, 118.
 Rosse, Elizabeth, 146.
 Ruck, } Margaret, 124.
 Rucke, } Thomas, 124.
 Rugmer, John, 71.
 Russell, Thomas, 65.
 Ryle, Margaret, 107.

 Sadler, John, 78.
 Richard, 86.
 St. Loe, William, 71.
 Saffyn, John, 66.
 Salter, Martha, 108.
 Sands, Ellen, 62.
 Mary, 62.
 Thomas, 62.
 Sandys, Sir Miles, 103.
 Sanky, William, 104.
 Saoss, John, 82.
 Saunders, Edward, 107.
 Elizabeth, 93.
 Joice, 150.
 Savage, 83, 142, 145.
 Thomas, 132.
 Savill, Mary, 121.
 Susan, 121.
 Scarborough, George, 95.
 Scott, } Judith, 66.
 Skott, } Thomas, 66.
 Scrivener, } Bartholomew, 70, 95.
 Scrivener, } Margaret, 95.
 Scroope, Adrian, 101.
 Mrs. Mary, 101.
 Robert, 101.
 Seares, Francis, 150.
 Mary, 189.
 Seawell, John, 136.
 Mary, 136.
 Sedgweeck, } "Doomsday," 139.
 Sedgwick, } Mary, 113, 129.
 Sedgwicke, } Maj. Gen. Robert, 113, 139.
 William, 113, 139.

 Selby, Rotheram, 130.
 Seymor, Anna, 139.
 Sharpe, Abigail, 112.
 Alice, 112.
 Anne, 110.
 Edward, 112.
 Elias, 112.
 Elizabeth, 61.
 Experience, 112.
 Hannah, 112.
 Henry, 61, 133.
 Mary, 112.
 Nathaniel, 112.
 Rebecca, 112.
 Samuel, 112.
 Thomas, 110.
 Shawe, James, 66.
 Sheafe, —, 145.
 Sampson, 146.
 Shelton, —, 66.
 Joice, 65.
 Shephard, Elizabeth, 133.
 Shorte, Abraham, 115.
 Shotton, Sampson, 142.
 Shrimpton, Nathaniel, 130.
 Rebecca, 63.
 Robert, 63.
 Sisson, Frances, 149.
 Skelton, Samuel, 112.
 Slater, Joseph, 108.

- Slawter, Elizabeth, 108.
 Smith, { —, 84, 113.
 Smithe, { Abigail, 86.
 Dorcas, 96.
 Elizabeth, 98.
 Joane, 84.
 Matthew, 96.
 Thomas, 98, 113.
 Valentine, 119.
 William, 86.
 Snowe, Margaret, 110.
 William, 111.
 Southwicke, Agnes, 108.
 Thomas, 108.
 Soutton, William, 147.
 Spaight, James, 80.
 Spencer, { —, 89.
 Spenser, { Elizabeth, 109.
 Faith, 89.
 John, 99.
 Mary, 89.
 Michael, 143.
 Nicholas, 103.
 Richard, 109.
 Sara, 109.
 Thomas, 99.
 Spire, Susanna, 148.
 Spooner, Elizabeth, 124, 136.
 Thomas, 124.
 Springett, Sir William, 117.
 Stammar, —, 114.
 Sarah, 114.
 Stanborow, Josiah, 143.
 Standish, —, 121.
 Anne, 121.
 Martha, 121.
 Stanley, Alice, 124.
 Philip, 124.
 Starling, Thomas, 113.
 Starr, Frank W., 83.
 Staunton, Edmund, 113.
 Stearne, { Anne, 74.
 Sterne, { Mary, 120.
 Richard, 57.
 Thomas, 74.
 Steele, Roger, 104.
 Steere, John, 140.
 Sarah, 127.
 William, 127.
 Stephens, { Blanche, 139.
 Stevens, { Edward, 66.
 John, 79.
 William, 75, 116, 138, 139.
 Stephenson, { John, 79.
 Stevenson, { Marmaduke, 79, 80.
 Stephen, 121.
 Stepney, Elizabeth, 79.
 Thomas, 79.
 Stileman, Alice, 112.
 Elias, 112.
 Richard, 112.
 Robert, 112.
 Stocke, —, 97.
 Elizabeth, 97.
 Thomas, 97.
 Stockton, Rev. John, 92.
 Jonas, 92.
 Patience, 92.
 William, 92.
 Stoddard, { Anne, 77.
 Stodderd, { Isabell, 132.
 Richard, 82.
 Stodderd, William, 77.
 Stoke, John, 87.
 Stone, Prudence, 85.
 Simon, 137.
 Symon, 85.
 Stoughton, Elizabeth, 85.
 Jane, 85.
 John, 75.
 Nathaniel, 85.
 William, 85.
 Sutton, William, 135.
 Swan, { Robert, 68, 146.
 Swann, {
 Swayne, { Albayn, 124.
 Sweyn, { Dorothy, 121.
 Nathaniel, 124.
 Susanna, 99.
 William, 99, 121.
 Swinnerton, John, 130.
 Sybthorpe, Elizabeth, 101.
 Robert, 101.
 Symes, John, 129.
 Tabor, Christopher, 96.
 Joane, 96.
 Richard, 69.
 Tackley, Catherine, 127.
 Tailor, { Anne, 106, 117.
 Tailor, { Christopher, 104.
 Tayler, { Elizabeth, 117.
 Taylor, { George, 119, 149
 James, 129.
 John, 63, 123.
 Joseph, 131.
 Martha, 149.
 Richard, 93.
 Thomas, 106, 117.
 William, 117.
 Talcott, { 61.
 Taylecott, { Dorothy, 61.
 John, 61. (See Calcott.)
 Tanner, Joane, 150.
 Tedderton, John, 97.
 Terry, Anne, 140.
 Thatcher, Anthony, 88.
 Thompson, { Joane, 97.
 Tompson, { Mary, 130.
 Robert, 97, 126.
 Thornton, Henry, 120.
 Richard, 72.
 Robert, 102.
 Thorowgood, Jeffery, 82.
 Judith, 82.
 Throgmorton, Jane, 123. (See Frogmorton.)
 Thurgood, Jonathan, 85.
 Tickner, Laurence, 115.
 Tirrell, John, 100.
 Tomlins, Edward, 94.
 Tookey, Job, 132.
 Toppin, Richard, 124.
 Townsend, Henry, 77.
 Traac, Margaret, 141.
 Traske, George, 82.
 John, 82.
 Treadwell, Richard, 128.
 Treat, Richard, 103.
 Tripp, James, 116.
 Trumball, John, 142.
 Tucke, Richard, 58.
 Tuke, Brian, 71.
 Turner, Dr., 71.

- Turner, Ann, 71.
 George, 71.
 Robert, 84.
 William, 123.
 Tyler, Thomas, 94.
 Tynes, Richard, 58.
 Tyng, Edward, 149.
 Upcher, } Mary, 129.
 Upsher, } Thomas, 93.
 Usher, Elizabeth, 91.
 Thomas, 91.
 Vassall, Elizabeth, 101, 102.
 Frances, 99.
 John, 66, 78, 101, 102.
 Judith, 66.
 Samuel, 99, 101, 102.
 Thomas, 102.
 William, 78.
 Vaughan, Elizabeth, 107.
 Richard, 87.
 William, 124.
 Venables, Katherine, 128.
 Vickers, Jane, 134.
 Vingne, Jacque de la, 148.
 Vinton, John, 80.
 Thomas, 80.
 Wade, Mary, 110.
 Richard, 110.
 Wainwright, George, 135.
 Waldgrave, Jemima, 103.
 Thomas, 103.
 Waley, John, 87.
 Waller, Anne, 101.
 Mary, 101.
 Robert, 101.
 Walley, Anne, 96.
 Hugh, 70.
 Thomas, 96.
 Walter, Mrs., 146.
 Thomas, 145.
 Waltham, William, 69.
 Walton, Rebecca, 142.
 Ward, Anne, 106.
 John, 129, 141.
 Ware, Elizabeth, 145.
 William, 145.
 Warham, William, 104.
 Warmingham, John, 57.
 Mary, 57.
 Warner, Henry, 115.
 Warren, John, 102.
 Robert, 81.
 Washington, 103, 133, 149.
 Alice, 102.
 Mrs. Amphilis, 81, 134, 150.
 Richard, 105.
 Wassall, Elizabeth, 102.
 Wasse, Christopher, 144.
 Wastell, Thomas, 119.
 Waterman, George, 110.
 Waters, 110, 112, 144.
 Hugh, 100.
 James, 88.
 Phebe, 88.
 Richard, 88.
 Sampson, 105, 139.
 Waterworth, John, 86.
 Watha, Tamson, 105.
 Watson, Alice, 112.
 Watson, William, 112.
 Watterman, Richard, 129.
 Wattes, John, 75.
 Susan, 74.
 Wayght, Thomas, 60.
 Waylett, Mary, 65.
 William, 65.
 Weld, Elizabeth, 90.
 Thomas, 90, 108.
 Weling, —, 89.
 Ann, 89.
 Wells, William, 117.
 Welshe, Elizabeth, 136.
 West, —, 103.
 Margaret, 120.
 Mary, 103.
 Weston, John, 136.
 Wethered, Francis, 115.
 Wheatley, Thomas, 98.
 Wheeley, John, 96.
 Whicher, Anna, 97.
 Whitmore, John, 126.
 White, } —, 143.
 Whyte, } Ellynor, 76.
 James, 76.
 John, 94, 149.
 Margaret, 77.
 Mary, 143.
 Priscilla, 144.
 William, 147.
 Whiting, } Dr., 82.
 Whitinge, } Elizabeth, 143.
 Whittinge, } Giles, 82.
 Whytinge, } John, 115, 126.
 John, D.D., 82.
 Margaret, 114.
 Robert, 68, 82.
 Thomas, 97.
 William, 137.
 Whitmore, Powle, 78.
 Whitney, Anne, 139.
 George, 139.
 Wildman, Alice, 141.
 Martha, 130.
 Richard, 142.
 William, 130.
 Wilkinson, Bridget, 68.
 Henry, 114.
 Mary, 117.
 Oswell, 68.
 Roger, 117.
 Williams, Mr., 118.
 James, 69.
 Joane, 69.
 John, 96.
 Margaret, 117.
 Mary, 118.
 Robert, 123, 139, 150.
 Roger, 74, 94, 150.
 Sidrach, 94.
 Sydrach, 150.
 Williamson, Elizabeth, 148.
 Willis, } 145.
 Willys, } Mr., 135.
 Ann, 65.
 George, 116, 145.
 Nathaniel, 145.
 Richard, 135.
 Thomas, 75, 145.
 William, 65, 75.
 Wilmott, Joan, 131.
 Thomas, 131.

- Wilson, —, 112.
 Margaret, 115.
 Samuel, 99.
 Wingate, Judith, 125.
 Wingfield, Augustine, 113.
 Winsby, Elizabeth, 117.
 Winterrup, Elizabeth, 28.
 John, 84.
 Winthrop, Mr., 112.
 Witham, Robert, 125.
 Sara, 125.
 Wollaston, Edward, 99.
 Mary, 99.
 Wolley, Christian, 98.
 William, 99.
 Wolsey, John, 78.
 Mary, 78.
 Wood, John, 146.
 Simon, 82.
 Woodehouse, William, 93.
 Woodhall, 112.
 Edmond, 112, 113.
 Penelope, 112, 113.
 Woodward, Elizabeth, 88.
 Ezechias, 88.
 John, 72.
 Richard, 88.
 Woodyard, Frances, 123.
 Would, Margaret, 59.
 Wray, 135.
 Wright, Elizabeth, 111.
 Jane, 116.
 John, 121.
 Mary, 126.
 Michael, 116.
 Richard, 111.
 Robert, 126.
 Thomas, 111.
 Wroth, Kinborow, 135.
 Richard, 135.
 Wyld, Elizabeth, 137.
 Yardley, Anne, 148.
 Sir George, 145.
 John, 150.
 Ralph, 148.
 Raphe, 145, 148.
 Richard, 148.
 Robert, 150.
 Rose, 144.
 Yelverton, Joane, 118.
 Yeomans, John, 82.
 Mary, 82.
 Zouche, Dr., 101.

INDEX OF NAMES

NOT CONTAINED IN PRECEDING.

ABBOTT,

Benjamin, 19.

Lucy, 19.

ABRAHAM,

Caroline H., 155.

Charles J., 155.

ADAMS,

Miss, 18.

Chandler B., 6.

Charles I., 6.

D. Lewis, 16.

Daniel, 16.

David, 6.

Edwin S., 5.

Eliza, 156, 170.

Isaac, 4, 5, 6, 11.

Israel, 6.

Joseph B., 16.

Lucinda, 6.

Mary, 6.

Mercy, 11.

Moses S., 6.

AINGER,

Mary, 175.

ALCOTT,

William P., 20, 22.

ALDEN,

John, 181.

ALLEN,

Frederick D., 23, 24.

AMBROSE,

David, 16.

AMORY,

Charles W., 158, 172.

Clara G., 172.

Dorothy, 172.

Elizabeth, 158, 172.

Harriet S., 157, 171.

William, 172.

ANDREW,

John A., 47.

ANDREWS,

Daniel, 26, 35, 37, 41, 44, 48, 50.

Dean, 26, 35, 37, 41, 43, 44.

Deborah, 43.

Elizabeth, 48.

Esther, 44.

Eunice, 44.

Grace, 47.

Hannah, 18.

Jacob, 35, 47, 52.

Jane, 47.

John, 43.

Joshua, 18.

Mehitable, 35, 43.

Nathan, 41, 43, 44.

Robert, 43, 46, 48.

Samuel, 36, 41, 44.

ANDROS,

Governor, 50.

ANGIER,

Dorothy, 176.

Hannah, 176.

Patience, 176.

ANGIER.

Samuel, 176.

Sybil, 176.

APPLETON,

John, 184.

Samuel, 185.

ARCHER,

Jonathan, 183.

ARNOLD,

Mr., 181.

ASPINWALL,

Alecia, 163.

Arixene S., 163.

Augustus, 163.

Mary, 163.

Susan, 163.

Susanna, 163.

Thomas, 163.

William, 163.

William H., 163.

ATHELING,

Margaret, 54.

ATHERSTONE,

Caroline, 154, 169.

John, 169.

ATHERTON,

F. B., 165.

Marie A., 165.

AVERY,

Dorothy, 175, 176.

E. M., 176.

Kate H., 176.

AYERS,

Joshua, 26.

S. Frank, 27, 28.

Samuel N., 26, 27, 35.

BACON,

Abbie, 26.

Abigail, 26.

Josiah, 26.

BAILEY,

John, 176.

S., 176.

BAKER,

Elias, 164.

Mary A., 164, 174.

BALDWIN,

John F., 6.

BARKER,

John, 19.

Phebe, 19.

Sally, 7.

Sarah, 19.

BARNARD,

Rev. Mr., 180.

Ellen H., 160.

George M., 160.

BARNES,

Phineas W., 23, 24.

BAXTER,

Lucinda, 6.

BAYLIES,

Caroline P., 171.

BEAL,

Joseph, 53.

Love, 53.

BEAUCLERE,

Henry, 54.

Matilda, 54.

BEEVOR,

Augustus, 154.

Elizabeth S., 154, 169.

BERRY,

Andrew, 26.

BIXBY,

Annah, 33.

Apphia, 33.

Charles, 34.

Daniel, 26.

David, 33.

Eleanor E., 24.

Elias, 33.

Elizabeth, 33.

Eunice, 33.

Gideon, 24.

Hannah, 34.

Huldah, 33.

BIXBY,

- John, 55.
- Jonathan, 33, 34.
- Lucy, 33.
- Mary, 33.
- Nancy, 33.
- Nathaniel, 33.
- Ruth, 33.
- Samuel, 24.
- Sarah, 33.
- Stephen A., 24.

BLAINE,

- James G., 22.

BLAKE,

- Charlotte, 156.
- George, 9.
- Prudence, 9.

BLANCHARD,

- Margaret, 151.

BOWDITCH,

- Edward, 164, 174.
- Edward H., 174.
- Harry, 174.
- Lucy, 164, 174.
- Mary, 174.

BOWEN,

- Alice L., 163.
- Clarence W., 163.
- Edward A., 163, 176.
- Franklin D., 163.
- Grace A., 163.
- Henry C., 163, 173.
- Henry E., 163.
- Herbert W., 163.
- John E., 163, 173, 174.
- Lucy M., 163, 173.
- Mary L., 163.
- Winthrop E., 163.

BRACKET,

- Charles, 53.

BRADFORD,

- Governor, 179.

BRADSTREET,

- Sarah, 56.

BRIMSDSELL,

- Dinah, 44.

BROOKS,

- Clara, 158, 173.
- Gorham, 173.
- Helen, 173.
- Rachel, 173.
- Shepherd, 158, 173.

BROWN,

- , 53.
- Alfred, 28.
- John, 19.

BUDD,

- Harriet L., 168.
- Kenneth P., 168.
- U. A., 153.
- Underhill A., 168.

BULLARD,

- A. R., 153.

BUNKER,

- Elisha G., 20, 21, 26.

BURDETT,

- , 161.

BURGOYNE,

- , 42.

BURKBEE,

- Sarah, 4.

BURNAM,

- Seth, 39.

BURNETT,

- Edward, 159, 173.
- Esther, 171, 173, 175.
- Francis L., 173.
- James R. L., 173.
- Joseph, 173.
- Mabel, 159, 173.

BURNHAM,

- Eunice, 35, 41.
- Nathaniel, 41.
- Reuben, 41.

BURPEE,

- Sarah, 46.

BURTON,

- Miss, 166.

BUTMAN,

John, 23.

CABOT,

Lydia, 158.

CANMORE,

Malcolm, 54.

Margaret, 54.

CARLETON,

George, 6.

Joseph, 6, 7,

Leonard, 7.

Mehitable, 14.

Sally, 7.

Samuel B., 6, 7.

Sarah, 7.

CARLTON,

Betty, 7.

CARTER,

Mary, 153.

CARY,

Georgianna S., 162.

Helen E., 162.

Mary C., 162.

Richard, 162.

Thomas G., 162.

CASNO,

Margaret, 182.

CHANDLER,

"Boss," 43.

CHAPMAN,

Edward A., 37.

Elizabeth, 8, 11.

Hepzibah, 46.

Lois, 53.

CHASE,

Philip, 184.

CLARK,

Mary, 33.

CLIFTON,

John, 23.

CODMAN,

Charles R., 162.

Frances A., 162.

CODMAN,

Sarah, 162.

COGGIN,

William S., 25, 27.

COLBURN,

David, 1.

Elizabeth, 1.

COLE,

Eliza, 3.

Ephraim, 3.

CONANT,

——, 35.

Daniel W., 31, 32, 36.

CONVERSE,

J., 153.

COOLIDGE,

Algernon, 157, 171.

Archibald C., 172.

Ellen W., 171.

Francis L., 171.

Harold J., 172.

John G., 172.

Joseph R., 158, 172, 175.

Julia, 158, 172.

Julian, 172.

Mary, 157, 171.

Mary H., 175.

Mary L., 171.

Sidney, 171.

COOPER,

Mary, 166.

CORNELL,

Harriet, 156, 170.

CRAIGIE,

Frances I., 155.

John, 155.

CUMMINGS,

Julia A., 32.

Samuel A., 32.

CURTIS,

Abiel, 53.

Alfred, 172.

Ebenezer, 51.

Elizabeth, 51.

CURTIS,

Francis G., 172.
Helen R., 158, 172.
James, 55.
James F., 158, 172.
Laura G., 172.
Love, 53, 54.
Mary, 172.
Zaccheus, 53.
Zachariah, 53.

CUSHING,

Caleb, 8.

CUTTS,

Anna H., 153, 167, 175.
Charles J., 153.
Edward, 153.
Edward D., 167.
Edward H., 153, 167, 174.
Elizabeth B., 153.
Elizabeth B. J., 153, 167, 174.
Hampden, 153, 167.
Hannah, 167, 174.
Harriet L., 153, 168.
Katie A., 167.
Lillian U., 167.
Margaret A., 167.
Mary, 153.
Mary P. C., 153.
Mary P. S., 153, 167.
Mary S., 167.
William H., 167.
William J., 153.
Winifred J., 167.

DABNEY,

J., 184.

DALE,

Dora, 164.
Elizabeth, 164.
Gerald F., 164.
Gerald F. G., 164.
Henry, 164.
Kate, 164.
Kate L., 164.

DALTON,

Elizabeth L., 160.
H. F., 160.

DAVENPORT,

Augustus, 156, 169.
Laura, 156, 169.

DAVIS,

Captain, 23.
Israel, 33.
Tobias, 20.

DEGEN,

Alden, 171.
Annie, 156, 170.
Bertrand, 170.
Charles F., 156.
Christine, 170.
Eliza, 156, 170.
Elizabeth V., 156.
Elvira, 156, 170.
George, 156, 171.
Grace, 156, 169.
Halfdane, 171.
Henry, 156, 170.
Laura, 156, 169.
Margaret, 171.
Matilda, 156, 170.
Russell, 170.

DELEVAN,

Edward, 166.
Mary, 166.

DERNIE,

E., 156.
Elizabeth, 156.

DETHERIDGE,

Margaret S., 175.

DEWKSURRY,

Thomas, 28.

DIXWELL,

Mary C., 162.

DOUNE,

John, 161.
Thomas, 161.

DORMAN,

Ancill, 23, 35, 36, 37, 41.

DORMAN,

Deborah, 42.
Elizabeth, 38.
Eunice, 35, 41.
Franklin W., 41.
Hannah, 38.
Huldah, 40.
John, 38, 39, 40, 41.
John S., 37.
Moses, 2, 37, 38, 40, 41.
Moses H., 41.
Nat, 36, 41.
Nathaniel, 42, 43.
Rebecca, 13, 38, 41.
Thomas, 38.
Thomas P., 41.
Timothy, 35, 38, 41, 42.

DRESSER,

William W., 28.

DRUMMOND,

David, 155.
Harriet, 155.
Mary, 155.

DUANE,

Judge, 159.
Marianne, 159, 173.

DUFF,

Alice, 160.
John, 160.

DUNLAP,

Miss, 159.

DUNNE,

Charles W., 161.
Edward M., 161.
Harriet F., 160.
Thomas, 161.
Thomas R., 161.

DUNNELL,

—, 35.
Jacob, 44.
Thomas, 44.

DUTTON,

Elizabeth C., 160.
James R., 160.

DUTTON,

Sarah E., 160.
Warren, 160.

DWINNELL,

Dinah, 44.
Thomas, 44.

DYFID,

Mensig B., 161.

EASTMAN,

Ruth, 12.

EATON,

Mary S., 12.
Peter, 12.

GLISH,

Mary, 182.

ELIOT,

Andrew, 49.

ELPHINSTONE,

Lord, 160.

EMERSON,

Brown, 25.
John, 52.
Martha L., 31.
Rufus W., 27.
Ruth, 52.

ENGLISH,

Mary, 182.
Philip, 182.
Phillip, 181, 182.

ESTEY,

Sarah, 53.

FABENS,

Francis A., 23.

FAGAN,

Lawrence, 7.

FARNHAM,

Daniel, 176.
Lucian, 25.
Sybil, 176.
T. I., 25.

FISK,

Rev. Mr., 180.

FISK,

Judith, 51.
Samuel, 51.
Sarah, 51.

FITZALAN,

Elizabeth, 54.

FLINT,

——, 45.

FORSYTH,

Nancy, 164.

FOSTER,

Alice, 29.
Amasa, 13.
Betsey, 3, 13.
Charles, 13, 45.
Elizabeth, 3, 17.
Hannah, 13, 33.
Israel, 13, 14.
Mrs. J. Edwards, 13.
Jonathan, 8, 13, 14, 38.
Jonathan E., 14.
Mary, 8, 14, 33.
Mehitable, 14, 43.
Phineas, 13, 45.
Polly, 8.
Priscilla, 45.
Rebecca, 13, 38.
Reginald, 32.
Reginald D., 14.
Richard, 13, 45.
Richard K., 24.
Samuel, 33.
Susan R., 14.
Thomas, 29.
William, 32, 33, 35.
Zebadiah, 14.

FOWLER,

——, 7, 8.
Harriet, 8.
Nathan K., 8.
Samuel, 8.
Stephen K., 8.

FRAME,

Andrew, 52, 53.

FRENCH,

Benjamin, 14, 30.
Mrs. Benjamin, 41.
Elvin, 30.
Hannah, 34.
Joshua, 34.

FROTHINGHAM,

Sarah W., 162.

FRYE,

Deborah, 43.
Isaac, 38.

FULLER,

Lucy P., 27.
Nehemiah, 33.
Ruth, 33.

GAGE,

Roscoe W., 25.

GALBRAITH,

Fred, 22.

GALLOP,

Abigail, 54.
Chrestabel, 54.
Elizabeth, 54.
Frances, 54.
George, 54.
Hannah, 54.
Jeremiah, 54.
John, 54.
Love, 53, 54.
Mary, 54.
Sarah, 54.
Thomas, 53, 54, 55.
William, 54.

GARDNER,

Albert, 157.
Augustus P., 171.
Catherine E., 157, 171, 175.
Catherine R., 157.
Clara, 158, 173.
Eliza B., 158, 172.
Eliza E., 157, 171.
Elizabeth, 158, 172.
Elizabeth P., 157.

GARDNER,

Ellen, 171, 175.
 Esther, 171, 175.
 Francis L., 158.
 George, 158, 172.
 George A., 157, 171.
 George P., 171, 175.
 Harriet S., 157, 171.
 Helen M. R., 158, 172.
 Helen R., 158, 172.
 Isabella, 157, 172.
 John L., 157, 171, 172.
 Joseph P., 157, 171.
 Julia, 158, 172.
 Mary L., 157.
 Rebecca R., 157.
 Samuel P., 157.
 Sarah R., 158, 172.
 William A., 171.

GAY,

Ebenezer, 176.
 Hannah, 176.

GODDARD,

Henrietta M., 162.

GOLDTHWAIT,

Ezekial, 182.

GOODRICH,

Mary W., 157, 171.

GOODRIDGE,

Benjamin, 56.
 Dorcas, 1.
 Sarah, 8, 12.

GOODWIN,

George, 36.
 William, 43.

GOULD,

Amos, 19.
 Anne, 48.
 Cornelius, 48, 51, 52.
 Daniel, 48, 52.
 Daniel T., 48, 55, 56.
 Deliverance, 51.
 Eli, 51.
 Hubbard, 51.

GOULD,

Huldah, 40.
 Jacob, 40, 47.
 Jane, 47.
 Jeremiah, 51.
 John, 47, 48, 50.
 Jonathan, 51.
 Joseph, 52, 55.
 Kezia, 46.
 Lucy, 48.
 Lydia, 19.
 Lydia A., 48.
 Margaret, 50, 51.
 Mehitable, 45, 51.
 Moses, 48, 51.
 Nancy, 48.
 Nathan, 51.
 Patience, 51.
 Ruth, 52.
 Sally, 36.
 Samuel, 50, 51.
 Sarah, 51, 56.
 Simon, 36, 47, 52.
 Solomon, 44, 45.
 Stephen, 30, 47.
 Sylvanus O., 51.
 Thomas, 55.
 Zaccheus, 48, 50, 51.

GRAGG,

Betty, 7.
 Nabby, 7.
 Rebecca, 7.
 Reuben, 7.

GRAVES,

John B., 56.

GRAY,

Amy, 158, 172.
 Anna S. L., 158, 172.
 Eleanor L., 172.
 Elizabeth P., 157.
 Horace, 158, 172.
 John C., 157.
 Jonathan, 169.
 Jonathan C., 158.

GRAY,

Mary H., 155, 169.
 Roland, 172.
 Russell, 158, 172.
 Sarah R., 158, 172.

GREEN,

Samuel A., 179.

GREW,

Edward W., 162.
 Elizabeth S., 162.
 Henrietta M., 162.
 Henry S., 162.
 Jane N., 162.
 Robert S., 162.

GROVER,

Leonard, 48.

GURLEY,

Samuel P., 36.
 William, 36.

HALE,

Anna, 20.
 Mrs. John, 3.
 Matthew, 43.
 Sarah S., 37.
 Thomas, 20.
 William, 20, 22.

HAM,

Laura, 15.

HAMMOND,

Eliza, 163.
 Stephen, 36.

HARDY,

Jerusha, 16.
 Sarah, 2.

HARRIS,

Clara H., 165.
 Ira, 165.
 Louis, 165.

HARRISON,

General, 21.

HASELTINE,

Bethiah, 4.

HASSELTON,

Elizabeth, 8.

HAXTUN,

Myra A., 154.

HAZEN,

Hannah, 19.
 Jacob, 19.

HEARD,

Amy, 158, 172.

HERRICK,

Israel, 13.
 Mrs. John E., 41.

HIGGINSON,

Rev. Mr., 179.

HILL,

Miss, 156, 171.
 Hamilton A., 175.
 Mary H., 175.

HILLIARD,

——, 21.

HILTON,

Charles C., 15.

HITCHCOCK,

Catherine, 176.
 Dorothy, 176.
 Gad, 176.
 S., 176.

HODGES,

Lydia L., 168.

HOLFORD,

Emily E., 155.
 George P., 155.

HOLLARD,

George, 182.

HOLYOKE,

——, 14, 28.

Charles, 30.

Edward, 30.

Elizabeth, 30.

Elizur, 29, 30, 51.

Hannah, 30.

Oliver P., 30.

Samuel, 20, 29, 30.

HOOPER,

Ebenezer L., 55, 56.
 Sarah E., 160.

HOUGHTON,

Ephraim, 29.

Lois, 29.

HOWARD,

A. T., 153.

Abel, 167.

Abel T., 167, 175.

Agnes, 54.

Anna H., 167, 168, 175.

Catherine, 54.

Cecil H. C., 167, 176.

Charles T., 168.

Edith E., 167.

Edward E. H., 168.

John, 54.

Margaret, 54.

Mary C., 167, 175.

Mary E., 167.

Maud J., 168.

Robert, 54.

Rose J., 167.

Thomas, 54.

William, 54.

HOWE,

Abraham P., 44.

Edward, 25, 26.

Eunice, 43, 44.

Eunice A., 35.

F. A., 23.

M. F., 13.

Solomon W., 32, 35.

W. A., 25.

William A., 26.

William B., 27.

HOWLAND,

Mary, 156, 170.

HUNTOON,

Albert G., 50.

HUTCHINGS,

Hannah D., 176.

HUTTON,

Caroline, 154, 169.

Elizabeth, 155.

Elizabeth S., 154, 169.

HUTTON,

Harriet, 155.

Henry, 154, 155, 169.

Louise, 155.

Mary, 155.

Mary A., 155, 169.

Peregrine W. P., 169.

Thomas P., 155.

ISLEY,

Wingate, 17.

JACKMAN,

Charles H., 15.

JACKSON,

Anna C., 158.

Caleb, 42.

Hannah, 38.

Joshua, 42.

Lydia, 158.

Mary, 33, 156, 170.

Patrick T., 158.

William, 33.

JANES,

Mrs. J. H., 41.

JARVIS,

Charles E., 166.

Charles F., 167.

Edward S., 166.

Elizabeth, 166, 168.

Elizabeth B., 154.

Howard S., 166.

Leonard E., 166.

Maria, 166.

Mary A., 166.

Mary P., 153.

Mary P. S., 153, 154, 167.

Neva T., 167.

William, 153, 154.

William P., 167.

JEFFERSON,

Perry M., 6.

JENNISON,

Emily, 163.

JENNISON,

George R., 163.

Mary R., 163.

JEWELL,

Emilie, 166.

JEWET,

Nehemiah, 185.

JOHNSON,

Captain, 180.

Eleanor E., 24.

JONES,

Elizabeth G., 157, 171.

KENNEY,

Benjamin, 26.

Dexter, 36.

KILLAM,

——, 16.

Priscilla, 45.

Mrs. Samuel, 3.

KIMBALL,

Asa, 8.

Charles F., 15.

Daniel, 16.

Elizabeth, 8, 11.

Esther, 44.

Eunice, 44.

Harriet, 8.

Jefferson, 26, 28.

John, 8, 11, 12.

Lucy S., 11, 12.

Mary, 8, 12, 14.

Moses, 11, 12.

Nathan, 8, 11, 12.

Polly, 8.

Rebecca, 12.

Ruth, 12.

Samuel, 12, 14.

Sarah, 8, 11, 12.

Stephen, 8.

William H., 27.

KING,

Margaret S., 175.

Mary C., 167, 175.

KING,

Robert, 175.

Robert P., 175.

Robert W., 167, 175.

KNOWLTON,

Elizabeth, 38.

LAKE,

Hannah, 54.

John B., 43.

LAMSON,

Mehitable, 51.

Peter, 51.

LANGLEY,

Abel, 43.

LEAVENWORTH,

Mr., 25.

LEIGHTON,

John J., 16.

LENT,

Arthur, 156, 170.

Elizabeth, 156, 170.

Frances, 170.

Laura, 170.

LIVINGSTON,

Kate, 164.

LLOYD,

Annie, 156, 170.

LORING,

Augustus P., 171, 175.

Ellen, 171, 175.

LOWE,

Major, 36.

Dolly, 19.

Joseph L., 19.

Sally, 19.

Solomon, 19.

Solomon W., 26, 27.

William, 25, 36, 37.

LOWELL,

Abbott L., 171.

Alice, 171.

Anna C., 158.

Anna P., 171.

LOWELL,

Annie C. J., 173.
 Blanche, 159.
 Carlotta R., 173.
 Caroline P., 171.
 Catherine B., 159, 173.
 Charles, 158, 159.
 Charles R., 158, 173.
 Edward J., 157, 171.
 Elizabeth C., 160.
 Elizabeth G., 157, 171.
 Francis C., 157, 171.
 Frederick, 171.
 George G., 157, 171.
 Georgina, 157.
 Guy, 171.
 Harriet, 158, 173, 175.
 Harriet B., 158.
 James D., 159.
 James J., 158.
 James R., 159, 173.
 John, 163.
 Josephine, 158, 173.
 Mabel, 159, 173.
 Maria, 159, 173.
 Marianne, 159, 173.
 Marianne D., 159.
 Mary, 157, 171.
 Mary E., 157, 171.
 Mary L., 157.
 Mary T. S., 158.
 Mary W., 157, 171.
 Perceval, 159.
 Rebecca R., 157, 159.
 Robert T. S., 159, 173.
 Rose, 159.
 Susan, 163.
 Walter, 159.

LYMAN,

Giles, 25.

LYNDE,

Benjamin, 181.

McCABE,

John, 7.

McDONALD,

Catherine, 167.

McKINSTRY,

Elizabeth, 151.

McLAUGHLIN,

Benjamin, 15.

MACOON,

Mary, 33.

MARSTON,

Ruth, 53.

MASON,

Anna S. L., 158, 172.

Jeremiah, 153.

MEARS,

Charles H., 6.

MECUM,

Anne, 48.

MESENTER,

Anna, 9.

METCALFE,

Harriet, 165, 174.

Henry, 165, 174.

Julia A., 174.

MILLER,

Katherine S., 161.

Lucy, 161.

William, 161.

Frances I., 155.

MORETON,

Elizabeth H., 155.

Francis I., 155.

John, 155.

William, 155.

MORGAN,

John P., 162.

MORTON,

Mr., 180.

MOULTON,

Joseph W., 38.

MOWBRAY,

Elizabeth, 54.

Margaret, 54.

Thomas, 54.

MULLIKEN,

Samuel, 184.

MUNN,

Emeline, 166.

MYERS,

Catherine B., 159, 173.

NAPIER,

Charles, 160.

NASON,

James, 16.

NELSON,

Hannah, 15.

Joseph, 15.

NEWHALL,

Henry, 28.

NICHOLS,

Harriet, 165, 174.

Harriet N., 165.

J. H., 165, 174.

NIMS,

Deliverance, 51.

Reuben, 51.

NORRIS,

John, 184.

NORWOOD,

I. Walter, 26, 27, 28.

NOTT,

Cornelia, 166.

Joel B., 166.

Mary, 166.

NOYES,

Judith, 51.

NURSE, Mary, 49.**OGDEN,**

Sarah, 162.

OLIVER,

Cora L., 174.

Eliza S., 174.

John R., 174.

Marion, 164, 174.

Marion L., 174.

Robert S., 164, 174.

PALMER,

Archdale J., 155.

PALMER,

Asher C., 24.

Augusta S., 155.

Caroline H., 155.

Caroline S., 156.

Charles, 155.

Charles A., 156.

Charles T., 156.

Elizabeth J., 156.

Emily E., 155.

Emily F., 155.

Frederick A., 156.

George H., 155.

George J., 155.

Harriet, 155.

Harriet M., 156.

Jonathan D., 156.

William H., 156.

PARKER,

Mary E., 157, 171.

PARRY,

Archdeacon, 155.

Louise, 155.

PARSONS,

B. Ford, 15.

Hannah, 15.

PASTRE,

Margaret, 182.

PAULET,

Agnes, 54.

Frances, 54.

William, 55.

PEABODY,

Andrew, 39.

Artemas, 34.

Asa, 34.

Benjamin, 14.

Bimsley, 53.

Catherine E., 157, 171.

Charles, 20, 25.

Cornet S., 55.

Eliza E., 157, 171.

Francis, 36.

Hannah, 13, 30.

Jacob, 24, 25.

John, 1, 34.

PEABODY,

Joseph, 36.
Lois, 53.
Mary, 49.
Molly, 1.
Oliver, 30, 53.
Polly, 56.
Ruth, 53.
Samuel, 36.
Sarah, 53.
Susan R., 14.
Susannah, 34.
Thomas, 43.

PEARL,

Abigail, 3.

PEMBERTON,

Bridget, 18.
John, 18.

PEPPERELL,

Harriet, 155.
William, 155.

PERKINS,

Daniel, 33.
Frank, 157.
Kate, 7.
Mary, 32.
Mary C., 162.
Mehitable, 45.
Richard, 157.
Sarah S., 157.
Stephen, 7, 157.

PERLEY,

Abigail, 45.
Alice, 29.
Allen, 42.
Amos, 23.
Artemas W., 32.
Asa, 34.
Charles, 37.
Deborah, 42.
Dolly, 19.
Frederic, 32.
Henry, 32, 37.
Jacob, 19.
Jesse, 36.

PERLEY,

Julia A., 32.
Leonard, 32.
Mary, 27, 32.
Moody, 16, 45.
Putnam, 31, 32.
Sally, 36.
Sidney, 1.
Stephen, 51.
Susannah, 34.
William, 20.

PERUE,

Lois, 29.

PICKETT,

——, 21.

PIKE,

Mrs. Benjamin, 41.

PINKHAM,

——, 21.

PITTS,

Warren B., 15.

PLANTAGENET,

Geoffrey, 54.
Margaret, 54.
Matilda, 54.
Thomas, 54.

POOR,

Mary, 2, 8.
Rebecca, 12.

POPE,

Folger, 184.

PORTER,

Anna, 20.
Arixene S., 163.
George, 7.

POWELL,

Asbury F., 167, 174.
Elizabeth B., 167, 174.
Louise S. C., 174.

POWERS,

Apphia, 33.
John, 33.

PRATT,

Levi, 25.

PRESCOT,

Rev. Mr., 180.

PUTNAM,

Alfred L., 158.

Charles L., 158.

Charles R. L., 173.

Elizabeth 173, 175.

George, 158, 173, 175.

Georgina L., 158.

Harriet, 158, 173, 175.

James L., 173.

Josephine, 173.

Mary L., 176.

Mary T. S., 158.

Samuel R., 158.

William L., 158, 173, 175.

RANSOM,

Abby S., 166.

Albion, 166.

Alexander S., 165.

Clark, 165.

Cornelia, 166.

Cornelia C., 166.

Edward, 166.

Harry, 166.

Irene E., 165.

Jared R., 165.

Joel R., 165.

Lydia, 165.

Lydia S., 166.

Mary, 166.

Sabrina L. R., 162.

Samuel H., 165.

Sutherland, 166.

Virginia, 165.

Virginia S., 165.

Walter S., 165.

RATHBONE,

Albert, 166.

Alice E., 165.

Angelica B., 166.

Angelica T., 166.

Clara H., 165.

Clara P., 165.

RATHBONE,

Clarence, 166.

Cornelia K., 164.

Emeline, 166.

Ethel, 166.

Gerald L., 165.

Grace L., 165.

Harriet, 165, 174.

Harriet N., 165.

Henry R., 165.

Jared L., 165.

Joel, 166.

John, 174.

John F., 164.

John H., 165.

Lavinia, 164.

Lewis, 164.

Lewis S., 164.

Lucy, 164, 174.

Lydia, 165.

Marie A., 165.

Marion, 164, 174.

Mary A., 164, 174.

Mary G., 164.

Nancy, 164.

Pauline P., 165.

Sarah, 166.

V. W., 164.

RAYMOND,

Myra A., 154.

REA,

Jeremiah, 24.

Sally, 24.

READ,

Edward T., 165.

Helen M., 158.

Joel R., 165.

Lydia, 165.

M., 165.

Mary, 165.

William H., 165.

William W., 165.

REEDER,

Maria, 166.

REID,

Jared, 25.

REIDLESTON,

Eleanor, 161.

Lucy, 161.

Robert, 161.

REYNOLDS,

William, 38.

RICKER,

——, 45.

ROBERTSON,

——, 25.

ROBINSON,

Benjamin, 1.

J., 184.

Mary A., 166.

Priscilla, 1.

ROGERS,

Alice, 29.

Benjamin, 29.

John, 29.

Lois, 29.

ROPES,

David, 184.

RUNDLETT,

Phineas, 23.

RUNNELLS,

John, 12.

RUSSELL,

Alice, 160.

Almody, 56.

Arthur L., 37.

Daniel, 28, 37, 38, 56.

Edward L., 160.

Elizabeth, 156, 160.

Elizabeth L., 160.

Elizabeth V., 156.

Ellen H., 160.

Gwendoline, 160.

Harriet F., 160.

James, 56.

James D., 160.

Joseph, 56.

RUSSELL,

Katherine S., 161.

Lechmere C. G., 160.

Lucy M., 162.

Lydia A., 48.

Peabody, 38, 56.

Perkins, 56.

Polly, 56.

Rebecca, 56.

Samuel, 56.

Sarah, 157.

Sophy C. M., 161.

Winifred, 160.

RUST,

Jacob P., 184.

SALTONSTALL,

Richard, 185.

SANFORD,

Emilie, 166.

Henry B., 166.

Joseph P., 165.

Lydia, 165.

Mary A., 166.

Virginia, 165.

Walter, 166.

SAVAGE,

Johnson, 42.

SAYWARD,

John S., 21, 22.

SEWALLIS,

Augusta S., 155.

Washington, 155.

SEWELL,

Mr., 160.

Alice, 160.

SHAUKLAND,

Elizabeth, 156, 170.

Laura, 156, 169.

Thomas, 156, 169.

SHAW,

Francis G., 173.

Josephine, 158, 173.

SHAW,

Sarah B., 173.

SHEBBEASE,

Francis, 162.

Henry, 162.

Lily L., 162.

SHELTON,

Helen E., 162.

SHERWOOD,

Catherine, 167.

Hannah, 167, 174.

Reuben, 167.

SHIRLEY,

William H., 44, 45.

SIAS,

John, 15.

Samuel, 14, 15.

SIMPSON,

Elizabeth J., 156.

John F., 156.

SKELTON,

Rev. Mr., 179.

SKINNER,

Eliza B., 158, 172.

Francis, 158, 172.

Gardner, 172.

SMITH,

———, 22.

Abraham, 53.

Calvin, 46.

Clarence B., 168.

Cornelius B., 168, 169.

Ethel N., 168.

Everett P., 168.

Hepzibah, 46.

Jacob, 45.

Joseph, 45, 46.

Keziah, 46.

Mabel W., 168.

Mary, 166.

Mary G., 164.

Nathaniel, 45, 46.

Rebecca, 38, 41, 44, 45.

SMITH,

Robert, 45.

Sarah, 33, 46.

Walter, 45, 46.

Whipple I., 46.

SOLEY,

Catherine, 170.

Elvira, 156, 170.

Ernest, 156.

Ethel, 170.

James R., 156, 170.

John, 156, 170.

John C., 170.

Mary, 156, 170.

Nora, 170.

SOTHEYBY,

Eliza, 161.

SPAFARD,

———, 4.

Henry A., 4.

SPARHAWK,

Charles V., 163.

Charles W., 163, 164, 176.

Dorothy, 163.

Edward E., 176.

Eliza, 163.

Elizabeth, 151, 164.

Emily, 163.

Esther V., 163.

Ethel, 163.

Frances C., 153, 176.

George, 163.

Harris S., 163.

Hetty, 163.

Jennie, 176.

John, 152, 163, 164, 176.

Lucy, 176.

Mary, 175.

Mary P., 153.

Nathaniel, 175.

Olive E., 163, 164.

Samuel, 151.

Thomas, 151, 177.

SPENCE,

Harriet B., 158.

SPENCER,

Laura, 165.

SPILLER,

Nathaniel G., 28.

SPOFFORD,

Aaron, 3, 17.

Abigail, 3.

Amos, 2, 3, 17.

Benjamin, 3.

Bethiah, 2, 4.

Betsey, 3.

Charles A., 2.

Daniel, 3.

Daniel W., 3.

Eliza, 3.

Elizabeth, 3, 17.

Frederick, 2.

H. Merritt, 2, 3.

Hannah, 15, 17.

Israel F., 3.

Jeremiah, 5, 18.

Mary, 2.

Molly, 2.

Moses, 2.

Parker, 2.

Phineas, 3.

Richard, 15, 17.

Samuel, 2, 3, 4.

Sarah, 2, 4.

Stephen, 2.

Thomas, 2, 3, 4, 17.

Thomas L., 18.

SPOONER,

Elizabeth, 166.

SPRINGER,

Nancy, 2.

SPROAT,

James, 164.

Olive E., 163.

William, 164.

STEARNS,

William, 184.

STETSON,

Charles A., 18, 20.

George, 20.

Seth, 19, 20.

STEVENS,

Amos, 26.

STEWART,

Isabella, 157, 172.

STICKNEE,

Nathan, 39.

STICKNEY,

Abigail, 15.

Sarah, 2.

STILES,

John, 35.

Mehitable, 51.

STOKES,

Dora, 164.

STONE,

Margaret, 50.

STORRS,

R S., 174.

STROUT,

Peter, 27, 28.

STURGIS,

Frances A., 162.

Frances C., 162.

Gertrude, 162.

John H., 162.

Julia O., 162.

Sarah B., 173.

SULLIVAN,

Amory, 157.

Charlotte, 156.

Elizabeth, 156.

George, 157.

Henry, 157.

John L., 156.

Richard, 157.

Russell, 157.

Sarah, 157.

Sarah S., 157.

Thomas R., 156.

SUTER,

Doctor, 156, 169.
Alexander, 169.
Charles, 156, 169.
Elizabeth, 169.
Grace, 156, 169.
Martha, 156, 169.
Mary, 156, 169.

SYMMES,

Thomas, 28, 29.

SYMONDS,

Elizabeth, 48.
John, 47.
Joseph, 48, 49, 55.
Mary, 49.
Nathaniel, 52, 53.
Rebecca, 45.
Samuel, 48, 49, 52.
Sarah, 43.
Stephen, 49, 52, 53.

TALBOT,

John, 169.
Julia C., 155, 169.

TALCOTT,

Angelica B., 166.

TAPPAN,

Lewis, 163.
Lucy M., 163, 173.
Susanna, 163.

TARBOX,

Lucy, 48.

TAYLOR,

General, 21.

TENBROECK,

Edward B., 166.
Lydia S., 166.

THRUSTON,

Arthur B., 161.
Charles, 161.
Clement A., 161.
Edmund H., 161.
Eliza, 161.

THRUSTON,

Marion J., 161.
Oliven M., 161.
Sophy C. M., 161.

THWING,

Anna E., 6.
Charles A., 4.

TIBBETTS,

Charles B., 36.

TILDEN,

Calvin, 176.
Catherine, 176.
Junius, 176.
Kate H., 176.

TODD,

William G., 25.

TOMKINSON,

Emily F., 155.
James R., 155.

TOUZEL,

Susannah, 181.

TOWLE,

Samuel, 48.

TOWN,

Ezra, 15.

TOWNE,

Alecia, 163.
Asa P., 44.
Edmund, 51.
Hannah, 44.
Lucy B., 37.
Patience, 51.

TOWNSEND,

Annie M., 166.
Frederick, 166.
Frederick K., 166.
Joel R., 166.
John, 165.
Laura, 165.
M., 165.
Sarah, 166.
Sarah R., 166.

TOWZEL,

Susanna, 181.

TOWZELL,
Susannah, 181.

TRACY,
——, 161.

TUBBS,
Louisa, 165.

TUFTS,
Lucy B., 37.
William, 37.

TUTTLE,
Nicholas, 26.

TWISDEN,
John B., 21.

TWITCHELL,
George W., 45, 47, 48, 50.

TYLER,
——, 16.
Abigail, 15.
Abigail S., 15.
Abraham, 1, 15.
Ancil, 15.
Anna, 9.
Asa, 17.
Bert, 47.
Bradstreet, 15, 16.
Caleb G., 1.
Elizabeth, 1.
Flint, '16.
Gideon, 9.
Hannah, 15, 17.
Ira S., 15.
Isaac, 1.
Jacob, 1.
Jerusha, 16.
Job, 9, 18.
John, 2, 6, 9, 11, 17.
Joseph S., 15.
Lavinia, 1.
Martha, 9.
Mary, 6, 9, 15.
Mehitable, 9, 11.
Mercy, 11.
Molly, 1.
Moses, 9.

TYLER,
Phebe, 18.
Priscilla, 1.
Prudence, 9.
Roxanna, 15.

TYLNEY,
Agnes, 54.

TYNG,
Constance, 170.
Emma, 156, 170.
Frances, 156, 170.
Grace, 170.
Harriet, 156, 170.
James H., 156, 170.
Matilda, 156, 170.
Russell, 156, 170.

UPHAM,
William P., 181.

UPJOHN,
Annie, 170.
Charles, 170.
Dudley, 170.
Edwin, 170.
Emma, 156, 170.
Hobart, 170.
Maud, 170.
Richard, 156, 170.

VAIL,
Mary A., 166.
R. P. H., 166.

VANUXEM,
Hetty, 163.

WALDO,
Jonathan, 184.

WALFORD,
Edward, 155, 169.
Julia C., 155, 169.
Mary A., 155, 169.
Mary H., 155, 169.
William, 155, 169.

WALKER,
Bryant, 170.

WALKER,

Frances, 156, 170.
James B., 156, 170.
May, 170.
Russell, 170.

WALLINGFORD,

Hannah, 15.

WARD,

Joshua, 183.

WATERS,

Henry F., 175.

WELLS,

Daniel, 23.
Mary, 32.
Nathaniel, 32.

WHEATLAND,

Henry, 179.

WHEELER,

Annie L., 168.
Beatrice M., 168.
Constance, 168.
David E., 154, 168.
Elizabeth, 54, 168.
Elizabeth B., 154.
Ethel J., 168.
Everett P., 154, 168.
John B., 154.
Lydia L., 168.
Mary E., 154.
Mary H., 154, 168.
Myra A., 154.
Winifred F., 168.

WHITE,

Maria, 159, 173.
Peregrine, 36.
Sally, 36.

WHITNEY,

John, 20.
Mary, 156, 169.

WHITTEMORE,

James, 20.

WIGGLESWORTH,

Anna C., 163.
Edward, 162.

WIGGLESWORTH,

George, 162.
Henrietta G., 162.
Henrietta M., 162.
Jane N., 162.
Marian E., 163.
Mary, 162.
Mary C., 162.
Norton, 163.
Ruth, 163.
Sarah W., 162.

WILKINS,

Daniel, 43.

WILLIAMS,

Anna, 53.
George, 183.
John, 53.

WILLSON,

Elizabeth, 164.
Ethel D., 164.
Helen D., 164.
Mary S., 164.
Robert N., 164.

WILSON,

George P., 16.

WINCH,

Charles F., 6.

WINKLEY,

Martha, 156, 169.

WINSLOW,

Edward, 151.
Isaac, 151.
Margaret, 151, 177.

WOLFE,

Lily L., 162.
Lucy M., 162.
Robert C., 162.

WOOD,

Betsey, 19.
Betty, 19.
Bridget, 18.
Daniel, 18.
David, 5, 17.
Dolly, 19.

WOOD,

Eliphalet, 17.
Elizabeth, 18.
Enoch, 9, 11.
Mrs. Enoch, 6, 17.
Enoch F., 11.
Hannah, 18, 19.
Jacob, 18, 19.
John, 18, 55.
John T., 9, 11.
Jonathan, 17.
Lucy, 19.
Lydia, 19.
Mehitable, 11.
Moses, 19.
Nathan, 18, 19
Pamely, 19.

WOOD,

Phebe, 18, 19.
Rebecca T., 5, 11.
Sally, 19.
Sarah, 7, 19.

WOODBURY,

Anna C. J., 158.
H. E., 158.
Isaiah, 23.
Josiah, 23.
Nathaniel A., 23.
Susan A., 23.

WOODHOUSE,

Elizabeth, 160.

WRIGHT,

William, 7.

PRINTED AT
THE SALEM PRESS.
SALEM, MASS.

CONTENTS.

PARTS I-VI.

The Dwellings of Boxford (concluded),	1
---	---

PARTS VII, VIII, IX.

Were the Salem Witches Guiltless? A paper read before the Essex Institute, Feb. 29, 1892, by BARRETT WENDELL, . . .	129
A Genealogical Record of the Houlton or Holton Family of Danvers, Mass., by EBEN PUTNAM,	148
Revolutionary Letters from MSS. in the Essex Institute, . . .	164

PARTS X, XI, XII.

Soldiers in the French War from Essex County, 1755-1761. Copied from the Massachusetts Archives, by EBEN PUTNAM,	169
Militia Officers, Essex Co., Mass., 1761-1771. Communicated by EBEN PUTNAM,	177
Danvers Tax List, 1775, District Covered by Amos Trask. Communicated by EBEN PUTNAM,	181
A Genealogical Record of the Houlton or Holton Family, of Danvers, Mass. (continued),	184
Index,	193

HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS
OF THE
ESSEX INSTITUTE.

VOL. XXIX. JAN. TO APRIL, 1892. Nos. 1-3.

THE DWELLINGS OF BOXFORD.

BY SIDNEY PERLEY.

(Continued from Vol. XXVIII, page 56).

136.

CURTIS CELLAR.—There is an old cellar about a quarter of a mile west of Mr. George W. Curtis' residence, where, it is said, stood the original Curtis house. Zaccheus Curtis, from Gloucester, erected his house here, when he settled in Boxford about 1661. By his wife Joanna he had half a dozen children, of whom Zaccheus, jr., became the ancestor of the late Francis Curtis, and Ephraim, under his father's will, which was made upon his death-bed in 1682, became possessed of the old place, which he resided upon.

This is all we know of this old cellar.

The following lines were written years ago, but the writer is unknown :

“ O little house lost in the heart of the cedars,
What would I not give to behold you once more !
To inhale once again the sweet breath of your roses,
And the starry clematis that climbed round your door—

“ To see the neat windows thrown wide to the sunshine ;
The porch where we sat at the close of the day,
Where the weary foot traveler was welcome to rest him,
And the beggar was never sent empty away ;

(1)

“The wainscoted walls, and the low-raftered ceilings;
To hear the loud tick of the clock on the stair;
And to kiss the dear face bending over the Bible,
That always was laid by my grandfather’s chair!

“O bright little garden beside the plantation,
Where the tall fleurs-de-lis their blue banners unfurled,
And the lawn was alive with the thrushes and blackbirds,
I would you were all I had known of the world!

“My sweet pink pea-clusters! My rare honeysuckle!
My prim polyanthuses all of a row!
In a garden of dreams I still pass and caress you,
But your beautiful selves are forever laid low.

“For your walls, little house, long ago have been levelled;
Alien feet your smooth borders, O garden, have trod;
And those whom I loved are at rest from their labors,
Reposing in peace on the bosom of God!”

137.

E. S. GOULD HOUSE.—The small house in which Mr. Justin Curtis resided a few years ago was built by Eben S. Gould about 1873. A Mrs. Johnson also lived here awhile.

138.

JACOB GOULD HOUSE.—The house in which Capt. Jacob Gould resided during the Revolutionary period is quite old.

Captain Gould was born in Topsfield in 1729, and was a son of John Gould. He married Elizabeth Towne of his native place in 1751, came to Boxford and it is believed built this house three years later.

Mr. John H. Gould of Topsfield, the genealogist of the Gould family, thinks that Captain Gould’s father, John Gould, moved to Boxford from Topsfield and built this house about 1725, and that Capt. Jacob was born in it. There is evidence to show that he is right.

There used to be an old house here, and perhaps the father built the old one, and the son the present one. In the old house about seventy years ago lived Molly Smith. She was quite aged, and the house was also very old. She had one room, in which she kept a loom and used to weave as long as she was able. The house was a mere shell. Mrs. Eliza G. Lane, a lady who was born at this place in 1804, writes :—

“The room was ceiled, and looked very black, the entry and upper part being nothing but boards. I think grandmother told me that her father Gould built it for one of his children, but which I cannot tell, though I am inclined to think for a daughter. One of his children lived in it. The house has been down as many as sixty years. This Molly Smith lived with her mother over in the woods south of Stoney field. Molly was quite aged. She probably looked older to us when we were children than she really was.

“I well remember many pleasant chats I heard between my grandmother and her, and also visiting her, or running in as we called it. Many pleasant recollections come to my mind of bygone days, and some painful ones also.”

Jacob Gould was chosen captain of the military company of this parish, and marched with them under his command when the news of the battle of Lexington came. He died in 1809, at the age of eighty. He had twelve children, one of whom was Huldah, mother of the late Ancill Dorman, Esq. His son Jacob settled at No. 142, and John in this place.

John Gould was born at this place in 1778, and married Polly Prince of Danvers, who died in 1847. Mr. Gould followed her in 1864, having passed his life of eighty-five years on his birth-place. He left three children, Mrs. Lane, who has already been mentioned, Olive, who always

lived at home, and died at the age of seventy, having never married, and Polly.

Mr. Gould took down the oldest part of the house about 1824, and built the eastern end. The chimney being in a bad condition he erected the present one at that time. Benjamin Herrick of Topsfield was the carpenter and Porter Bradstreet of the same place was the mason employed in making these changes in the house. Of the present house Mrs. Lane writes as follows :—"I think the westerly part of the house is some over two hundred years old according to the information I received from my grandmother, and that the easterly or more ancient part was built forty or fifty years before. There were three windows in that part of the house, one decent sized one and two smaller ones. One had only four squares in it. Upstairs, the room was only a shell, and had one small window, with diamond-shaped glass set in lead as a sash. There was a door on the easterly end of the house that opened outside. That room was quite large and ceiled with dark looking boards.

"Mr. Joseph Gould of Topsfield went up into the woods with his team and was some distance above the house, when, by some means, the tackling that held the horse gave way and the chains fell on his heels. This frightened him so that he ran down the road past the house very furiously with the chains striking his heels. He began to descend the hill, a few rods beyond the house, when he turned a somersault. When he got up, his head was toward the house and the open door. There was no fence around the house, and he came rushing in at the door. He ran furiously into the fire-place, hit his head pretty hard and perhaps burned himself a little. There were eight persons in the room. My grandfather, then almost four score years of age, was sitting with myself and baby-brother in

a chair on the left side of the fireplace when the horse ran down by. Grandfather got up to look out, with us in his arms, thus saving his own and our lives, as the horse, not satisfied with his place in the chimney, kicked up, I think three times, and then turned to the door that led into the front entry. He stopped, after breaking up the chair that my grandfather had been sitting in and some other things. [This was about 1807.] Grandma stepped up behind the bed in the southeast corner of the room. A granddaughter of hers fourteen years of age was there, and also the daughter of a neighbor of about the same age. Father was out not far from the house, and he ran to the window very much alarmed (as well he might be!), asking, 'Where are the children?' Grandfather said, 'In here,' and father rushed to the back window, taking us as we were handed out to him. He then came in and led the horse out. It was very providential that no one was hurt.

"Respecting the west room that we lived in, the fireplace was so high and wide that we used to sit, on what they called forms, in the corners, and look out at the top of the chimney.

"My grandmother used to tell us that her mother Gould said when she first came there to live, it was a wilderness and the wolves would come in the night, sit on the hill in front of the house, and howl. She also told us that her husband and one of his sisters, when children, were sent to the field some distance from the house, and when turning to come home they saw a large bear on the hill a little distance off. Having heard folks say, if you face a bear he will turn away, they stopped a minute or two, and the bear turned away. The next day he was killed, and carried down past the house on a load of wood."

The next year after Mr. Gould's decease, the adminis-

trator sold the farm at auction, to Eliezer Lake of Topsfield and Mrs. Nancy Andrews of Boxford. The latter bought the house and land adjoining. The daughter Olive had the easterly room, and passed her life there, dying in 1871. After the house was repaired, the westerly part was rented at different times to a number of small families, and some time after the death of Olive the place was sold to Mrs. Alice Grover of Salem, who came and lived here perhaps two years. She then sold it, in 1878, to Mr. John C. McLaughlin of Salem, who now owns and resides upon it.

139.

RESIDENCE OF G. W. CURTIS.—The residence of the late Francis Curtis was probably built by his father who bore the same name. Mr. Curtis was born in 1805, married in 1836, and lived in this house until his death in 1878. Since that time his son George W. Curtis has resided upon and carried on the place.

140.

S. STEVENS CELLAR.—Two or three rods north of the residence of the late Zaccheus Gould stood the house of Samuel Stevens in 1761. He lived here several years. The house has probably been gone three-quarters of a century, and the old cellar was visible as late as 1830.

141.

Z. GOULD HOUSE.—The residence of the late Zaccheus Gould was erected by Mr. Andrew Gould of Topsfield in 1835. He built the barn in 1840. He lived in the house until 1847, when he sold to Amos Fiske, and Mr. Fiske conveyed the place to Zaccheus Gould in 1868. Mr. Gould died here a few years since, and his family have continued to reside upon the farm. See No. 142.

142.

GOULD CELLAR.—Across the road from the residence of the late Zaccheus Gould stood a very old house, endwise to the road. It was one story high, and had two rooms in it, one of which was plastered. There was also a back room on the end next the road.

James Curtis, the great-grandfather of the late Francis Curtis, lived here. July 26, 1785, he conveyed all his real estate in Boxford to his grandson John Curtis. There were about one hundred acres of land and the buildings. "Jeames" Curtis, as he was popularly called, married Sarah Buswell in 1731, and had seven children, Sarah, Daniel, Eleanor, John, Asa, Moses, and Hannah.

John Curtis, who succeeded his grandfather on the place, was born in Boxford in 1766, married Eunice Harris of Ipswich in 1785, and had two children born here, who were named John and Eunice, respectively. In 1788 he sold out to Eleazer Flint, a Reading gentleman.

The next year, 1789, Mr. Flint sold to Capt. Jacob Gould and Ruth Curtis (mother of the above-named John Curtis). In 1795 (Jacob Gould, jr., having meantime occupied the house) Mrs. Curtis conveyed her half to Jacob Gould, son of her associate purchaser.

Jacob Gould, son of Capt. Jacob Gould, who lived in No. 138, was born in 1764, married Ruth, daughter of Thomas Peabody of Middleton in 1789, and lived in this house until 1830, when he sold the place to Mr. Andrew Gould of Topsfield. He removed to Brighton, N. Y., where he lived with his son Samuel P. Gould till his death in 1850. His youngest child was the first wife of the late Moses Dorman, Esq. Mr. Gould's second child was Gen. Jacob Gould of Rochester, N. Y., who was born in this house in 1794. A sketch of General Gould by Dr. Joseph E. Bartlett of Boston, who was born in the neighborhood, has been furnished these pages as follows:—

“Until his majority he attended the district school—worked upon his father’s farm and the farms of his neighbors—made shoes—taught school—and took an active interest in military affairs. On reaching his majority he set out for the West on a horse lent him by his father. When he reached Schenectady, N. Y., concluding to stop there, the horse was sold and the proceeds sent back to the lender. He engaged in the shoe trade and was successful there; but in a few years moved on to Rochester, N. Y., where he resided the rest of his life.

“In business, financial, masonic, military, social and political circles, he was always conspicuous in the front rank. At an early age he became mayor of the city, major-general of the militia, filled the highest offices in the masonic order, and was U. S. marshal for his district for many years. All these successes and honors seemed naturally to come to him, as if by right.

“General Gould was of a majestic presence. His temperament sanguine, hopeful, courageous, and he possessed that marvelous power of magnetism which never failed to impart to every one who came within the sphere of his influence a bountiful share of those qualities. When his own success and business standing had become assured, he induced his younger brothers—Samuel and George—to follow and locate near him, where both achieved success and became marked men in their respective neighborhoods.

“Another remarkable characteristic of General Gould was his love of kindred and abiding attachment for his old native home—seldom failing to make an annual visit thither—calling upon all the old neighbors and still living companions of his youth, and finally persuading his aged parents to dispose of their little patrimony, and go with him to a new home near by his own, where, cheered and sustained by filial love, they spent the remainder of their days in plenty and in peace.”

For several years before 1790, the school for that portion of the town was kept in this house. In 1789, Daniel Gould of Topsfield, who was afterward a clergyman in Bethel, Maine, taught here. A panel from the old house, on which Daniel Gould carved his name, is preserved by Mr. John H. Gould of Topsfield.

When the school-house in this district was burned about 1815, the school was again kept in this house until a new school-house could be built.

Mr. Andrew Gould of Topsfield at last bought the place in 1830, and after living in the old house five years took it down in 1835, building the present one across the road. The

old barn stood several rods northeast of the residence of the late Zaccheus Gould, and it was taken down by Mr. Andrew Gould when he built the new one in 1840. See No. 141.

143.

ILES CELLAR.—The Iles house, which stood a few rods south of the residence of the late Zaccheus Gould, was quite ancient. It was gambrel-roofed, one story in height, and contained two rooms. Seventy-five years ago the inside was unfinished. William Iles, who is said to have come from England, married Elizabeth Curtis in 1719 and probably lived in this house. They had five children: Elizabeth, who married Benjamin Curtis of Middleton, William, who resided on this place, John, Jacob, and Mary.

William Iles, jr., was born in 1723, married Martha Booth of Middleton in 1744, and had four children: John, Jacob, Mary and Martha. The father removed to Rindge, N. H., where he went by the name of Earl.

The son Jacob Iles lived here after his father's departure till near the close of the century. He was born in 1748, and, by his wife Relief, had three children born here, Jonathan, who died young, Relief and Jonathan.

A Booth family, relatives of Mrs. Iles above, also lived here for a time. One of the daughters, Mary, married Rev. Daniel Gould of Topsfield, who was afterward a clergyman in Maine. William Booth, the father, went to Hillsborough, N. H.

James Curtis (the old folks used to call him Jeames) bought half of this house of William Iles in 1761. He was the great-grandfather of the late Francis Curtis. Here James' children were perhaps born.

During the war of 1812, the house was occupied a part of the time by two families from Salem, who were among

those who thought the British would burn the seaport towns, and so fled to the country for security.

A Brown and also a Biigh family lived here at some period. At the beginning of this century Ezra Wildes was living here, and soon after John Perkins, who was called "John Enoch."

The house was bought by Cooper Henry Perkins of Salem about 1821, and he removed it to Topsfield, living in it during the rest of his life. The house is now occupied by his grandson, Mr. William Andrews.

144.

RESIDENCE OF T. FULLER.—The William Henry Munday house was built by Dr. George W. Sawyer, on land formerly owned by Oliver Peabody, in 1847 or 1848. The place came into the possession of Mr. Munday, who lived here several years. About 1880, the property was sold to Mrs. Charles Collyer of Lynn, who lived here. The house was then occupied by different tenants until 1890, when Mr. Thomas Fuller, who lived at No. 145, purchased it, and has since resided in it.

145.

FULLER HOUSE.—Mr. Thomas Fuller, a native of Danvers, and a veteran of the war of the Rebellion, who experienced more than his share of the vicissitudes of the service, built a small house for himself near Fish brook in 1874. He lived in it alone, having never married, until he bought and moved to No. 144 in 1890, where he has since resided.

146.

RESIDENCE OF T. SAWYER.—The farm of Mr. Thomas Sawyer belonged about 1800 to Thomas Killam of Middleton. Dr. George Whitfield Sawyer of Ipswich, a brother

of John Sawyer (see No. 154), father of the late John Sawyer, married Mr. Killam's daughter Polly in 1801. In 1803, Dr. Sawyer came here to live, his father-in-law having given him the place.

Dr. Sawyer was born in Ipswich in 1770. After honoring his profession of medicine for many years by a life of integrity and trust, he died in 1855, at the age of eighty-five. He had several children, one of whom, Thomas, succeeded him upon the farm, which he has since carried on. Mr. James B. Sawyer, a son of Thomas, also resides here.

147.

RESIDENCE OF S. KILLAM. — The farm now in the possession of Messrs. George B. and Samuel Killam, brothers, was a part of the five hundred and fifty acres granted by the General Court to Governor John Endicott in 1639. The land then came into the possession of his son Zerubabel, who built the present house about 1682, and died in 1684, willing the place to his son Joseph Endicott. It soon came into the possession of Joseph's brother Zerubabel Endicott, who conveyed the farm, which then contained one hundred acres, with the house and barn, to Thomas Killam of Wenham, Jan. 15, 1701-02, for £180. Mr. Killam removed to the farm, and afterward resided there.

He was a son of Daniel and Sarah (Safford) Killam of Wenham, and was born about 1653. He married Martha Solart of Wenham about 1680, and had several sons, one of whom, Samuel, married Grace, daughter of Zerubbabel Endicott, from whom Mr. Killam purchased the farm.

Mr. Killam's son John succeeded him on the place. He was born in Wenham in 1695, married, in 1725, Abigail, daughter of Samuel Symonds, one of the neighbors, and had three children, one of whom became the wife of Capt.

Israel Herrick, of French war and revolutionary fame, and Mary married Benjamin Thompson of Wilmington. Mr. Killam's other child John settled on the farm.

Mr. Killam died in 1738, when John was but nine years of age. The widow resided upon the place and reared her children. John, at the age of thirty-four, married Priscilla Bradstreet of Topsfield, a descendant of Governor Bradstreet, and had a family of ten children:—Anna married Stephen Peabody, who resided at No. 69; Priscilla married Phineas Foster, who lived in No. 123; John died at sea, unmarried; Abigail married Benjamin Upton of Reading; Elizabeth married Billy Bradstreet of Boxford; Molly married John Curtis of Boxford; Joseph resided in No. 32; Samuel lived on his father's place; Oliver settled at No. 153; and Asa, born in 1785, served in the army in the war of 1812, came home and helped his father in haying, and left home to go to Boston, being never heard from again by any of his relatives or friends.

Samuel Killam, the successor of his father on the homestead, was born in 1779, married Lois Holt of Reading in 1807, and had ten children. Two of their sons, Samuel and George B., have since resided on the farm. Two other sons became physicians, and upon beginning their practice had their names changed to Bartlett. One of these, Joseph Elbridge, practised for many years in Boston and Charlestown, and was for several years president of the Mystic river association. The other, Cyrus, is the superintendent of the State asylum for the insane at St. Peter, Minn.

148.

G. B. KILLAM CELLAR. — On the southeast side of the road leading from Mr. Thomas Fuller's to the late Joseph N. Pope's house in the rear of the residence of Messrs. Samuel and George B. Killam was an old cellar. No one

remembers the house. The well was on the northwest side of the road. The land now belongs to Mr. George B. Killam, and was a part of the old Killam homestead, No. 147.

149.

BIMSLEY PEABODY CELLAR.—Near the residence of Messrs. George B. and Samuel Killam, at the junction of the roads to the west of the house, is a cellar over which stood an ancient dwelling, two stories in height, about twenty-five feet long and eighteen feet wide, with the end toward the road.

The first family that lived here, of which we have learned, was that of Amos Gould, who married Huldah Foster in 1759. He died in 1772, and in 1782 the heirs, Huldah Gould, weaver, Ezra Gould and Amos Gould, yeomen, and Phebe Gould, spinster, all of Boxford, sold the place to Bimsley Peabody. The farm then consisted of twenty-five acres. The widow Gould married Capt. Benjamin Kimball two years later, and removed to Bridgton, Maine.

How long Mr. Peabody lived here is not known. He was succeeded upon the place by his son Oliver Peabody, and he was followed by Joseph Averill of North Andover, and by Charles Smith, respectively. About 1865, the place was purchased by Mr. Samuel Killam, who, after letting it to transient tenants for several years, took it down in 1878.

150.

S. KILLAM CELLAR.—Between the B. Peabody cellar, No. 149, and the residence of Messrs. George B. and Samuel Killam is an old cellar on land of Mr. Samuel Killam. No one remembers the house that stood there.

151.

ELLIOT CELLAR.—In the pasture near the river, south of the house of Messrs. George B. and Samuel Killam,

is an old cellar. No one remembers the house that stood over it. It is probable that in 1782 Stephen Elliot owned and lived upon the place. The land now belongs to Mr. Samuel Killam.

152.

POPE HOUSE.—The residence of the late Joseph N. Pope was the armory that was built by the town in 1840 for the accommodation of the *Boxford Washington Guards*, at an expense of \$370. It was built by David Dwinell, and stood in the corner of Rev. Mr. Alcott's field north-erly of Rev. Mr. Coggin's. A few years later it was sold to Mr. Pope, who removed it to its present site and fitting it up into a dwelling house occupied it until his death, which occurred about 1880. His widow died two years later, and since that time her sister has occupied the house. Mr. Pope was from Salem. He died without issue. He was noted for his modesty and patriotism, never failing as each succeeding Independence day dawned to float from the gable of his house the loved stars and stripes.

153.

O. KILLAM HOUSE.—The Oliver Killam place was a part of the eight hundred acres that Zaccheus Gould owned. Thomas Newmarch of Ipswich came into possession of a part of it, at least, and in 1701 he sold one-fourth of it to Thomas Cummings of Topsfield. Mr. Cummings probably resided on a portion of this two hundred acres. The farm of Mr. Killam came into the possession of Jacob Cummings, a son of Thomas, and in 1788 he sold it to Edmund Herrick of Middleton, with the buildings thereon. He was a son of John Herrick, who lived at Nos. 65 and 163.

Mr. Herrick lived here ten years. By his wife Hitty Curtis of Middleton he had six children: Hitty, who

married — Dodge of Wenham, Artemas, who lived in Methuen, Lucy, Almira, Pamela, and Caroline, who married Seth Burnham and lived at No. 251.

In 1798, Mr. Herrick sold the farm to Cornelius Gould of Danvers for \$1250, and returned to Middleton. (See No. 170.) The farm then consisted of one hundred and fifteen acres. Mr. Gould had removed to Danvers the year before from No. 132. He had, by his two wives, Phebe Porter and Lydia Jenkins of Andover, eight children, one of whom, Joseph Porter, died in Middleton in 1881, being upward of eighty years of age. One of the daughters, Betsey, married Oliver Killam, who was born in No. 147 in 1781. To him Mr. Gould conveyed the place in 1820.

Mr. Killam resided here, and was the father of the late William E., and of Oliver P. and Leonard beside others. After his death in 1865, the place remained in the possession of the heirs for several years, and was finally sold to Mr. Henry K. Kennett in 1876. He lived here a short time, and then conveyed the farm, in the same year, to Messrs. Henry A. Putnam and E. Payson Trask of Danvers. The house is now and has been for several years past occupied by Mr. John Gould.

154.

RESIDENCE OF MRS. JOHN SAWYER.—The residence of the late John Sawyer was undoubtedly built by Stephen Gould about 1750. Mr. Gould was a son of John and Hannah (Curtis) Gould, who lived at No. 138, and was born in 1724. He married Hannah Perkins of Topsfield in 1748. They had eight children, one of whom, Elijah, was in the army of the Revolution and died at the age of twenty-three, two others died young, and the rest of them settled in Mount Vernon and Hillsboro', N. H. March 26,

1762, Mr. Gould sold out to Ebenezer Killam of Boxford, for £313, "the farm on which I now live," there being about sixty-eight acres, and the only incumbrance "the highway lately laid out by the court of general sessions of the peace." This was doubtless the road by Howe's mills. Mr. Gould then bought and removed to No. 129.

Mr. Killam was a son of Thomas and Sarah Killam, and was born in Boxford in 1714. Thomas' father Thomas Killam was from Wenham, and the father of the heads of the three Killam families that settled here in the beginning of the eighteenth century, Samuel, Thomas and John. Ebenezer Killam married Hannah Lummus (then spelled "Lummux") of Ipswich Hamlet, in 1738. He married, for his second wife, in 1767, widow Mary Peabody. He had several children.

June 10, 1771, he conveyed the farm to his son Thomas for £200. The place is described as follows:—"A certain farm situate and lying in Boxford aforesaid, with a dwelling house and a barn thereon standing and containing by estimation about one hundred acres be the same more or less and is bounded as followeth, beginning at a stake and stones at the southwesterly corner thence running easterly by land of Jacob Cummings as Cummings' land goes across both the town and county road to a stake and stones near the Fishing brook, so called, thence running northerly by said brook to land of Richard Foster to a stake and stones by said brook, thence running and turning by said Foster's land till it comes to a stake and stones at a corner, thence southerly still by said Foster's land to a stake and stones by land of Elijah Porter, thence southerly by land of said Porter to the last mentioned bounds, with all the appurtenances; and also another lot of meadow land lying in Boxford aforesaid in Long meadow, so called, and contains about five acres more or less, and is bounded

on the easterly and southerly sides by meadow of John Stiles and heirs of Abraham Redington, deceased, and on all other sides by meadow and upland of Jacob Cummings." Mr. Killam may have removed from town.

He was succeeded on the place by his son Thomas, who was born in Boxford in 1744. He married Sarah Fuller of Middleton in 1771, and died about 1782. His widow married, secondly, in 1785, Samuel Wilkins, jr., of Middleton, whither the family removed. Mr. Killam had several children, one of whom, Polly, married Dr. George W. Sawyer, and another, Sarah, who was born here in 1778, married the Doctor's brother, John Sawyer, a native of Ipswich. The farm came into the possession of this John Sawyer about 1800, when his marriage occurred.

Mr. Sawyer resided here as long as he lived, and both his wife and himself died here at a good old age. After his death the farm came into the possession of his son John, who owned and carried it on until his death in 1891, at the age of eighty-seven. His widow and daughter Mary still reside there.

155.

R. K. FOSTER HOUSE.—The residence of the late Richard K. Foster was built by himself in 1841. He was born in No. 156, and died here in 1889. Since his death his son Richard Allen Foster and son-in-law Leander H. Cheney have resided on the farm.

156.

R. FOSTER CELLAR.—The old Foster house that recently stood over the cellar across the road from the residence of the late Richard K. Foster was very ancient, being called "the old dwelling house" in 1762.

This was an old Stiles place. In 1762, John Stiles of Boxford, for £200, conveyed it with half of his right in

the saw-mill to his grandson Edmund Stiles. In 1764, Abraham Redington sold to Richard Foster of Boxford one-half of the corn mill and one-half of the saw mill for £173, and on the same day Mr. Foster purchased the farm of Mr. Stiles for £260 13s. 4d.

Richard Foster was son of Jonathan and Hannah (Peabody) Foster and was born in No. 91, in 1733. He married Elizabeth Kimball of Andover in 1761, and had seven children. One of them was Phineas, who lived at No. 123, and another was Asa, who was born in 1766.

Asa married Dolly Morrill of Salisbury in 1802, and succeeded his father on this place, dying here in 1831 at the age of sixty-five. Their three children were sons, the youngest of whom, born in 1809, was Richard Kimball Foster, who took the old house down about 1875. He built a new house across the street, No. 155, and resided there from 1841 to his death in 1889.

Otis Atherton lived in this old house about 1835, and died here. He came from Mansfield. His widow died at Oniville, near Providence, R. I. Mr. Atherton was father of Mr. William H. Atherton and of Hiram Atherton, father of George W. Atherton, president of the Pennsylvania State College, who was born in Boxford.

157.

J. K. COLE HOUSE.—Between the road and the house where the late Dea. John Kimball Cole resided was an old house owned by John Stiles in 1768. Mr. Stiles married Phebe Merassir, and in 1769 sold the place to Simeon Stiles for £133 6s. 8d. Simeon was a son of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Foster) Stiles, and was born in Boxford in 1744. He was a grandson of John and Eleanor (Pearl) Stiles, of Boxford. He had five children born here, and his wife Mary died here in 1826, at the age of

eighty-five. Mr. Stiles survived her until the spring of 1831, when he died at the age of eighty-six.

The old willow in the yard was brought from Danvers as a walking stick by Simeon Stiles in the revolutionary era. He placed one end of it in the ground, and it took root, being to-day sixteen feet in circumference. The middle of the tree has decayed and fallen out, so that its trunk is divided into two parts, a fence passing between them.

Mr. Stiles' youngest son Asa resided upon the place and took care of it during his father's declining years. In 1850, Asa sold to Mr. Cole, who removed here from Topsfield. Asa Stiles removed to the old Foster house, No. 156, and subsequently died, at the age of eighty-two, at Moses Gould's, No. 129, where he was boarding. He was born in March, 1779, and died in March, 1861.

Mr. Cole was born at No. 209, in 1814, was a member of the State legislature in 1862, and deacon of the First church from 1852 to 1889, and died in 1891. His family continue to reside upon the place. Among his four children is Mr. Jefferson K. Cole, a school teacher in Peabody. Deacon Cole took the old house down and erected the present edifice in 1856.

158.

STILES CELLAR.—There is an old cellar a few rods south of the residence of Mr. Samuel A. Frye. In 1769, this was called in a deed "an old cellar." A Stiles family is supposed to have lived there.

159.

RESIDENCE OF S. A. FRYE.—Where Mr. Samuel A. Frye's house stands, William Harrison Harriman of Groveland erected a two-story dwelling house in the summer of 1838. He resided in it until 1845, when he sold the place to Augustus A. Hayward of Boxford, and then removed to

Georgetown, where he kept a store for many years. Mr. Hayward lived here until 1849, when he sold to Nathan Towne of Boxford, and built the house No. 162, to which he removed. In 1872, Mr. Towne sold out to Theophilus and Samuel A. Frye and, three years later, Theophilus sold his interest in the place to Samuel, who has since owned and occupied it. The buildings were burned on the night of June 17, 1882, and the next fall Mr. Frye erected his present residence on the same site.

160.

EMERY CELLAR.—A number of rods east of the residence of Mr. Samuel A. Frye, on the same side of the street was an old cellar. The lot in which it is located has been known for three-quarters of a century as the "Briggs' Orchard," it having been a portion of Parson Briggs' farm. The oldest inhabitants do not remember to have ever seen the house.

Stephen Emery, from Newbury, married Deliverance Stiles in 1743, and resided on this place. He died between 1755 and 1760, and his widow married in 1764 Elisha Towne, father of John Towne, who lived at Nos. 176 and 177. This John Towne was the grandfather of Mr. Henry A. Towne. Mr. Emery had six children: David, Stephen (who died in infancy), Stephen, John, Jesse and Rebecca. John was born in 1750, married Elizabeth Perkins in 1769, and probably lived here. He had only two children baptized here, Francis and David, in 1771 and 1772. In the latter year he removed to Rindge, N. H., where he founded an extensive family. Two or more of the Emerys served in the Revolutionary army.

Deliverance Stiles' sister Abigail married John Emery of Newbury, doubtless a brother of Stephen Emery.

Stephen Emery had a gate at his end of the road that

now leads from Mr. Frye's house to the late Deacon Cole's house. It was called "Emery's gate" in 1753, and as late as 1823.

161.

RESIDENCE OF W. FRENCH.—May 10, 1852, Lurena R., wife of Abraham T. Pierce of Boxford, bought a house lot of Augustus Hayward, who then owned the Gillis place, No. 163, and built the present residence of Mr. Walter French upon it. Her heir-at-law, Miss Sarah Cordelia Pierce of Danvers, sold the place to Mr. French in 1874, and he has since lived there.

162.

HAYWARD HOUSE.—Augustus Hayward lived with his grandfather Nat Long at No. 205. He married, and for a while resided where Mr. S. Porter Peabody lives, No. 193. In 1848, he bought of Dean Andrews the mills now in the possession of Mr. Solomon W. Howe, and built this house the next year, moving here from No. 159. He ran the saw- and grist-mill and did considerable in the ship-timber business.

He died in 1872, childless, and the place came into the possession of his sister, Mrs. Albert Perley, being occupied by tenants, Mr. John Cass living there for several years prior to 1891, when he moved into his new house, No. 298.

163.

HOTEL REDINGTON.—This house was probably built by Thomas Redington at the beginning of the eighteenth century. He was a son of Thomas and Mary (Kimball) Redington, married in 1723, Hepzibah, daughter of Thomas and Sarah (Osgood) Perley, who lived at No. 6, and resided on this place.

In 1751, he sold the farm and half the corn-mill to Thomas Andrews, who was a son of John and Patience (Andrews) Andrews. He was born in Boxford in 1717, married Margaret Bradstreet of Topsfield in 1739, and had children, David, Jonathan, Elizabeth and Mary, born in Boxford.

Mr. Andrews sold the place to Jacob Kimball of Topsfield, blacksmith, in 1764, and the next year Mr. Kimball sold out to John Herrick of Topsfield for £453 6s. 8d. Mr. Herrick removed to the farm, and lived there for several years. He was a cooper by trade.

In 1774, Mr. Herrick exchanged farms with Gideon Bixby, who owned the farm now in the possession of Mr. Israel Herrick, No. 65. This farm then contained one hundred acres.

Mr. Bixby's mother moved to this house with him, and died here in 1795. The *Salem Gazette*, in its issue of Feb. 10, 1795, contained the following obituary notice of her:—

“Monday morning, January 19th, departed this life Mrs. Rebecca Gould of Boxford, in the 75th year of her age—A sincere christian, who through life adorned the doctrine of God her saviour, ever kept up an equanimity of mind through all the changing scenes, and ‘patience possessed her soul.’ ‘As we are all journeying to our ‘long home,’ let us be followers of them, ‘who through faith and patience, inherit the promises.’ The regret expressed by her surviving children and friends, sensibly speaks her worth. Her remains were decently interred the Wednesday following, a large number of people collected, and a well adapted discourse was delivered by Francis Quarles A. M. from Psalm xvi. 9. ‘*My flesh shall rest in hope.*’”

In 1816, Mr. Bixby sold the place to Abner Wood, a merchant of Newburyport, and he sold it to Samuel Peabody, jr., of Boxford, in 1818.

In 1842, Mr. Peabody sold the place to John K. Cole, who, in 1850, conveyed it to Augustus Hayward, who owned it until 1855, when he sold out to Osgood Dale, jr.,

of Boxford. In 1859, Mr. Dale conveyed the place to his father Osgood Dale, sr., and in 1868 Mr. Dale's heirs, Osgood Dale of Groton, Mass., and David T. Dale and Henry W. Dale, both of Chester, N. H. sold to Daniel S. Gillis, who had come from Maine five years previously. Mr. Gillis resided upon the place until his death in 1891. He dropped dead while lifting a trunk into a carriage in front of his residence which he had conducted as a public house for several years, under the name of Hotel Redington.

164.

RESIDENCE OF J. AVERILL.—Mr. John Averill's house was erected by James M. Peabody in 1844. Mr. Averill has lived here many years.

165.

RESIDENCE OF H. MOULTON.—Capt. Henry Moulton, formerly of Wenham, on retiring from the sea, came to Boxford and built a house in 1874, and has since resided in it.

166.

JAMES ANDREWS CELLAR.—There was an old cellar on the southwest side of the road about one-fourth of the way between the residence of Mr. Samuel A. Frye and the Second-district school-house. Over this cellar stood a house long gone and almost forgotten, the cellar having been filled many years ago.

The first occupant of this old house that we have learned of was James Andrews, who moved to this place from the Twisden house, No. 175, in 1769. He had lost a very promising son, nineteen years old, the year before, and in the summer of 1773, another son, eighteen years of age, ran away, probably going to sea. Mr. Andrews inserted the following notice in the *Essex Gazette*, at the time, hoping that he might find him :

"Whereas my Son, *James Andrews*, a little upwards of eighteen Years old, without any Leave or Licence from me, absented himself from my Business one Week since, and I am apprehensive that he intends to ship himself to go to Sea, as he said he would: Therefore I hereby caution all Masters of Vessels not to ship him on board any of their Vessels, nor make any Bargain or Bargains with him, and also all other Persons from making any Bargains with him, as they may expect to answer the Penalties of the Law.

"*July 19, 1773.*

"JAMES ANDREWS, of Boxford."

Probably the same year the family removed to Bridgton, Maine, which was then being settled. This James Andrews was an uncle to "Sir" Nathan, father of the late Samuel, Daniel and Dean Andrews.

The next owner was Elijah Dwinell, a tailor by trade. He was a son of Thomas and Hannah (Towne) Dwinell, and was born in Topsfield in 1739. He married Sarah, daughter of Elisha Towne, and after living at this place resided at the Towne farm, No. 176. In the spring of 1774, he sold this place to John Smith of Boxford for £102 15s. The barn then stood across the street, and the well was southeast of the house.

Before 1813, this real estate probably became a part of the adjoining Symonds farm, the buildings being gone.

167.

RESIDENCE OF CORNELIUS PEARSON.—Mr. Cornelius Pearson's house was built probably by Abraham Redington about 1763. He was a son of Thomas and Hepzibah (Perley) Redington, and probably born at No. 163 in 1729. He married Sarah Kimball in 1757, and moved here from No. 173. He was a housewright by trade. He sold out to his wife's brother-in-law Moses Putnam in 1766, but probably continued to live here until 1770, when he removed to Waterville, Maine, where he died in 1805, being one of the first settlers. He had seven children, one of whom

Samuel lived in Hampden, Maine, and was a member of the Maine legislature in 1850, *his* son being adjutant-general of the state and mayor of Augusta.

Mr. Redington had made potash at this place, and when he sold out to Mr. Putnam the potash works were excepted. They are mentioned in 1775, but in a deed of the place in 1777, they are not referred to.

Moses Putnam was from Danvers. He married, in 1771, Rebecca Kimball, a sister of his grantor's wife. They had two children born here, Stephen and Sarah. Mr. Putnam sold this place to Jacob Perley of Boxford in 1775, and probably removed from town.

Jacob Perley was a son of Capt. Francis and Huldah (Putnam) Perley, and was born in No. 75 in 1751. He married Dolly Wood in 1775, and lived the first two years of his married life on this place, where their first child, Jacob, was born. In 1777, Mr. Perley sold out to Daniel Adams, of Beverly, and removed to Reading. He died in Byfield parish, Newbury, in 1832, at the age of eighty. His son, Jeremiah, born in Byfield in 1784, was a prominent lawyer in Maine.

Daniel Adams, the next owner, probably never lived here. He was a mariner. In 1781, he sold out to Joseph Symonds of Boxford, who had probably hired the place, and lived upon it, while Mr. Adams owned it.

Mr. Symonds was a son of Joseph and Sarah (Gould) Symonds, and was born in 1754. He married Susanna Hale in 1776, before which time he had lived a while in Bradford. He was a blacksmith by trade.

Miss Lucy Peabody (who was born in 1784) said that she attended school in the east chamber of this house, and that the scholars would slide down the back roof of the blacksmith shop of Mr. Symonds, which stood near the house.

Mr. Symonds had a large family of children. His son Samuel, on a Saturday afternoon in October, 1804, went to West Boxford on a cavalry parade. When his mother was putting the brown bread, pudding and beans into the oven to be baked that afternoon, she saw what appeared to her to be spots of blood on the bricks. Some two hours afterward the lifeless body of her son was brought home. While riding down the hill near Dr. Eaton's residence he had fallen from his horse and been instantly killed.

Captain Symonds sold the farm in 1813 to Jeremiah Young of Newburyport, and removed to Bradford, where he was killed by lightning June 18, 1823. His wife survived him. In the conveyance the blacksmith shop was excepted, and was to be removed within six months.

While here on a visit, Captain Young's mother, Mrs. Rebecca Young of Wellfleet, died in 1819, at the age of ninety-four. Captain Young took a number of the students of the academy to board, and among them was Gen. Fred Lander, who met his fate on the western frontier. General Lander's brother Edward, a western judge, and now of Washington, D. C., also lived here while he attended the academy.

Captain Young resided here until 1840, when the place was sold at auction to Daniel Wells, who lived here a few years. By the foreclosure of a mortgage the place came into Mr. Young's hands again.

The heirs of Captain Young sold the farm to Jonathan Pearson of Newburyport in 1845, and upon his decease it passed to his son Mr. Cornelius Pearson, who is the present owner and occupier.

168.

W. GURLEY HOUSE.—William Gurley built a small one-story house near the residence of Mr. Cornelius Pearson at the close of the war of the Rebellion, and lived in

it until his death, which occurred in 1873, at the age of seventy-eight. His widow then occupied it until she died about 1888. Since then the house has been moved up the street to the Towne road.

169.

RESIDENCE OF W. G. MATTHEWS.—The house in which Mr. William G. Matthews resides was built by Maj. Samuel Perley in 1840. He sold it in 1870 to Mr. Augustus E. Bachelder of Boston, who has since owned it. The west end was occupied by Miss Lucy Peabody, who died in 1869; then by ——Whittemore; then by William Twisden; and for the last few years Prof. Geo. H. Palmer made it his residence. The east end was first occupied by Samuel Horace Towne, now of Beverly; then by Orrin Stone; then by the late George Perley, Esq., son of the builder, from his marriage in 1845 to 1848; then by Nathan Towne; then by Stephen Peabody, late of Newburyport; then by William White; then by Albert Brown from 1857 to 1870; and since the latter date by Mr. Matthews.

170.

BRIGGS HOUSE.—This house belonged to John Willet, a weaver, in 1774. He came from Newbury, where he married Mary Noyes in 1759. In 1766, the land belonged to the Peabody farm, No. 172, and probably Mr. Willet built the house in or just before 1774. In 1781, the farm consisted of fifty-seven acres. The barn stood in the latter year about five rods east of the house. Mr. Willet had two children baptized in Boxford: Moses, in 1776, and Silas Noyes, in 1780. He sold the farm to Elisha Gould of Middleton in 1781.

Mr. Gould was a son of Daniel and Lucy (Tarbox) Gould of Topsfield, and was born in 1755. He married Elizabeth Peabody of Middleton in 1779. They had three

children, all daughters. Mr. Gould sold the place to Edmund Herrick of Middleton in 1799. Mr. Herrick had lived in No. 153, which see.

Mr. Herrick divided the farm, selling most of the land to Richard Foster and Asa Foster in 1801, and the house and house-lot of one acre to Enoch Foster of Salem, a cordwainer, in 1802.

Mr. Herrick removed to Chester, N. H., having married, first, Mehitable Curtis of Middleton in 1786; and, second, Rachel White. By his first wife he had eight children: Mehitable, who married Benjamin Dodge of Wenham; Artemas, who resided in Methuen; Lucy, who married E. Stevens of Danvers; Almira, who married Timothy J. Stevens; Pamela; Caroline, who married Seth Burnham of Boxford; John, who resided in Salem; and Israel.

In 1809, Mr. Foster, still of Salem, sold the place to Rev. Isaac Briggs, from York, Maine, who had been settled over the first church here the year before.

In 1833, Mr. Briggs removed to Chatham on Cape Cod, and in 1835 sold out to Messrs. George Harriman and William Peabody, both of Boxford. Mr. Peabody conveyed his interest in the place to Mr. Harriman in 1839. Mr. Harriman was from Groveland, and resided here while he owned the place.

Samuel Adams removed here from No. 193 about 1839. His wife died here in February, 1841. Then Mr. Adams boarded out in Middleton, where he died about 1845. He had three daughters, one of whom died when only thirteen days old.

Samuel's father, Dea. John Adams, spent a considerable portion of the time with his son here. He went about attending to the spiritual, and also to the temporal wants of the sick and suffering of the neighborhood for miles around. He was born in Hamilton, and settled in

Salem, where he was a deacon of the Tabernacle church. His last days were spent in his native town, where he died in a good, old age, leaving a memory sweet with Christian influences.

William E. Killam bought the place of Mr. Harriman in 1847, and lived here until 1865, when he sold the farm to Mr. William G. Todd, and moved to No. 24.

Mr. Todd sold out to Lucy M., wife of Dea. Julius A. Palmer, in the same year, and she conveyed it to Mr. Augustus E. Bachelder in 1869. In 1881, Mr. Bachelder sold it to Mr. Erving Winslow of Boston, who resided here one or two summers, and then conveyed the place (in 1884) to Prof. Geo. H. Palmer, who has recently married Miss Alice Freeman, president of Wellesley college, and now resides here.

171.

PALMER HOUSE.—The Deacon Palmer house was built in 1826 by Maj. Jacob Peabody. Dea. Julius A. Palmer of Boston married a daughter of Major Peabody, and the place came into his possession. Deacon Palmer spent his summers here until his death in 1872. The place still remains in the possession of the family.

Mr. Palmer was an original proprietor of the widely-known firm of Palmer, Bachelder & Co., jewellers, Boston, and was a state senator from Essex county in 1869.

172.

J. PEABODY CELLAR.—Capt. John Peabody, one of the earliest settlers of Boxford, built his residence, about 1660, where the barn of the late Deacon Palmer now stands. Mr. Peabody was a son of Lt. Francis Peabody, an emigrant from England, and was the first Peabody born in America. He was born in 1642, and in 1665 married Hannah, a daughter of Robert Andrews of the village. She became the mother of his eleven children, and died in

1702, being buried in Malden. The next year he married Sarah Mosely of Dorchester, and died 5 July, 1720, at the age of seventy-eight. He was the first school-master of Boxford; was town clerk for twenty-four years; was captain in the militia; was for many years a selectman, and several times represented the town in the early sessions of the General Court. Of his children, John died in Spain when about thirty years of age; Francis died in France, at the age of twenty-six; Moses died in Coheco, now Dover, N. H., when about twenty years old; and Ruth was the mother of the Hon. Aaron Wood.

Captain Peabody's son David—Ensign David, as he was called—settled on the homestead. He married Sarah Pope of Dartmouth in 1704, and died in 1726 at the age of forty-eight. She married, secondly, Joseph Kinsman of Ipswich ten years later and removed thither, taking the younger children with her. One died there of the throat distemper the same year, at the age of ten years. The son named David was the grandfather of George Peabody, the London banker, and the son named Thomas resided in West Boxford, we believe in the house of his grandson, the late Benjamin Peabody (No. 260).

Ensign David's son John Peabody was his successor on this homestead. He was born in 1714, married Mary Chadwick in 1736, a month before his mother married Mr. Kinsman and removed, and died in 1765. Two years later his widow married Ebenezer Killam. John had ten children, among whom were Moses, who resided upon the place, Asa, who resided in No. 113, and Jedediah, who in 1780 settled in Warner, N. H., where he lived for a short time in a house that stood in the "Peabody pasture," so called, now owned by Joshua Sanborn, and removed to and settled in Henniker, N. H. Dr. Leonard W. Peabody of Henniker was Jedediah's grandson.

Moses Peabody who succeeded his father on the place

was born in 1744, and married Hannah Foster in 1767, both being admitted to the First church the next year. Moses had ten children, among them being Jacob, the father-in-law of Deacon Palmer, Lucy, who taught in our schools, and who is mentioned in connection with No. 167,



OLD PEABODY MANSION.

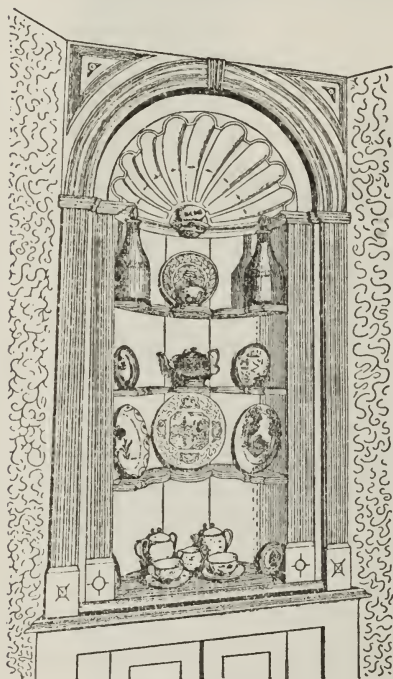
Charles, who resided in No. 99, and Nancy, who was the wife of the late Maj. Samuel Perley.

The old house stood until the spring of 1863, when Deacon Palmer took it down. For several years it had served as a tenement house. It was a large two-story square man-

sion, and, some think, originally a garrison house, because one end was lined with bricks. The chimney was very large, measuring forty-five feet in circumference at its base. There were three fireplaces in it on the ground floor, and another in one of the chambers. While in the last days of its existence it presented a most forlorn and

dreary appearance. It stood in an open field, and in front, near the road, was an old tumble-down wall over which the blackberry and other vines grew luxuriantly.

In connection with the picture of the old house is given a cut of the ancient beaufet that occupied a corner of one of the front rooms in the first story. When the old mansion was taken down the beaufet was brought to Salem and is now in the studio of Mr. Edwin N. Peabody on Summer street. It is



THE OLD BEAUFET.

the most artistic closet of this kind that we have ever seen.

Moses Peabody by his will, dated Jan. 16, 1815, gave this place to his son Charles. The will was proved in March, 1826, and the same month Charles sold it to his brother Jacob of Boston. In the same year, Jacob built the house now standing, No. 171, and moved into it.

In 1837, the barn here stood across the street.

173.

G. PERLEY HOUSE.—The George Perley place was owned years ago by Nathan Kimball. In 1763, it was sold by Abraham Redington to Nicholas Dodge of Beverly, a cooper, with the buildings thereon, and removed to the Pearson house, No. 167.

Mr. Dodge turned farmer, and resided here for twelve years. By his wife Experience, he had at least two children, Lydia and Isaac. In the fall of 1775, for £240, he sold out to Elijah Averill of Middleton, shoemaker.

Mr. Averill removed here where he resided for the rest of his life. He died in 1809 or before, leaving a widow Hannah. He had a daughter Hannah born here who survived him. The widow married, second, a Mr. Peabody, and resided in Middleton, where she died in 1825, leaving a will in which she gave all her real estate in Boxford with the buildings thereon to Jonathan Kenney, "the beloved friend and intended husband of my daughter Hannah Averill." The will was disapproved. The next year Maj. Samuel Perley bought the farm (with the barn on the south side of the road) of the heirs who were as follows, viz. :—Edmund Perkins, Esq., of Lyndsboro, N. H., Timothy Berry of Beverly ; Bill Russell, Esq., and wife Phebe of Woburn ; widow Rhoda Symonds, widow Lucy Lang, Jonathan Berry, Nathaniel Gerry and wife Nancy all of Salem ; Joseph Berry of East Andover, Me., Joseph Lathrop and wife Betsy of Boston, Joseph B. Thownes and wife Harriet, Jonathan B. Perkins, William Berry and wife Caroline, Hamilton L. Perkins, Hamlet H. Perkins, Tarrant Aug. Perkins, Bimsley Perkins, Dr. Ebenezer Larned and wife Catherine S., all of Hopkinton, N. H. ; Joshua Lovejoy and wife Sarah of Sanbornton, N. H. ; Nehemiah Perkins of Stowe, Vt. ; Josiah Boynton and wife Lydia of Westford ;

Andrew Perkins of Philadelphia, Pa. ; Timothy Perkins, Warren Perkins, Andrew Perkins, Elliot Perkins and Jonathan Perkins, all of Reading, and Betsy Perkins of Reading, single-woman.

Of Mrs. Peabody, the place was hired by Mr. Peabody, father of the wife of Maj. Samuel Perley, who lived in the old house. He bought the place and built the present house on the site of the old house in 1830, afterward living and dying here. His son George Perley also passed most of his life here, and his family and sister still keep possession.

174.

RESIDENCE OF R. W. EMERSON.—Mr. Rufus W. Emerson erected his house, on land bought of Misses Sarah P. and Lucy A. Perley in 1884, and has since resided in it.

175.

RESIDENCE OF S. TWISDEN.—Mr. Samuel Twisden's farm was owned by James Andrews in 1768. He was a son of Robert and Deborah Andrews, and was born, perhaps on this place, in 1721. He married, first, Ruth Wood in 1746-47. She died in 1764, and he married, second, Elizabeth Bryant in 1765. In 1769, he removed to No. 166, selling this place, with the buildings thereon, to his brother Nathan Andrews. The farm consisted of one hundred and ten acres.

The year before his removal from this farm, James Andrews' son John died here. The *Essex Gazette*, in its issue of Sept. 13, 1768, contains the following obituary notice of him :

"*Danvers, September 12, 1768.* We hear from Boxford, that on Tuesday, the 6th Instant, died there, Mr. *John Andrews*, a Youth of exemplary Virtue, the eldest Son of Lieut. *James Andrews*, of that Town, in the 20th Year of his Age. He had been some Years in the Study of

Phyſick, in the Theory of which he was a very conſiderable Proficient; and, had he lived, was likely to have made a ſhining Practitioner in that Profeſſion. He was employed by the Selectmen of this Town to keep a School the laſt Winter, which he performed to general Acceptance; and from hence, at the Requeſt of the Selectmen of Boxford, he removed there on the ſame Buſineſs, where he alſo performed to general Satisfaction; but by his intense and too cloſe Application to his Buſineſs, and Study, he broke his Conſtitution, and fell into a Conſumption, of which he died, to the great Grief of his Parents, and much lamented by all who knew him."

The farm was next owned by Thomas Gould, who came from Topsfield. He was a ſon of Thomas and Mary (Gould) Gould, was born in Topsfield in 1732, and married Anne Perkins of Topsfield in 1757. They had ten children. He died in 1778, and his widow married, ſecond, Andrew Foſter of Andover in 1786. This farm continued in the poſſeſſion of the family until 1800, when Mr. Gould's youngeſt ſon Andrew Gould, who was born here in 1777, having got five-ſevenths of the farm into his hands, ſold out to John Towne, jr., of Boxford, and removed to Middleton. He was a ſhoemaker by trade.

Mr. Towne ſold the place in 1809 to his brother Solomon Towne, who was a ſea-captain, and a reſident of Salem. The preſent houſe was an old building, that Captain Towne made into a houſe about 1826, taking the old houſe down.

The place then came into a broker's hands, and was bought by Samuel Dale in 1830. Mr. Dale reſided here until he was drowned in Rowley river, while boating ſalt hay, Sept. 10, 1836, at the age of thirty-ſix. His epitaph is as follows :—

"Entwined by all the tender ties of life,
To a dear child, and a beloved wife,
I ſtrove in vain my precious life to ſave,
But ſunk in death beneath the briny wave.

"Farewell! farewell! a ſad, a long farewell!
With my dear friends on earth no longer can I dwell;
Friends and companions all, a ſad a laſt adieu,
Prepare to follow me, I cannot come to you."

The heirs of Mr. Dale, namely, his widow Betsey P. Dale and son Herbert A. Dale, both of Georgetown, sold the place to Mr. Samuel Twisden of Lynn in the spring of 1855, and he has since lived here.

176.

TOWNE CELLAR.—On the south side of the road about twenty-five rods east of the residence of Mr. Henry A. Towne, stood an old house a hundred years ago. This was the residence of Elias Smith previous to 1767. Mr. Smith married Ruth Stiles about 1717, and had three sons, John, Nathaniel and Elias. Elias sold his undivided half to John in 1767, and removed, we think, to No. 52.

John Smith was born here in 1724, and married, first, Mary Foster in 1751, and, second, Martha Towne of Topsfield in 1760. He had two children, Abraham and Amos, one by each wife. Mr. Smith resided here until he sold out to Elijah Dwinnell of Boxford in 1777, and then probably removed from the town.

Elijah Dwinnell was a son of Thomas and Hannah (Towne) Dwinnell, of Topsfield, where he was born in 1739. He married, in 1762, Sarah, sister of John Towne, who afterward owned this place. He settled on this farm in the spring of 1777. He was a tailor by trade. The next day after his purchase he sold to his brother-in-law John Towne an undivided half of the farm, buildings, etc.

Mr. Dwinnell sold out his interest in the place in 1783, to Elisha Quimby of Londonderry, N. H., and removed from the farm. Mr. Quimby, and John Dwinnell with him, both of Londonderry, sold in 1789 to Thomas Emerson of Topsfield, who sold in April, 1790, to Asa Towne, the eldest son of John Towne, the owner of the other half of the place. Asa was then of Andover. He was a carpenter by trade, and in 1790 built the residence of Mr.

Henry A. Towne for his father, who removed to it, and in 1808 bought out Asa's interest in the farm. Asa was then of Charlestown, and a trader. The old house was taken down shortly after the new one was built. See No. 177.

John Towne the first mentioned above was a son of Elisha and Sarah (Rhodes) Towne, and was born in Topsfield in 1740. His father came to Boxford, married widow Emery, and resided at No. 160 from 1764.

177.

RESIDENCE OF H. A. TOWNE.—The residence of Mr. Henry A. Towne was built by his grandfather John Towne on his own land in 1790, his son Asa being the carpenter. Mr. Towne had previously lived in the old house, No. 176, which stood across the street about twenty-five rods east of the present house. John Towne married Anna Cummings of Ipswich in 1763, and had several children: Asa, Sarah, Anna, Amos, John, Solomon (who lived at No. 183), Joseph, Daniel, Samuel, Lucy and Oliver. He died in 1830, at the age of eighty-nine. The *Salem Gazette* in its issue of March 12, 1830, contained the following notice of his death:—

“In Boxford, on Monday morning, Mr. John Towne in the 90th year of his age. He was a soldier in the French war, 1759, and during most of the Revolutionary war. He was in the battle of Bunker Hill, and never saw the spot again until the late half century anniversary, when he visited Boston to attend the celebration. His death was very sudden, he having retired to bed late on Sunday evening in his usual good health and spirits.”

The powder-horn that Mr. Towne carried in the battle of Bunker Hill is in the possession of his great-grandson, Mr. Horatio Towne of Boston.

Mr. Towne's son Samuel succeeded him on the place. He was born here in 1783, married Charlotte Fletcher, and was the father of Henry A. Towne, the present owner and occupier of the farm, which descended to him from his father.

178.

CUMMINGS CELLAR.—A quarter of a mile east of the residence of Mr. Henry A. Towne is the "Molly farm," on which lived Jacob Cummings and perhaps his father before him. His father was Thomas Cummings, who was born in 1670, and who was son of Isaac Cummings of Topsfield. His wife died here in 1738, at the age of fifty-six. He had four children born here between 1708 and 1717. The house has probably been gone fifty years. Thomas Cummings bought two hundred acres of land here of Thomas Newmarch of Ipswich in 1701.

Jacob Cummings was born in 1714. He married in 1745, and had seven children. He died in 1803, at the age of eighty-eight, his wife having preceded him some twenty years. Until 1788, he lived at No. 153. In that year he sold the place to Edmund Herrick of Middleton.

Mr. Cummings passed the last of his days we believe at No. 156. Two of his sons were Dudley and Thomas—two queer characters—whose non compos mentis state is well known to the older inhabitants. They lived with John Sawyer—father of the late resident of that name—until their deaths. Thomas was born in 1765, and died in 1834, at the age of sixty-eight. Dudley was born in 1748, and hung himself in Willis' woods, at "the college," in the summer of 1815. He went to "the college," which is a short distance from the site of the house, to gather herbs, carrying with him a line with which to tie his bundle. He stretched the line from one tree to another, several feet from the ground, near a large ledge whose perpendicular side was near the trees. Letting the larger part of his body lie on the top of the ledge, he placed his neck upon the line, and there lay until death ensued.

This was the home of Molly Smith for awhile, and this fact gave the name to the place. She also lived at No. 138.

179.

J. DWINNELL'S CELLAR.—Jacob Dwinnell, or Dunnells, lived in Willis' woods, at the locality known as "the college," west of the residence of the late John Sawyer, and about a mile southeast of the house of Mr. Henry A. Towne. He was born in Topsfield in 1744, and was son of Thomas Dwinnell who resided in No. 122. He married in 1768, Mehitable, daughter of Elisha Towne, and sister of John Towne, who lived at No. 177, and had nine children, all born here. One of them was David Dwinnell, who was well known here fifty years ago as a carpenter and builder. He was born in 1779, and died, unmarried, at Samuel Towne's, where he had lived for years, Jan. 10, 1855, at the age of seventy-five.

We know nothing more of the old house; it was probably taken down at the beginning of this century.

180.

RESIDENCE OF J. PARKHURST.—The residence of John Parkhurst, Esq., was built by Mr. Gilman Harris in 1875. The next year Mr. Parkhurst bought it of Mr. Harris, and finished off the basement story into a store where he has since carried on the grocery trade. William W. Dresser, E. Choate Gurley and Frank L. Parkhurst lived in the house part until Mr. Parkhurst, the owner, removed here from No. 183 in 1887.

181.

RESIDENCE OF W. H. ATHERTON.—The residence of Mr. William H. Atherton was built as a barn by David Dwinnell near the Jerry Rea house. Mr. Atherton's brother purchased it, drew it to where it now stands, and made it into a house in the summer of 1850.

182.

REA CELLAR.—On the opposite side of the street from the residence of Mr. William H. Atherton, was an old cellar, which was filled a few years since by Mr. John Parkhurst, who now owns the field.

Dea. Aaron Kimball lived here before 1747. He was a son of Richard and Hannah (Dorman) Kimball, and was born in Boxford in 1705. He married, first, Sarah Wood in 1733; and, second, widow Mehitable Kimball of Bradford in 1767. He was the grandfather of Capt. Samuel Kimball. Mr. Kimball was a shoemaker by trade. In 1747, for £900, he sold this place to his brother Ephraim Kimball, who was of Boxford, and a cooper. The farm consisted of thirty acres. Deacon Kimball removed to No. 195, which he purchased at that time.

Ephraim Kimball was born in 1721. He married Elizabeth Gray of Andover in 1747. They had four children born here: Peter, Hannah, Susannah and Elizabeth. In 1762, Mr. Kimball sold out to Joshua Rea of Beverly, for £313 6s. 8d.

Mr. Rea married, first, in Beverly, Sarah —, and she was admitted to the church here in 1764. She died a few years later, and he married, secondly, Hannah Peabody in 1776. Mr. Rea died in 1784. In his will, which was proved, he gave all his real estate to his sons Joshua and William, equally. To his son Joshua he gave his "white-headed cane," also his sword, best powder horn and cartridge-box. William lived with his father for some time after coming of age. To his son Jonathan Frye Rea he bequeathed £66 13s. 4d. He also bequeathed to his daughters, Mary Rea, Sarah Dwinnell and Lydia Peabody. Dea. John Dorman was the executor of the will.

His son Jonathan Frye Rea, who was born here in 1777,

also lived here with his brother William. He was the father of Jeremiah Rea who was born here, and who resided at No. 102.

Joseph Willis and Samuel Phillips lived here when they worked for John Bentley in the cotton factory. In 1837, the house was owned by George Blackburn, and was gone a few years later.

183.

BENTLEY HOUSE.—At the match factory, iron manufacture was carried on as early as 1795. In 1805 there was here a fulling mill owned and carried on by Justus Coburn. Owing notes as follows, to Ebenezer Peabody, \$300; Phineas Foster, \$100; David Cummings, \$400; Andrew Peabody, \$200; David Kimball, \$100, and Moses Hale, \$184, he mortgaged the mill and house, etc., to the two latter, David Kimball of Boxford and Moses Hale of Chelmsford, Oct. 1, 1805, to secure the payment of the above-mentioned notes. The mortgage was assigned to Enoch Foster of Boxford in July, 1807, and, for \$1,300, April 28, 1809, Foster sold the mill, dwelling house, barn, etc., to Capt. Solomon Towne. Only one acre of land went with the mill.

Mr. Towne let the mill to Jabez Hayward in 1817. He put in a grist and bolting mill, and lived in this house, being here only during that year.

The mill and house came into the possession of George Blackburn, of whom the mill was hired by Hiram Atherton. Mr. Atherton's father, Otis Atherton, lived in No. 156. Hiram Atherton came here from Newburyport, and his son George W. Atherton, president of the Pennsylvania State College, was born here. Hiram left town, and by the assistance of the ladies of the parish, who became much interested in the development of his talents, the son obtained his education.

Captain Towne and others, who were interested in a mortgage upon the property, in 1829 conveyed it to Henry Gray of Roxbury, a merchant. The mortgage of one thousand dollars was held by the trustees of Phillips' Academy in Andover.

The place then passed into the hands of Charles McIntire, a broker of Boston, who sold it in 1831, to George Blackburn, a merchant of Boston, who leased the factory to various parties, one of whom was Peres Foster, who moved here from Norton, Mass., May 1, 1838. Mr. Foster manufactured cotton batting, wicking, twine and wick-yarn. Mr. Foster moved to Foxboro', Mass., in the fall of 1843. His daughter married Daniel Russell, who lived in No. 118.

Mr. Foster's successor was John Bentley. He came the summer before Mr. Foster's departure. He was a native of Yorkshire, England. Another one who came with him was James Leach, a native of Taungend, England, who died in this house of the small-pox in 1854, and was buried seventy-five rods north of the house. Some of Mr. Bentley's employes were Joseph Willis and Samuel Phillips who lived in No. 182, and his son James Bentley who lived with his family in the other part of this house. Mrs. Bentley died about 1855, and Mr. Bentley died in the almshouse in 1865. July 10, 1866, Mr. Blackburn, then of Roxbury, sold the mill and land to Samuel A. Carlton of Somerville and Ezekiel G. Byam of Charlestown, match manufacturers, who established the business here, under the firm name of Byam, Carlton & Co. In September, 1867, they manufactured the first matches made here. It is now owned by the Diamond Match Co., of New Haven, Conn., to whom it was sold by Byam, Carlton & Co.

Mr. John Parkhurst moved to this house from Charles-

town May 10, 1869, and has since been the agent of the mill owners, residing in this house until 1887, when he removed to No. 180.

184.

RESIDENCE OF W. P. HOWE.—The house in which Mr. Willard P. Howe lives was built on land bought of Mr. S. Porter Peabody, by Mr. Joshua W. Cunningham in 1884. He lived here until the next year, when he sold the place to Mr. Burpy Stevenson and removed to Maine, his old home. Mr. Stevenson sold it to Mr. Howe in 1888.

185.

RESIDENCE OF D. KENNEY.—This was a carpenter shop built by Mr. Elisha B. Peabody near the residence of his father Mr. S. P. Peabody, in 1880. He finished it into a dwelling house in 1883, having moved it to the present site, and it has since been owned and occupied by Mr. Dexter Kenney.

186.

RESIDENCE OF J. W. PARKHURST.—The house in which Mr. J. William Parkhurst resides was owned in the last century by John Foster, son of John Foster, jr., of Andover. He was born in 1760, and married Dorcas Towne of Andover in 1782. His son, Joseph, succeeded him on the place.

Joseph Foster was born in 1783, and died, unmarried, in 1864, at the age of eighty. His epitaph is: "He denied himself for others good."

The farm is now owned by Mr. John Parkhurst. For more than twenty years after the death of Mr. Foster the house had various tenants, perhaps those who lived there the longest being Samuel P. Gurley and Samuel Perley.

187.

E. STILES CELLAR.—Across the street from the barn

belonging to the residence of Mr. J. William Parkhurst, No. 186, was an old cellar, over which, as late as 1765, stood a house, which was occupied in 1707 by John Stiles. He was a son of Robert Stiles, one of the earliest settlers of Boxford, who lived where the late Dea. John K. Cole resided (No. 157), and was born there Jan. 30, 1661. John Stiles was made a freeman in 1690. He married Deliverance Towne of Topsfield in 1684, and had five children. His wife died in 1705, and Dec. 15, 1707, he sold the place to his brother Timothy Stiles.

Timothy Stiles was born Oct. 1, 1678, where John was born; married Hannah Foster of Andover in 1702, and lived on this farm and in this house. He died in 1751, having had a family of nine children.

Timothy Stiles' son Ezra was the next owner and occupier of the place. He was born in the same house in 1715, and married Mary Warren in 1740. She died, and he married, secondly, widow Sarah Johnson of Andover in 1760. By both wives he had a family of thirteen children.

In October, 1765, Mr. Stiles sold out for £100, to Timothy Stiles of Boxford, probably his eldest son, who lived here until the close of the century, about which time the house went out of existence. Most of the farm lay in Andover.

188.

G. STILES CELLAR.—About a quarter of a mile northwest of the old Foster house, near the match factory, is an old cellar. The house that stood over it has probably been gone more than seventy-five years. It was the house of Gideon Stiles, an uncle of Mrs. Nathaniel Long. Gideon was a son of Timothy Stiles, and was born, probably at this place, in 1711. He married Sarah Faulkner of Andover in 1736, and had children, named David, Jesse and Sarah baptized here.

(To be continued.)

HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS
OF THE
ESSEX INSTITUTE.

VOL. XXIX. APRIL, MAY, JUNE, 1892. Nos. 4, 5, 6.

THE DWELLINGS OF BOXFORD.

BY SIDNEY PERLEY.

189.

RESIDENCE OF D. MOORE.—The residence of Capt. Dennison Moore was erected by Richard Foster Gurley in 1853, on land bought of Tobias F. Gurley the year before. Mr. Gurley moved to Haverhill about 1885, and died there. Captain Moore has since resided on the place.

190.

HUSSEY HOUSE.—The residence of the late Franklin Hussey was built by Mr. Gilman Harris in 1874. Mr. Hussey lived in it from that time until about 1885, and since then it has been unoccupied a part of the time.

191.

RESIDENCE OF G. W. FOSTER.—Mr. George W. Foster's house was erected by Mr. Gilman Harris in 1873. Mr. Foster bought it shortly afterwards, and has since lived in it.

192.

E. B. PEABODY CELLAR.—Mr. Elisha Bradstreet Peabody built for himself, in 1883, a house across the road from his father's, Mr. S. Porter Peabody. He lived here until 1885, when he moved the house to Danvers.

193.

RESIDENCE OF S. P. PEABODY.—The farm of Mr. Samuel Porter Peabody was early in the occupation of Thomas Pickard, who was a brother of Samuel Pickard, the first occupant of No. 195. He was born in Rowley in 1691, married Mehitable Dresser, about 1720, and died in 1770. His children were Rebecca, who married Sampson Kilborn; Mehitable, who married John Dickinson of Rowley; James, the only son; and Elizabeth, who married Andrew Felton, jr., of Danvers.

James Pickard, the son, came into the possession of the place by his father's will. A few years later he sold out to Samuel Kimball and David Kimball, brothers. The farm contained at that time one hundred acres. Mr. Pickard was born here in 1727, married Hannah Nelson of Ipswich in 1754, and had nine children born here.

Samuel Kimball sold out his undivided half to David in 1783. These were sons of Dea. Aaron Kimball, who resided at No. 195. The present house was built by David Kimball about 1800, on the site of the old one. Mr. Kimball married Rebecca Flint of Danvers in 1774, and had a large family, seven of their children having been baptized in church at one time.

When Mr. Kimball died, the place came into the possession of his son Josiah, who married Mary W., daughter of Dea. Parker Spofford and resided at No. 33. In 1844, he sold this place to Mr. Peabody the present owner.

While Mr. Kimball owned the place, Samuel Adams came from Salem, where he was born, married Sarah Butler of Topsfield in 1835, and first resided in this house. About 1839, the family removed to No. 170.

“There was a time when this old house
Was full of mirth and glee,
But one by one the household went
And left it all to me.—

A quiet house of vacant rooms, each made a sacred place
By echo of a missing voice, or dream of vanished face.”

194.

RESIDENCE OF S. PEABODY.—Mr. Samuel Peabody built his house in 1882, a short distance from his father's, Mr. S. Porter Peabody.

195.

RESIDENCE OF D. BREMNER. — Between the house of the late Capt. Samuel Kimball and the street stood the residence of his grandfather Dea. Aaron Kimball. The first owner and occupant of the old house was Samuel Pickard. He was a son of Samuel and Elizabeth (Hale) Pickard, and was born in Rowley in 1689. He married, first, Phebe Bixby of Boxford in 1713, and, second, Lydia Clarke before 1747. He had three children baptized in Boxford, Samuel in 1714, Phebe in 1723, and Jonathan in 1726. In 1747, for £2130, he sold the farm, containing one hundred and twenty acres, to Dea. Aaron Kimball, who had just sold No. 182, where he had lived.

Deacon Kimball was a son of Richard Kimball, and was born in 1705. By his wife Sarah Wood, he had five children, the two youngest being sons. The first, David, built and lived in No. 193. The other son, Samuel, resided on the homestead.

Samuel Kimball was born here in 1747. The mother of his children was a daughter of General James Mugford of Marblehead. Mr. Kimball had but two children, Samuel and Mary (who died unmarried in 1868). Mrs. Kimball died in 1847, at the age of seventy-nine.

Samuel Kimball, jr., born here in 1801, married Elizabeth, daughter of John Sawyer, in 1831, and built the new house when he was married, taking down the old one at the same time.

Captain Kimball died in 1885, at the age of eighty-four, and since that time his son-in-law, Rev. David Bremner, has resided here.

196.

RESIDENCE OF D. LEHAN.—Mr. Dennis Lehan erected his house about 1870.

197.

RESIDENCE OF T. CONDON.—Mr. Thomas Condon built his house about 1870.

198.

RESIDENCE OF C. KALER.—The residence of Mr. Cornelius Kaler was the school-house which stood near Moses Kimball's in West Boxford. When that district was discontinued in 1869, Mr. Kaler bought the building, moved it to its present site, and finished it into a dwelling-house, in which he has since resided. In 1884, he remodelled and improved the house.

199.

RESIDENCE OF T. LEHAN.—Capt. Samuel Kimball built the house now in the possession of Mr. Thomas Lehan in 1862. It was owned and occupied before Mr. Lehan lived in it by Abraham Hill.

200.

RESIDENCE OF C. E. MORTIMER.—Mr. Caleb E. Mortimer's house was built by Capt. Samuel Kimball about 1849, for his engineer, a Mr. Calligan, to live in. Mr. Kimball afterward sold it to Mr. Dennis Lehan, who resided here till about 1870, when he built his new house, No. 196. The Mortimer family have owned it since.

Mr. Joshua W. Cunningham also lived here for a year or two, until he had completed a new house for himself, No. 184.

201.

RESIDENCE OF J. B. FISKE.—The residence of Mr. Joseph B. Fiske was erected by Mr. William Sawyer in 1844. He removed in 187—, and sold the place to Mr. Fiske, who came from Topsfield, and has since resided on this place.

202.

RESIDENCE OF J. A. ELLIOT.—The residence of Mr. James Albert Elliot was built by Mr. William Sawyer in 1866, and sold the next year to Mr. Edmund Kaler of Bradford. In 1873, Mr. Kaler sold the place to Mr. Elliot, who has since lived here.

203.

RESIDENCE OF T. WOODS.—The house of Mr. Timothy Woods was built by himself about 1866.

204.

JAMES HOLDEN CELLAR.—A short distance north of the residence of Mr. J. Albert Elliot (No. 202) is an old cellar, known as the Holden cellar. Here James Holden, was living in 1783. He was a brother of Joseph Holden

who lived in No. 2, in the "Ridges." James Holden married Rebecca Ireland in Linebrook parish, Ipswich, in 1760. No one knows how long this house has been gone.

205.

RESIDENCE OF H. BERRY.—This has been known for many years as the Long place. It was probably settled by Timothy Foster, a son of William Foster, who kept the *ordinary* at No. 113. He was born there in 1672. He married, first, Mary, daughter of Ephraim Dorman, and, second, Ruth Andrews in 1715.

Lieut. Jeremiah Foster, son of Timothy, next owned the place. He was born in 1701; married, first, Abigail Wood in 1731, second, widow Bridget Pemberton in 1755. He died in 1785, leaving a family of thirteen children. His daughter Huldah married Amos Gould, and Hannah married Dea. Moses Peabody. The eldest child, Jeremiah, inherited the farm.

Jeremiah Foster, jr., was born in 1732, and married Abigail ———, who died a widow in 1807, aged eighty-four. Mr. Foster sold the place to Nathaniel Long of Boxford in 1801.

Mr. Long came from Andover having married Elizabeth Stiles of that place in 1788, and resided here until his death, which occurred in 1819, at the age of fifty-eight. His widow continued to reside upon the farm until her death in 1849, at the age of eighty-eight. Mr. Long built the present house. They had two or more children, Nathaniel who died in 1823, at the age of thirty-five, and Sukey, who married Nathan Dresser, and lived at No. 66.

John Brown came here from Methuen and lived a few years from 1819. He probably removed from here to No. 98. Augustus Hayward also lived here a short time about

1835, and in 1843 came into partial possession of the place.

In 1850, the farm belonged to Dorcas D., wife of Henry Atherton, who sold it to Amos Berry of Andover in the spring of that year. Mr. Berry and his son Horace have been the occupants since that time.

206.

RESIDENCE OF J. R. WEBSTER.—The house of Mr. John R. Webster was owned by John Kimball, son of Richard, who also may have lived here. Richard was born at No. 90, in 1673. He married Hannah, a sister to Ephraim Dorman, who settled at No. 58. He died in 1753, and she in 1748. They both lie buried in the ancient cemetery in the East parish. They had nine children among whom were Dea. Aaron, who lived at No. 195; Amos, who settled at No. 207; Ephraim, who lived at No. 182; and John, who resided on this place.

John Kimball was born in 1713, and married, first, Sarah Barker of Andover in 1744. He married, second, Hannah (Wood), widow of Joshua Andrews in 1764. He died in 1796, at the age of eighty-three. He had seven children, all by his first wife, as follows, viz.: Daniel, who died young; Mehitable; Asa, who succeeded his father on the place; Sarah; Mary; Daniel, who married Sarah Pearsons of Newbury in 1789, lived a year or two at No. 95, and removed to Newbury; and Esther who married Nathan Andrews, the father of the late Daniel Andrews. The unmarried daughters resided on the place with Asa.

Asa Kimball married Mehitable Symonds in 1787. The division of his estate occurred in 1812.

The place was afterwards in the possession of Mehitable Andrews, sister to the late Samuel Andrews, who was

born in 1788, and died in 1870, at the age of eighty-two.

Maj. Samuel Perley lived here a number of years at the beginning of this century, and removed to No. 173. Mr. Webster has lived on the place for many years.

207.

RESIDENCE OF O. P. KILLAM.—Mr. Oliver Porter Killam lives on the old Enoch Kimball place. Mr. Kimball's father, Amos Kimball, was son of Richard Kimball, and was born in 1707, probably in No. 206. He settled on this farm, and married, first, in 1736-7, Margaret, daughter of Joseph and Joanna (Dodge) Hale, who lived in Boxford. She was born in 1712-3, and died in 1764, aged fifty-one years. He married, second, widow Abigail Sessions of Andover in 1765. She was daughter of James Black of Boxford and widow of Timothy Sessions of Andover, and died in 1784, at the age of sixty-six. He died in 1788, at the age of eighty. He had nine children, and his first wife was the mother of them all. Their names were Jesse, Joanna, Jethro, Enoch, Eli, Peggy, who died at two years of age, Lydia, Amos, who lived at No. 214, and Joseph.

His son Enoch Kimball was born in 1743, married Huldah Gould of Topsfield in 1777, and resided on this farm. They had eight children: Huldah, Elijah (who died at the age of four months), Moody, Dorcas, Hannah, Sally, Elizabeth and Enoch.

His son Moody Kimball succeeded him on the place. He was the father of Mrs. Killam who still resides there.

Mr. Killam took the old house down and built his present residence in 1853. He was a son of Oliver Killam, and was born in No. 153. In 1845, he erected his barn, in 1861 his carriage house and wood-shed, and in 1870

his pump and store-house. Samuel N. Ayers was the boss carpenter in erecting all the buildings.

Since the above was written Mr. Killam has died ; and his son Charles, the well-known caterer of Beverly, soon followed him.

208.

RESIDENCE OF W. K. COLE.—Mr. William Kimball Cole built his house near the home of his uncle, the late Ephraim F. Cole, in 1883.

209.

RESIDENCE OF MRS. E. F. COLE.—When this house was erected we have not learned. Kimball Cole married Abigail Runnells of Methuen in 1804, and resided here. They had seven children, Sarah Foster, Rebecca, Ephraim Foster, Mehitable Barker, Abigail, John Kimball and William Runnells, all of whom are now dead. John K. resided in No 155, and William R. in No. 244.

Mr. Cole was succeeded on the farm by his son Ephraim F. Cole, who was born in 1809. He died here in 1879, at the age of sixty-nine. His widow resides upon the homestead. One of their sons, George S., is a deputy sheriff, and resides in Andover.

210.

SCALES CELLAR.—A short distance to the northeast of the residence of the late Oliver P. Killam (No. 207) in the Scales' field, so called, is an old cellar. Over it, one hundred and seventy years ago stood the house in which James Scales and his family lived. James was a son of James and Sarah (Curtis) Scales of Rowley, where he was born in 1679. He married his cousin Sarah Curtis of Boxford in 1703, and settled on this place, and probably

built the house of which we are writing, as he was a carpenter by trade. Mr. Scales was in humble circumstances, yet helped one son through college, and reared a family of nine children.

The History of Henniker, N. H., in which town some of the family settled, states that Mr. Scales and a brother were killed by the Indians near their own door in 1725. This may be true, as the entire family left Boxford about that time.

James, one of the sons, born here in 1707, graduated at Harvard College in 1733, was licensed to preach in 1743, and was the first minister in Canterbury, being afterward settled at Hopkinton, N. H. He died at the latter place in 1776.

How long the house stood after this family had gone from it is unknown; but the old dwelling has been among the things that are not, a long, long term of years.

211.

OLD KIMBALL CELLAR.—On the right-hand side of the road leading from the residence of the late O. P. Killam to the West-parish church is an old cellar. There are two apple trees there, which were very old ninety years ago. The apples are a pretty striped variety. The late Mrs. Capt. Enoch Wood thought that a Kimball family resided there, as the lot has been known by the name of Kimball for very many years.

212.

OLD AMES CELLAR.—Across the street southwest from the residence of the late Capt. Enoch Wood, on the road leading to the match-factory is the Ames cellar. This was probably the site of the original Ames settlement in the town, being occupied as early as 1661 by Robert Ames,

or *Eames*. His wife Rebecca was the witch of that name who was condemned to death for the crime of witchcraft in the memorable year of 1692. She was taken from the court room to the ancient gaol in Salem and confined there awaiting execution until the general delivery of the prisoners who were held there under sentence for the crime whereof she was condemned. Though she was not as pure-minded and of such a heroic nature as were some others of those who suffered at that time, yet her husband felt the trial through which they had passed, and died the next year. But she survived all her tribulations and did not die until 1721, when she was more than eighty years old. The family were poor in those times, but in the course of the next three-quarters of a century became affluent.

They had several children, but which one settled on the home place we have not learned. Their son Joseph married and resided at No. 251, dying at the age of seventy-two in 1753. Among his nine children was Jonathan, who was born in 1712, and marrying in 1737, settled upon this place. They had six children, one of whom was Jonathan, who married Ruth Perley of Linebrook parish, Ipswich. A few months after her marriage, she was taken sick and soon died, her death occurring on the first day of June, 1769. She was a very handsome young lady, and of an excellent disposition and family. The neighbors suspected that something was wrong about her sickness, and some of them, particularly Mrs. Moses Kimball, who lived at No. 90, endeavored to see her during her illness, but Mrs. Ames, the mother-in-law, would permit no one to go into the room. After her burial, the suspicion that she had come to an unnatural end so increased and wrought upon the feelings of the people that twenty-nine men signed a complaint to three coroners, which was agreed to by her relatives, requesting that a court of inquisition on the body

might be held. Monday, July 10, was therefore appointed for that purpose, and on that date a promiscuous multitude thronged the meeting-house where the court was held. Seventeen physicians were summoned to appear, four as witnesses and the other thirteen as a jury. A solemn, silent sadness pervaded the assembly during the prayer and the charge given by the coroners to the jury. The whole assemblage then proceeded to the burying-ground in good order, though while the grave was reopened there was much crowding, until the people were told that they should all have a chance to see the remains. The verdict of the jury, that the deceased came to her death by poisoning, fell heavily upon the ears of the Ames family. During the examination several parts of the testimony pointed strongly to the husband and his mother as the guilty parties, especially to Mrs. Ames. They were arrested on the charge of murder and on the eighteenth of the month were committed to the gaol at Salem to await their trial. A sister of the husband was also indicted as an accessory, but was probably not confined in jail. They were tried in the superior court at Salem, the trial commencing Nov. 21, at nine o'clock in the morning and continuing into the night until two o'clock, when the case was given to the jury, and the court adjourned until nine o'clock in the morning. Before the trial came off, to secure his own neck, Jonathan turned state's evidence against his mother, but both judges and jury placed very little dependence upon his testimony, as a son who would strive to hang his own mother would not shrink at lying to save his own neck. Three of the four judges thought that Mrs. Ames was guilty, but the fourth was very uncertain as to the weight of the evidence. The jury, after being out for a long time, reported that they had come to the conclusion that upon the evidence she was not guilty, and she, with her son and

daughter, was discharged. The family left the town as soon after this as possible.

How long the old house has been gone is a question, but it is doubtful if it was occupied after the Ames family left it. The old cellar remains with the growth of sumach and blackberry vines in and around it, a memento of the terrible history that surrounds it.

213.

OLD CUSHING CELLAR.—At the southwest corner of the junction of the roads near the residence of the late Capt. Enoch Wood, stood the residence of Job Tyler, son of Moses and Prudence (Blake) Tyler, who was born at No. 89 in 1675. By his first wife, Margaret, he was the father of several children, one of whom, Job, settled at No. 219. Mr. Tyler married, secondly, Priscilla Peabody in 1736.

In 1738, he sold out to Rev. John Cushing, the first minister of the second church in this town. Mr. Cushing was a son of Rev. Caleb Cushing of Salisbury, where he was born in 1709. He was a grandson of the Rev. John Cotton, and a brother of Caleb Cushing, state counsellor, and of Rev. James Cushing of Plaistow, N. H. His grandfather Cushing was John, one of the governor's assistants in 1688. Mr. Cushing graduated at Harvard college in 1729, and settled in the ministry here in 1736. He probably built this house about the same time. Mr. Cushing married Elizabeth Martin of Boston in 1740, and they had but one child, John, who was born the year succeeding their marriage. The father died in 1772, in his sixty-third year, continuing the pastor of this church till his death.

John, the son, graduated at Harvard college in 1761, and marrying Elizabeth Bagley in 1766, lived with his father, after whose death he came into possession of the

place. With his wife and five children, in 1780, he removed to North Yarmouth, Me., and afterward to Waterford, Me., where he died in 1815. He was a justice of the peace, and a very prominent man in the town.

In the year of Mr. Cushing's removal (1780) he sold the place to Paul Spofford, who lived in that part of Rowley which is now Georgetown, for £13,000. The farm then contained eighty acres. Mr. Spofford was a son of Capt. Abel Spofford, who lived in what is now Georgetown on the west side of Baldpate, on the farm now in the possession of Mrs. William P. Perley, and was thirty-one years of age when he bought this place.

Mr. Spofford had a bondservant named Adam Simson, who ran away in the summer of 1781, and he advertised for him in the *Salem Gazette*, as follows:—

“**R**UN-AWAY from the subscriber on the 20th of July last, a bond servant, named ADAM SIMSON, an Irish fellow, about 18 years of age, of a middle stature: Had on when he ran-away a brown wooling coat, blue wooling waistcoat, check'd lining shirt, and striped lining and wool trowsers. Whoever will take up said fellow, or give information to his master shall have one paper dollar (old emission) reward paid by
PAUL SPOFFORD.

“N. B. All persons whatever are hereby forbid harboring, concealing, or employing said run-away, as they would avoid the penalty of the law.

“Boxford, August 1, 1781.”

Mr. Spofford never married. In 1784, he sold the farm to his father, and soon after died of palsy. His father conveyed the farm in 1785 to Jeremiah Harriman of Rowley, who afterward lived at No. 216, selling this farm with the buildings thereon to Amos Kimball, who lived across the street (at No. 214). Of the house after this date the writer knows nothing.

214.

RESIDENCE OF REV. S. ROWE.—The farm owned and

occupied by Rev. Samuel Rowe and Mr. Isaac Wyatt was formerly in the possession of Zebediah Foster, son of Jonathan and Abigail (Kimball) Foster, who was born in 1702. He married Margaret Tyler in 1723-24, and settled here, where he died in 1772, at the age of sixty-nine. They had nine children, one of whom, Dudley, resided upon the place with his mother, who died in 1784, at the age of eighty-one.

Dudley Foster was born in 1737, and married Rachel Steel of Andover in 1767. They had four children at least, Phebe, Mary, Mehitable and Rachel. Dudley and his mother sold the place in 1777, to Amos Kimball of Andover, blacksmith. Mr. Foster probably removed to Andover.

The present house was built by Mr. Kimball about 1780. He was a son of Amos Kimball, who lived at No. 207, where he was born in 1752. His early years were spent in Andover, where he learned the trade of a blacksmith. He came to this place and established a home and a shop. He married Mary Stiles of Andover in 1779, and she died in 1791, at the age of about thirty-eight. His children were Elizabeth, who died in 1821, at the age of forty, unmarried; Polly, who died in 1783, at the age of five months; Amos, who succeeded his father on the place; Mary, who married Frederic Spofford, and lived in No. 80; Charles; and Lucy who died at the age of sixteen. Mr. Kimball died in 1824, at the age of seventy-one.

Messrs. Rowe and Wyatt, who were from New Gloucester, Me., in 1870, purchased the farm of John F. Kimball of Andover, who then owned it. Mr. Kimball was a son of Amos and grandson of the above named Amos Kimball who died in 1824. Messrs. Rowe and Wyatt moved here April 29, 1870. They are deaf mutes, and Mr. Rowe is an evangelist of the Congregational church to the deaf

mates of Maine. He was the first Congregational minister thus ordained in the United States. His ordination took place in the church at West Boxford in 1878.

215.

OLD PALMER CELLAR.—A short distance west of the residence of Rev. Samuel Rowe (No. 214) is an old cellar, over which stood a house wherein John Palmer lived from 1766 to 1780. He came from Rowley, where he had married Mary Creasey. Here was born his distinguished son Timothy Palmer, the famous bridge builder. How long the house stood after 1780 is not known.

216.

OLD PORTER CELLAR.—In West Boxford, near the North Andover town line, on the south side of the highway leading from the residence of the late Capt. Enoch Wood to North Andover, is an old cellar. Near this cellar stood the old house in which George Blake lived. He came from Gloucester in or about 1675, having been born in 1611, and made a freeman in 1651. He died in 1698, at the age of eighty-seven. His wife Dorothy survived him till 1702, when she died. They had six daughters and one son, the latter surviving but sixteen days. The daughters were Rebecca, born in 1641, who married Robert Eames, lived near her father's and became the witch of 1692; Deborah; Prudence, who married Moses Tyler, and lived near her father; Elizabeth, who married Matthew Perry, and lived in Boxford and Bradford; Mary, who married Zaccheus Curtis; and Ruth. In 1709, an old record reads, "On the south side of said road near where George Blake's old house stood." So his residence survived him but a few years.

John Ames, or *Eames*, as the name was then commonly

spelled, probably bought this place after the decease of Mr. Blake, as in 1709 he was living in the house which stood over the cellar named at the beginning of this sketch, and in which he lived several years previously. He was a son of Robert Eames, and grandson of Mr. Blake, and was born at No. 212 in 1670. He married Priscilla Kimball and had seven children.

In 1716, Mr. Ames sold the place, then containing one hundred acres of land, to Benjamin Porter of Wenham, for £350, and probably removed from town. He was a son of John and Lydia (Herrick) Porter, and was born in Wenham in 1692. He probably built the house himself, as he was a carpenter, a trade characteristic of this branch of the Porter family. Mr. Porter married Sarah, daughter of Moses and Ruth (Perley) Tyler, who may have lived at the Captain Wood place (No. 89). She was born in 1696, and died here in 1767, at the age of seventy-one. Mr. Porter died in 1778, at the age of eighty-six. Their remains lie in the ancient cemetery near their dwelling. Their children were Mary, who married Dea. Thomas Chadwick; Moses, who settled, we believe, where Edward E. Pearl, Esq., resides (No. 221); Benjamin who was his father's successor on the homestead; Sarah; Tyler; and Lucy, who died in 1755, at the age of nineteen.

Benjamin Porter, his father's successor on the farm, was born here in 1721. Before his marriage it seems that he resided in Exeter, N. H., and had become a member of the church there. He married, first, Ruth Foster of Andover, in 1744. She, after becoming the mother of nine children, died in 1760, at the age of thirty-seven. He married, second, Mary Sherwin, in 1763, by whom he had four more children. Mr. Porter died in 1784, at the age of sixty-two. In his will he bequeathed four pounds to the Second church. His children were: Lydia, who

married Daniel Farnham of Andover; Mehitable, who married Asa Sherwin; David Foster, who married Susanna Towne of Londonderry (formerly of Boxford) in 1771, and removed to Denmark, Me., afterward settling in Dixmont, Me. (it is said that his six children were born in Boxford); Lucy, who married Asa Barker of Andover at the age of fifteen; Sarah, who married Samuel Kimball; Benjamin, born in 1754, married Polly Sargent and removed to Winthrop, Me., in 1780, and in 1788 to Vienna, Me., where he died in 1837; being father of Dr. Byron Porter of Bangor and Waterville, Me., and grandfather of John C. Porter, professor of mathematics in New York Central college; of Col. Thomas W. Porter, Boston, Mass., a lawyer, and colonel of the 14th Mass. regiment; of Dr. Byron Porter of Newport, Me.; and of Dr. Parker Cleveland Porter, a surgeon in the Army of the Potomac; Ruth, who died at the age of twenty-two in 1779; Tyler, into whose hands the homestead came; Jonathan, who died in infancy; Susanna, who died in 1799, at the age of twenty-six; Jonathan, who died in 1782, at the age of sixteen; Mary, who died in 1824, unmarried, at the age of fifty-seven; and Mehitable, who married Stephen Peabody in 1791.

Tyler Porter, who succeeded his father on the farm, was born here in 1758, and married Abigail Johnson of Andover in 1779. He lived on this old place until 1800, when he sold out and removed to Sebago, Me., where he died in 1842, at the age of eighty-four. Their children, all born in Boxford, were as follows: Ruth, who married Jonathan Poor of Sebago; Jonathan, who lived in Boxford and was the father of Capt. J. J. Porter; Tyler, who resided in Weston, N. Y.; Stephen, who resided in Portland, Me.; Benjamin, who lived in Merrimac, N. H., and Sebago and Buxton, Me.; Rufus, born at this place in 1792, died

in New Haven, Conn., in 1884, at the age of ninety-two; and Henry, who died in Portland, Me., in 1870. The son Rufus was proficient in his youth as an artist, as some of the houses in the parish, whose walls he ornamented, bear proof. Having removed to Maine with his parents, he settled first at Portland, and served in the 1812 war with the Portland light infantry, being its last survivor. He afterwards lived at New Haven, Conn. He became an inventor, and was the founder of the *Scientific American*, a journal of world-wide fame. The number of his inventions were legion, and many of them were of great utility.

It may be interesting to know that this house was the home of quite a number of Africans in early times. Mr. Benjamin Porter, first named, owned more slaves than any one else in the town. Candace, a negro woman, was baptized in 1758. Ammy married John, who belonged to Joseph Noyes of Newbury, in 1734. Tamsin had a husband, probably, somewhere, and her three children, Cæsar, Pompey and Phillis, were baptized in 1737, together with herself. She, however, was not much benefited by the baptism, for she would still get drunk. These were only a part of Mr. Porter's slaves. He had quite a family in all.

Tyler Porter sold this farm in 1800 to Simeon Foster of Andover, and in 1804 Mr. Foster conveyed it back to Mr. Porter, who, two days later, conveyed it to Jeremiah Harriman and Jeremiah Harriman, jr., of Boxford. Mr. Porter had already removed to Pleasant mountain gore, York county, Maine. Mr. Harriman was from Rowley, and had been living in town for several years. He and his wife died on the same day, February 25, 1824, he, at the age of eighty-four, and she, who was a second wife, at seventy-one. Mr. Harriman was the grandfather of the late D. F. Harriman.

The old house was taken down by Jeremiah's son Daniel Harriman and converted into the "Ocean house," No. 223, in 1836.

217.

RESIDENCE OF L. G. WHITTIER.—Mr. Levi G. Whittier built his new house in the West parish, on the road leading from the sand pit to the Hubbard place in North Andover, in 1883.

218.

PETER PEARL HOUSE.—The Peter Pearl farm was originally in the possession of Job Tyler, a son of Job Tyler, who lived at No. 213. He was born in 1705, and married Elizabeth Parker of Bradford in 1730. He had a negro woman servant, who was called "Notur." Mr. Tyler was the father of Abraham Tyler, who lived in No. 81. His son Phineas, born in 1736, was the first baptized in the first West-parish church, the service occurring Dec. 12, 1736. After living in Boxford many years, Phineas removed to Leominster. Bradstreet Tyler was another son. There were twelve children in all—eight sons and four daughters. Mr. Tyler probably moved to No. 286. Bradstreet Tyler lived here after his father.

In 1802, Stephen Tyler, who had owned the place some years, sold to James Fletcher of Ashby. The farm consisted of a hundred and twenty acres. Mr. Tyler's wife was named Patty.

Mr. Fletcher resided here, and died about 1805. In 1807, his widow Rebecca Fletcher, and children Jonas Fletcher, a cooper, Betsey Fletcher, Susanna Fletcher, single-woman, and Abel Fletcher, carpenter, all of Boxford, sold the place to Billy Bradstreet of Rowley.

The present house was probably built by Mr. Bradstreet about 1810. He occupied it a few years; and after his

death it came into the possession of widow Nabby Killam, who sold it in 1819 to Jacob Perley of Boxford.

Mr. Perley was a son of Benjamin Perley, who lived in No. 32, and was born in Topsfield in 1783. He married Sarah Perley of Boxford in 1814, and they had two children, daughters, Harriet Newell and Apphia Ann. Mr. Perley died in 1821, aged thirty-seven. His administrator then sold the place in the spring of that year to Peter Pearl, who was the eleventh and youngest child of John and Elizabeth (Kimball) Pearl of Boxford, where he was born in 1791. Mr. Pearl was a prominent man in the town. His two daughters Misses Eunice and Hattie Pearl reside upon the place. Mr. John T. Wood also lived there a few years ago.

The Rev. Charles M. Pierce resided in this house during his ministry in the parish at the beginning of the war of the Rebellion.

219.

JOB TYLER CELLAR.—On the same farm and a short distance in the rear of the Peter Pearl house (No. 218), is what is known as the "Job Tyler cellar." This is the site of the house in which Job Tyler resided early in the eighteenth century. Sketch No. 218 gives an account of him. How long the house was standing has not been determined.

220.

GREENLEAF CELLAR.—Near the sand-pit in West Boxford, on the north side of the road stood the Greenleaf house, which was moved about 1871 to South Groveland, near Johnson's pond, where it now stands.

221.

RESIDENCE OF E. E. PEARL.—The farm of Edward E.

Pearl, Esq., was originally an old Porter homestead. Moses Porter, son of Benjamin and Sarah (Tyler) Porter, was born in No. 216 in 1719. In 1741 he married Mary, daughter of Edmund Chadwick of Bradford, and built this house at about that time, it is supposed. He died here in 1811, at the age of ninety-one years and eleven months. He had two other wives, Sarah Ayers of Haverhill and Mary Low of Wenham, both widows, the last being his cousin. He had eight children, all by his first wife: Asa, the oldest, graduated at Harvard college, 1762, and settled in Newburyport, as a merchant. He was a gentleman of the old school; during the Revolutionary war he was a devoted loyalist; and removed to Haverhill, N. H., before 1780, where he was a large landholder. Sabine's History of the Loyalists says of him: "He suffered in person and property, in consequence of his adherence to the royal cause, and was compensated by grants of crown land in Canada. He was on terms of intimacy with Governor Wentworth, and other gentlemen of rank, and was himself a person of highly respectable character." He died in 1818 at the age of seventy-six. He had two sons who graduated at Dartmouth college. William resided on the homestead. Mary died at the age of four years. Moses was a wild young man, and is said to have married Ann Kay. He lived here for many years. Aaron, born here in 1752, was a physician of eminence in his profession, first at Biddeford, and afterward at Portland, Me., where he died in 1837, at the age of eighty-five. He married Paulina, daughter of Richard King of Scarborough, Me., and sister of Hon. Rufus King, the first United States Senator from New York, minister to England, etc., and half-sister of Hon. William King, the first governor of Maine. His granddaughter, Sarah Leland Coffin, married Rev. Charles Beecher of Georgetown; another grand-

daughter, Isabella Porter Jones, married Rev. Edward Beecher; and his daughter Harriet was the second wife of Rev. Dr. Lyman Beecher and the mother of Rev. Thomas K. Beecher of Elmira, N. Y. This shows how the Beechers and this family have such complicated relationships. Mary married Joseph Hovey of Boxford. Lucy married Col. Benjamin Towne of Methuen, and died in Belfast, Me., at the age of eighty-one. James, the youngest child, died at the age of three. Among the descendants, not already named, of this Moses Porter, first mentioned, are the wife of Rev. Charles E. Blood of Manhattan, Kas., and Wataga, Ill.; Prof. William Coffin of Illinois college; the wife of Rev. John W. Bradshaw of Batavia, Ill.; the wife of Rev. Edwin E. Bliss, missionary near Constantinople, Turkey; Rev. Frederick William Beecher of Wellsville, N. Y.; Eugene Francis Beecher, editor of the *Brooklyn Monthly*; Rev. William B. Jones of St. Louis, Mo.; Rev. Francis Jones; Henry A. Jones of Albany, N. Y., state librarian; Rev. George Washburn of Constantinople, Turkey; the wife of John Hooker, Esq., an attorney of Hartford, Conn.; Rev. James C. Beecher; Dr. John Tyler Goddard of New York City; and the wife of Rev. Samuel Phillips of Groton, Mass.

William Porter, born here in 1744, married, in 1767, Mary, daughter of Isaac Adams, who lived at No. 84. He always resided here, and died in 1822, at the age of seventy-eight. He had nine children, one of whom, Mary, married Amos Carleton at Haverhill about 1805, and settled upon her father's place. Among Mr. Porter's descendants are the wife of Rev. Peter McVicker of Topeka, Kas.; the wife of Henry H. Markman, Esq., of Milwaukee, Wis; Gen. Charles Porter Mattocks, now a lawyer of Portland, Me., having been several years attorney for Cumberland county; the wife of Hon. Isaac Dyer of

Baldwin, Me.; Hon. Charles William Porter of Plattsburg, Mo.; Rufus King Porter, Esq., of Machias, Me.; and Dr. George Thatcher Porter of Calais, Me.

In 1860, Amos Carleton sold out to James Carleton, who resided here until 1876, when he sold to Mrs. Pamela W. Tyler. He then removed to Georgetown, where he afterward resided. Mr. Pearl came into possession of the some fourteen years since, and shortly afterward erected his large and convenient barn.

222.

RESIDENCE OF C. R. ANDERSON.—The late Capt. Jonathan Janus Porter built his mill-dam in 1836, splitting the stone and doing the work generally himself, and erected the mill the following year, Oscar G. Ingalls being associated with him in the conduct of the mill. Mr. Porter built his late residence in 1837, and his barn in 1845. After the decease of his wife, he conveyed the farm in 1878 to Mr. Charles R. Anderson the present owner, with whom he resided, and died in 1891, at the age of eighty.

223.

"OCEAN HOUSE."—The house near the late D. Francis Harriman's, known as the "Ocean house," was built for "Aunt Polly Foster" and D. F. Harriman out of the old Porter house, No. 216, with the addition of new lumber, in 1836, a four-tenement house being constructed. Joseph Brown lived here for six or eight years, and Thomas B. Parker eight or ten years. It has also been occupied by Samuel Jenkins, Charles R. Anderson, Mrs. Lucy Harris, William Newhall, J. B. Frost, Warren Noyes, George Hudson, John Baker, William Merrill, Frank W. Chase and many others.

224.

RESIDENCE OF G. A. HARRIMAN.—The residence of the late D. Francis Harriman was built by his father, Daniel Harriman, about 1816. Mr. Harriman was born in Rowley in 1783, and his father (Jeremiah) removed to Boxford when Daniel was less than ten years of age. Daniel married Jane Dole of Methuen, and died of dropsy in 1863, at the age of eighty years. His son, Daniel Francis, afterward possessed and carried on the farm until his death in 1884, since which time his son Mr. George A. Harriman has lived there.

225.

RESIDENCE OF J. HORACE NASON.—The house of Mr. John Horace Nason was early occupied by a family bearing the name of Willard, and was afterward owned by Greenleaf Dole, who lived here. About 1850, Mr. Dole sold the place to the late D. Francis Harriman, and on the death of Mr. Harriman in 1884 it came into the possession of Mr. Nason and his wife, who was Mr. Harriman's daughter. They have lived there many years.

226.

RESIDENCE OF SPOFFORD AND ROKES.—This house was built by Henry C. Sullivan in 1830, on land he bought of Greenleaf Dole the year before. The timber for this house was hewn near Fish Brook on the Towne road by Capt. J. J. Porter, William Henry and Mr. Sullivan. In 1831, he sold it to William Henry, who had lived at No. 242. In 1836, Mr. Henry sold to Francis Perley Robinson of Boxford, cordwainer, who in 1842 conveyed it to Solomon Wildes, a tavern keeper of Boston, and then removed to Boston. Mr. Wildes was originally of Topsfield. In 1850,

he sold out to Aaron L. Parker of Boxford, who removed from No. 234, and resided here until his death in 1875.

It is now owned by his widow.

Mr. Benjamin French resided here awhile, removing to the Foster house, No. 93. On the same day that Capt. Porter was married in one part of this house, a daughter of Mr. French was buried from the other part. The house is now occupied by Messrs. Alden Spofford and Meander Rokes.

227.

MORSE'S STORE.—The country store kept by Mr. G. S. Morse near the West Boxford church is located in a building erected for that purpose about ten years ago by E. E. Pearl, Esq. The second story is finished into a tenement in which has resided Mr. Frank Jaques.

228.

WEST PARISH PARSONAGE.—The parsonage in the West parish was built by the parish in 1875, at a cost of about \$5,000. It has been occupied by but two clergymen, Rev. James McLean, from 1876 to 1878, and Rev. Charles Lawrence Hubbard from 1879 to the present time.

229.

RESIDENCE OF W. R. KIMBALL.—The house of William R. Kimball, Esq., was built by Mr. James Carleton in 1840. Mr. Carleton lived in it for some time, renting half of it to Mr. Samuel W. Jenkins and afterward to Mr. Franklin Jaques. Mr. Carleton sold to Robert Carleton and John William Brown. Mr. Brown was son of John Brown, who lived at No. 242, and was born in Methuen in 1815. He married, in 1836, Mary C. Ayer of Andover, by whom he had five children, the oldest two of whom served in the war of the Rebellion; one of them dying at

the front. Mr. Brown bought out Mr. Carleton, and in 1871 sold the place to Mr. Kimball, the present owner and occupier, who is a native of Bradford.

230.

TIMON'S CELLAR.—Where the barn of Mr. Robert B. Anderson stands, once stood the house which was occupied and owned by Timon, a negro. The following note concerning Timon and his wife is of value and interest:

"Timon Freeman & Flora his Wife came to Boxford to live the 5th of November 1788, and were taken into Town by wee the Subscribers. They came last from Andover.

"Thomas & Samll Chadwick.

"Boxford Novr 19th 1788."

He was sometimes called Timon Chadwick. He lived and died in this house, his death occurring July 10, 1805, at the age of eighty-four. His wife died on New Year's day, 1815, at the age of eighty.

231.

R. B. ANDERSON HOUSE.—This house was owned, May 8, 1804, by Willard Lane. He was a blacksmith and his shop stood on Moses Porter's land. On the day above mentioned, he sold out to Benjamin Ames, jr., of Andover, an innkeeper. A year later Mr. Ames sold to Joseph Damon Woodworth and Gardiner Ames, both of Boxford. In 1825, it was occupied by a Mr. Stiles, who married a sister of Amos Carlton. It was owned by Thomas Chadwick and descended from him to Samuel and Mary Chadwick. When Mr. Anderson came from Salem N. H., he lived here, and boarded Miss Mary Chadwick as long as she lived. The place was purchased by Mr.

Anderson's son William, and thence came into Mr. Anderson's possession.

Mr. Anderson came to Boxford in 1829, to teach his trade of a blacksmith to the late Moses Kimball who had bought out Thomas W. Durant on his removal to Canada. Mr. Anderson worked for Mr. Kimball until about 1845, when he built a shop for himself near his residence, and continued to work at his trade in this new locality till about 1874. He married, first, Irene Cluff of Salem, N. H., and, second, widow Harriet Chase of North Andover. Mr. Anderson and his wife both died a year ago. He had eleven children, one of whom, Charles R., lives in No. 222; and another, David Mighill, was a soldier in the war of the Rebellion.

232.

RESIDENCE OF J. A. M. SPOFFORD.—In 1804, the Samuel Clement house was called a "new" house, having been erected just before that date by Phineas Cole, who kept a tavern in it, and soon afterward removed to Pelham, N. H., where he instituted another public house. Mr. Cole was a son of Samuel Cole, and was born in No. 236 in 1744.

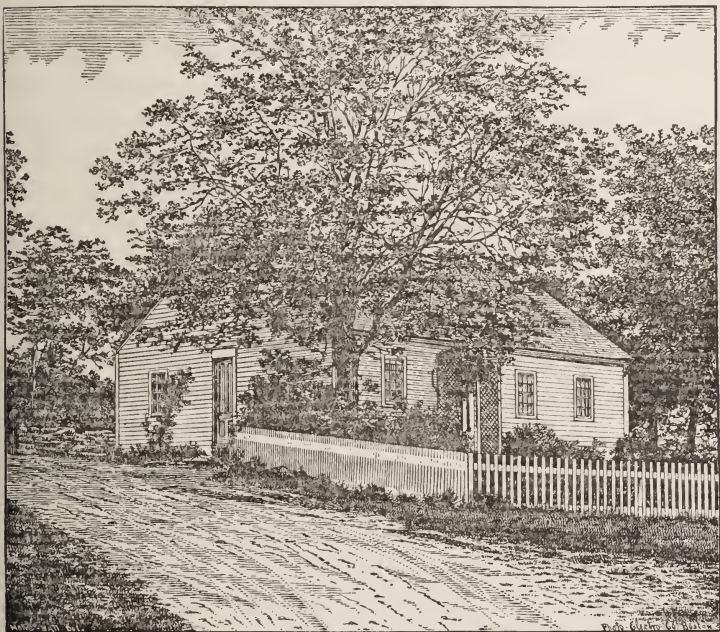
In 1811, Mr. Cole sold the place to Samuel W. Clement of Boxford who lived in this house for many years. After the decease of his widow in 1877, at the age of ninety, the place was occupied by Fred Thomas. In 1881, it was sold to Mr. Patrick Duffy of Groveland, but as his wife would not come here to live, he sold out the next year to the late Edwin S. Adams, who had formerly lived at No. 238. Mr. Adams moved here in the fall of 1882, and remained until his death, which occurred in 1887. His widow, a second wife, survived him but six days. The estate was inherited by Mr. Adams' sister, Mrs. Julia A. M. Spofford, who has since resided upon it.

233.

RESIDENCE OF A. P. HOVEY.—The residence of Mr. Albert Parker Hovey was erected by Franklin Jaques about 1848, and he resided in it until about 1889, when he died, the place being sold to Mr. Hovey, who now resides there.

234.

RESIDENCE OF G. S. MORSE.—The residence of Mr. Gardner S. Morse was built by his grandfather Jacob C.



MORSE HOUSE.

Parker in 1799. Mr. Parker, who had been living in No. 239, removed to this house as soon as it was ready, and resided there until his death, which occurred in 1825, at the age of fifty-three. His widow died there in 1850, at the age of eighty-four. The three children born to them

have all died within a few years at advanced ages, leaving a numerous posterity.

After Mr. Parker's death, the house was occupied by his son Aaron L. Parker and his son-in-law Samuel Morse. These two men had nine sons, all of whom enlisted into the service of their country, one of them being starved to death in the rebel Libby prison.

In 1850, Mr. Parker removed to No. 226, where he died in 1875. Mr. Morse continued to reside here until his death, in 1872; and his widow died here in 1881.

Among the children of Aaron L. Parker are Chandler L. Parker, the musician, formerly leader of the Groveland brass band, Thomas B. Parker of Georgetown, and Gilman P. Parker of Bradford. Among the children of Mr. Morse are Mrs. Charlotte N. S. Horner of Georgetown, and Gardner S. Morse, who has lived upon the old place since the death of his parents.

235.

DOWEN CELLAR.—Robert Downen married Mary Snelling in Haverhill Nov. 13, 1719. They had several children, and after the husband died the widow came to Boxford and lived in a pasture, on the hills near Mare pond, a short distance east of the residence of Mr. Gardner S. Morse. Sixty years ago, there were here three cellars, and an old well partly filled up. These can still be defined, though time has brought them nearly to a level with the surrounding surface. Her house is said to have been a sort of cave, an excavation made in the side of a hill, stoned up at the sides, and the top covered with boards or similar material. Around these cellars was what was known in the early days of this century, as Downen's orchard. No trace of it now remains. Among their children was Mary, who was admitted to the Second church in 1744, and in 1751 married Amos Foster of Upper Ashuelot, now Keene,

N. H. Another child, John, born about 1727, was bound out by the selectmen, June 21, 1739, to Ebenezer Webster, a farmer of Haverhill, for nine years and six months. Mrs. Downen was known as "Mother Downen," and was also known to live principally by stealing. Sheep and other animals were her general prey. To hide her thefts, she threw the refuse into Mare pond, having done her slaughtering in the hollow of a large buttonwood tree, which stood near. Dr. David Wood supplied her with rye, wheat, corn, etc., at different times. as his account book shows, which was paid for by her brother Mark Snelling's labor. She was living in August, 1736, but probably died very soon afterward.

This Mark Snelling was a mulatto, born about 1720, and lived most of his time with Dr. Wood, though he probably made his home with Mrs. Downen. At length he took to himself a wife, and became the father of Asa Snelling, whom our old residents remember as living at Phineas Perley's and dying there in 1823, at the age of eighty-six.

Mrs. Horner adds: "The very little that is known of that little settlement hardly saves it from oblivion, but with charity we may conclude that they had some of the virtues as well as the vices of humanity."

236.

RESIDENCE OF GEORGE DOHERTY.—The house of Mr. George Doherty was probably built by Samuel Cole about a century ago. The house that formerly stood on the same site was occupied by Ebenezer Burbank, who in 1717 sold the farm to John Cole of Lynn, formerly of Malden, who was a cooper by trade. This tract of land was the sixty-seven acres laid out to Thomas Leaver in 1666. Mr. Cole settled here with his children, Samuel

and Anna. Samuel was born in 1687. The father died in 1737, very suddenly, at the age of sixty-eight.

Samuel Cole inherited the place from his father and settled upon it. He died in 1765, and his widow Susanna in 1785, at the age of ninety-five. Samuel had five children, one of whom, John, settled in Amherst, N. H., and Samuel, the first-born, resided on the old homestead.

Samuel Cole, the last named, was born in 1716, and married Bethiah Hardy of Bradford in 1738. By her he had fifteen children, and she died in child-birth in 1764, at the age of forty-one. He married a second wife, Abigail Currier of Haverhill. She died in 1795, aged eighty years, and he in 1805, at the age of eighty-eight. Four of his sons, Daniel, Benjamin, Solomon and Simeon, settled in Boxford.

Simeon Cole, the youngest son of Samuel, lived on his father's place. He was born in 1762, and married Polly Smith of Rowley in 1785. One of his sons was Manly Cole, who settled on the homestead. He was the father of David Mighill Cole and Caleb M. Cole who reside in the West parish. In 1878, the farm was sold by Caleb M. Cole, who then owned it, to Mr. Doherty, the present owner and occupier.

237.

RESIDENCE OF DANIEL WITHAM.—Mr. Daniel Witham built his house, on land given him by Edwin S. Adams, in 1877, and has since resided in it.

238.

RESIDENCE OF MICHAEL MURPHY.—Mr. Michael Murphy resides upon the Adams farm, which was probably the land of Theophilus Pinder of Ipswich, whose daughter Martha married William Knowlton of Ipswich in 1729,

and they settled on this place. Among their children was Thomas, who was a lieutenant-colonel in the Revolutionary war, and the friend of Putnam, Reed and Washington, of whom the latter said "He would be an honor to any country." He was born here in 1740. Mr. Knowlton was a housewright. In 1748, he sold out to Stephen Merrill of Boxford, and removed to Ashford, Conn.

Mr. Merrill lived here until his death, which occurred in 1785, at the age of seventy-eight. His son Jesse doubtless succeeded him on the place.

In 1823, the place was purchased by Daniel Adams, who had been living in No. 291. Here, Mr. Adams resided until his death, which occurred in 1828, at the age of fifty-two. He was a small and an active man, and quite musical in his tastes, having taught a singing school in his neighborhood several winters. Mrs. Adams survived until 1868, when she died at the age of eighty-eight. They had two children, one daughter, the widow of the late Leverett W. Spofford of Georgetown; and one son Edwin Strong, who was born in 1806, and who married his cousin Miss Elvira Chase in Troy, N. Y., in 1843. She was a native of Groveland.

The son settled on his father's place, and here the couple passed all their married life. The separation came at last, in the summer of 1879, and Mrs. Adams crossed the bounds of life at the age of seventy. She was a lady of taste and benevolence and was esteemed by all who knew her. Mr. Adams sold the farm to Mr. Murphy three years later; and marrying, secondly, Amanda Davis in 1882 he purchased the Clement place (No. 232), where he afterward lived.

239.

OLD ROSS CELLAR.—Opposite the residence of Mr.

Isaac C. Day is an old cellar. We do not know when, or by whom, the house that once stood over it was built.

Toward the close of the eighteenth century, the house was occupied by Jacob C. Parker, son of Aaron and Lydia (Chandler) Parker of Andover, where he was born in 1772. He married Sally, daughter of John and Rachel (Lufkin) Smith in 1793, and began housekeeping in this house. In 1799, he built the Morse house, No. 234, and removed thither.

Moses Davis then lived here. He married Sarah ——. In 1805, he sold out to Daniel Adams of Boxford, who began housekeeping here immediately.

He was born in North Andover, Mass., in 1775, and was the son of David Adams of that place. When Daniel was very young his father removed from North Andover to Derry, N. H., and while yet in his teens Daniel came to Boxford, and worked out as a farm-laborer. At the age of twenty-nine, he married Sophia Kimball of Bradford, she having removed from Boxford with her stepfather and mother a few months before. The couple lived in this house until 1815, when Mr. Adams sold out to William Ross of Boxford, who resided here until about 1835, when he built the Day house (No. 241), and removed there. The work on the new house was done by James Carleton, to whom Mr. Ross conveyed the old house as part pay for his labor on the new edifice, and it was torn down.

Mr. Ross married, first, Martha Carleton in 1818. She died in 1833, having been the mother of Harriet A., Harrison O., Martha Elvira, William Warren and Julia Ann. He married, second, Mary F. Tyler, in 1834, and she became the mother of Mary Jane, Caroline Maria, and Charlotte Frances.

Mr. Adams, who was the father of the late Edwin S.

Adams, then removed to the house now occupied by Mr. Nathan K. Fowler (No. 291).

240.

RESIDENCE OF B. P. HALE.—Mr. Benjamin P. Hale built his fine residence in 1889, and has since lived in it. He is a principal owner of the Groveland mills.

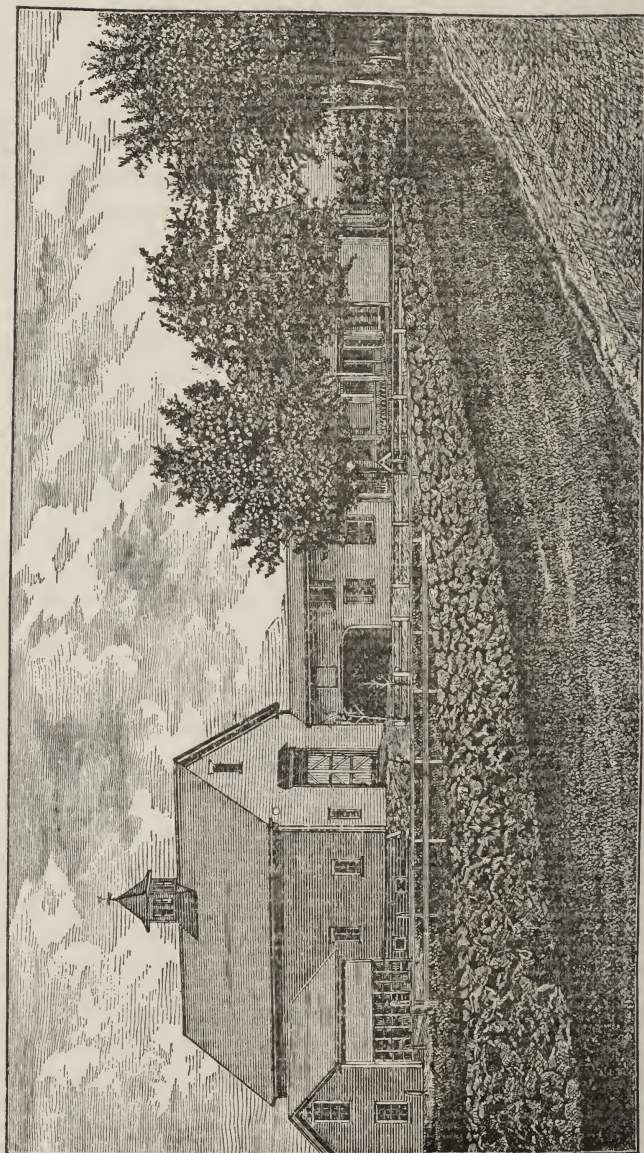
241.

RESIDENCE OF I. C. DAY.—The residence of Mr. Isaac C. Day was built by William Ross, who lived on the opposite side of the road at No. 239. This was about 1835. The carpentry work was done by James Carleton. Mr. Ross moved to this place, where he continued to reside until his death. It was then occupied by his son Harrison O. Ross, who devised it in his will to his wife, Martha Ann Ross. In 1877, she sold the place to John T. Day, who died a few years ago, after making great improvements.

242.

RESIDENCE OF JOHN I. LADD.—The timber for the house of Mr. John I. Ladd was cut in the summer of 1830, and it was immediately framed and erected. The builder of the main part of it was a carpenter named Henry C. Sullivan. He had an apprentice at that time named William Henry, who the next year completed the house. He put on the ell, and the next year sold the place to Ephraim Foster of Boxford, who settled here. Mr. Foster's father was Simeon Foster, a native of the lower part of North Andover, called Pifershire. Ephraim's mother was Polly Harriman, aunt to the late D. F. Harriman. Mr. Foster married Orrissa, daughter of Parson Wilmarth of Georgetown.

Mr. Foster died here in 1835, leaving a fund to the



RESIDENCE OF ISAAC C. DAY.

schools of his parish, and the house and land to his widow, who married Dr. John T. G. Leach of Lowell the following winter. The next year, she conveyed the place to Elisha G. Bunker of Barnstead, N. H. Mr. Bunker kept a tavern here for about a year, and, in 1837, having sold the homestead to John Brown, removed to No. 99.

Mr. Brown was a son of Joshua and Rachel (Buckminster) Brown (see No. 256). He continued the tavern business for a short time only, but resided here until his death, which occurred in 1855. Mr. Brown was born in New Hampshire, and was reared at the Hubbard place in North Andover, near the Boxford line. He married Alice Jennings, and removed here from No. 98. He was a butcher, and had six children.

By foreclosure of a mortgage the place next came into the possession of John Tyler, and the next year, in 1857, he sold it to Orville L. Hovey who resided here till his death, which occurred in 1872. He willed this place to his wife who still retains it. She married Mr. John I. Ladd of Groveland in 1875, and they have passed their married life at this place.

In 1873, Mrs. Hovey took down the large barn and four sheds, which stood back of the present barn. These sheds were standing there fifty years ago, and had been used, probably, in connection with the church. In 1878, Mr. Ladd made some alteration in the house and place.

Ephraim Foster, while he owned it, put some paper on the walls of three of the rooms, representing Bonaparte's campaign in Egypt. It was considered a great curiosity, and many came to see it. It was in sheets and very hard to match, costing, it is said, seventy-five dollars. A part of it remained on the walls until 1876.

It is thought by Mr. Ladd that Ezekiel Ladd, who died in 1714, resided on this corner.

243.

RESIDENCE OF ALBERT MORRIS.—A Mr. Mears built a house in a clearing in the pine woods on the Uptack road near the late Mr. Thwing's about 1879. The authorities required him to take up his abode elsewhere, and the owners of the materials, of which the house was built, sold it in 1881 to Mr. Albert Morris, who removed it to near Harriman's hall, and finished it. Mr. Morris has since that time resided in it.

244.

RESIDENCE OF MRS. W. R. COLE.—The residence of Mrs. William R. Cole was built by Simeon(?) Pearl about 1814, the carpenter being Samuel W. Clement. Mr. Pearl was a son of John Pearl, and was born at No. 259, in 1774. He lived here until his death which occurred in 18—, and then his widow owned it, renting it a number of years, and finally selling it to Richard Smith, who afterward sold it to Miss Charlotte Barker. She made extensive repairs upon it, and resided in it about ten years, from 1865 to 1874. The next year (1875) she sold out to Mrs. Cole, who has since lived in it. Mrs. Cole had lived first at the Ephraim F. Cole place (No. 209), and after her husband's death removed to No. 271, where she remained but a short time, moving to this house.

This, with a number of houses in the neighborhood, had the walls of the best room decorated with landscapes of various descriptions, containing figures of men, horses, trees, etc. In two houses in the village the walls remain as thus originally decorated. The artist was Rufus Porter, who died in New Haven, Conn., in 1884, at the age of ninety-two.

245.

RESIDENCE OF W. F. HARRIMAN.—The residence of Mr. William F. Harriman was erected by Samuel Kimball and son for Thomas Wendell Durant, a blacksmith, in 1824. Mr. Durant's shop stood in what is now the yard in front of the house of Mr. William E. Perley. He was an exceptionally fine workman. His father lived in Georgetown. He sold out to Joseph Pike of Bradford in 1829.

Mr. Durant was a typical New Englander. He is said to have been born in Boxford in 1790, and to have spent his boyhood in that town and at Topsfield, beginning to do blacksmithing in Boxford on his own account in 1812. After selling out in 1829, he went to Canada, but about a year later returned, settling in Boston, where he became a trader, and soon afterward a note broker. About 1845, he returned to Canada, living at Stanstead. In 1865, his wife died, and he brought her remains to Haverhill, Mass., in his carriage, which was a combination of runners and wheels. He then lived with his wife's relatives in Haverhill. The assessors learned that he had wealth, and taxed him two thousand dollars, which they collected. Being averse to paying taxes, he gave the Massachusetts bible society fifty thousand dollars, which was all his property, upon condition that they pay to him ten per cent annually. He was then seventy-seven years of age. He died in 1889, at the age of ninety-nine, bequeathing to the same society all his estate which amounted to about one hundred and thirty-five thousand dollars more than his previous gifts.

In the same year that Mr. Pike bought out Mr. Durant he sold to Elbridge Little of Bradford. Mr. Little kept a store; and, in 1830, he sold the blacksmith's shop to Moses Kimball. The shop stood in what is now the front

yard to the house of Mr. William E. Perley. When Mr. Little bought the place he mortgaged it back to Mr. Pike for all it was worth. In less than a year Mr. Pike resumed possession. He was a shoe-manufacturer. Upon his death in 1830, the place was sold by auction to Capt. William Farnham of Boxford for \$840. Mr. Pike always lived in Bradford.

Mr. Farnham lived here and at the Crowninshield place in Topsfield. When he died in 1844, the place descended to his wife's brother and sister, Moses Kimball and Mrs. Capt. George Pearl. While they owned it, the house was occupied by A. P. Hovey and E. E. Bean. Mr. Kimball and Mrs. Pearl, in 1875, sold out to D. F. and William F. Harriman. The latter has resided here since that time, and now owns the place.

246.

RESIDENCE OF W. E. PERLEY.—Mr. William Elbridge Perley's house was built by Benjamin Woodbury about 1860. He was a blacksmith, and worked in the shop here, mentioned in No. 245. He died in 1862, and his administrator sold the place to John G. Harriman of North Andover. Mr. Harriman resided here until 1865, when he sold out to Sarah E., wife of Augustus Williams of North Andover. In 1871, she sold the place to Mr. Perley, who has since resided there.

247.

RESIDENCE OF A. J. HENLY.—Mr. Alonzo J. Henry built his house in 1867, and his barn the year before. He built his blacksmith's shop about the same time, hired a man to teach him the trade, and carried on an active and lucrative business until his health failed, nearly a score of years ago. Since then, he has devoted most of his time to agricultural pursuits.

248.

RESIDENCE OF I. W. ANDREW.—The residence of Mr. Isaac W. Andrew was built by Thomas Chadwick shortly after he bought the land here of Samuel Chadwick in 1788. In 1808, he sold the farm to Edmund Kimball a merchant of Newburyport. Mr. Chadwick was son of Dea. Thomas and Mary (Porter) Chadwick, and was born in Boxford in 1751. He married Susanna Porter in 1796, and resided here until he sold out. Among his children were Mary P. and Thomas R. Chadwick.

Mr. Kimball conveyed the farm to Abijah Northey, jr., a merchant of Salem, in 1814. Mr. Northey resided here until 1835, when he sold out to Samuel Groce, another merchant of Salem, who lived here till 1837. He then sold the place to Jonathan Andrew of Boxford. Mr. Andrew was a native of Maine, and a lineal descendant of Robert Andrews, one of the first settlers of Boxford. One of his sons was John Albion Andrew, the loved war-governor of Massachusetts, who was reared on this farm. After the decease of Mr. Andrew, his son, the present owner and occupant, came into the possession of the place and has since retained it, having been for many years an official in the Boston custom house.

249.

DR. EATON HOUSE.—Rev. Peter Eaton was born in Haverhill in 1765, graduated at Harvard college in 1787, and was ordained over the church in West Boxford in October, 1789. The next spring he bought of Moses Porter for two hundred pounds, about forty acres of land a quarter of a mile west of the church, and on it erected his residence. He married, first, in 1792, Sarah, daughter of Rev. Eliab Stone of Reading. An infant daughter, Mary,

died at the age of fourteen months in 1797, and the following is her epitaph :—

“Early, bright, transient as the morning dew
She sparkled was exhal’d and went to heaven.”

Mrs. Eaton died in the winter of 1823–24, and the following obituary notice appeared in the column of deaths of the *Salem Gazette*, in its issue of January 20, 1824 :—

“In Boxford, on Thursday evening, Mrs. Sarah Eaton, wife of Rev. Dr. Eaton. She appeared as well during the day as usual, rode out to visit a sick friend, and in the evening, while sitting with the family, her work was observed to fall from her hands ; she was speechless, and evidently deprived of her reason. She continued to breathe until 12 o’clock, when the lamp of life was extinguished.”

He married, secondly, the widow Sarah Swett of Andover. In this house he resided through his ministry of fifty-seven years, and died in 1848, at the age of eighty-three.

He was distinguished for his generous spirit and moral worth, and was loved by the flock over which he had the spiritual charge. Among Dr. Eaton’s children were Peter Sidney, born here in 1798, a clergyman at Amesbury, now Merrimac ; John Hubbard, born here in 1806, a minister, and connected with the American Tract society ; and Mary Stone, who married the late Moses Kimball of Boxford.

Dr. Eaton sold his farm to Jonathan T. Barker of Andover in 1847, the year before his death. In 1864, Mr. Barker sold out to Henry Barker of Boxford, who resided upon it till 1880, when he conveyed the place to Lawrence Carey of Lawrence, who afterward resided here. Mr. Barker removed to Peabody, where he died three or four years later, upward of eighty years of age.

250.

RESIDENCE OF J. HENRY NASON.—The farm of Mr. James Henry Nason was in the possession of Joseph Eames before 1730. In that year he sold it to his brother Nathan Eames. The farm then consisted of a hundred acres, with house, barn, etc. Joseph Eames was a son of Robert and Rebecca (Blake) Eames and was born in Boxford in 1681. He married Jemima —, and had nine children born here, viz. : Abner, who died in 1745, at the age of thirty-four, unmarried ; Jonathan, who lived at No 212 ; Joseph ; Nathan ; Jacob, who married Anne Wallis of Salem in 1744 ; Moses, who married Rebecca Johnson of Andover in 1752, and died in 1754 ; Mary, who died in 1749, aged twenty-eight ; Jemima, who died in 1745–6, aged twenty-one ; and Hannah, who married Jacob Buck of Haverhill in 1752.

Nathan Eames (or *Nathaniel*, as he was at first called) was born in 1685. He married, and lived on this farm from the time of his purchase of it in 1730 to 1762, when he sold to Joseph Robinson, a yeoman of Andover, for £800. The farm then consisted of one hundred and thirty-one acres, with the house, barn, etc. Nathan married Mary —, who survived him. He died suddenly Jan. 11, 1765, aged eighty years. His widow died July 17, 1765, at the age of seventy-eight. They are not known to have had any children.

Joseph Robinson was son of Joseph and Elizabeth (Stevens) Robinson of Andover, where he was born in 1710–11. He married Mehitable Eames of Boxford in 1733.

In the spring of 1770, he advertised this farm for sale in the *Essex Gazette* in its issue of March 13–20, 1770. The following is a copy of the advertisement :—

“To be fold, by the Subscriber, in the North Parish in Boxford, a FARM of about one hundred Acres of good Land, confisting of good

Mowing, Tillage, Pasturing and Orchard, with a large Dwelling-House, with three Cellars under it, two of which are pointed with good white Lime; also a large Barn, a Cyder House, Mill, and Press under it.—Said Farm is well wooded and watered, and chiefly well fenced with good Stone Wall, and is one Mile and a Quarter from the Meeting-House in said Parish.

JOSEPH ROBINSON."

Probably Mr. Robinson did not find a purchaser for his place as he continued to reside here until his death, which occurred in 1777, at the age of sixty-seven. His wife died in 1783, at the age of seventy. Their six children were born in what is now North Andover, and were as follows: Nathan, who died in infancy; Mary, who married Henry Bodwell of Andover; John, who succeeded his father on the homestead: Mehitable, who was the wife of James



JOSEPH ROBINSON HOUSE.

Frye of Andover; Elizabeth, who died in 1777, at the age of thirty-one, unmarried; and Jeremiah, who died unmarried in 1780, at the age of twenty-six.

John Robinson was a major in the militia, served in the French war, and also in the Revolution, and was a justice of the peace. He was instrumental in preventing a mutiny

among the soldiers during the terrible winter they spent at Valley Forge, and for this and other valuable services General Washington presented him with a sword, which is now in the possession of his great-grandson Prof. John Robinson of Salem. Mr. Robinson was born in Andover in 1739, and married Rebecca, daughter of Daniel Wood of Boxford in 1763. He was also a deacon of the Second church ten years. About 1790 he built on his own land the house now in the possession of Mr. Paul C. Davis (No. 251), to which he removed. He died there in 1810.

Mr. Robinson's daughter, Rebecca, married Isaac Barker of Andover in 1790. To Mr. Barker, Mr. Robinson conveyed this farm in 1804. Mr. Barker lived here until after 1820, and then removed. He sold the place to his brother-in-law Nathan Robinson of Salem in 1827.

The place was next occupied, but not owned, by Oliver Foster who was son of Israel Foster, and was born in No. 93 in 1799. He married Rebecca Foster, his cousin, in 1823, and resided here. He had but one child, Charles Oliver Foster, born in 1824, who resided upon the place with his mother and died unmarried in 1875. Mr. Foster died a year after his marriage, and when his son was only eighteen days old. In 1828, his widow married her old lover Benjamin Robinson, jr., who was a son of Benjamin, and a grandson of Major John Robinson, who formerly owned this place, and was probably born here in 1797.

In 1831, Mr. Robinson bought this farm of the owner, Nathan Robinson of Salem, having resided here since his marriage. About 1845, he took the old house down, and erected, from rocks taken from the south shore of Mitchell's pond, the present stone edifice. Over the front door are two parts of a stone in which are imperfections having the appearance of a fossil butterfly. An old stage-driver has told us that he often stopped his horses here, and let his

passengers take a look at the curious stone. Mr. Robinson died here in 1855, having been the father of Eliza Ann, Rebecca Jane Foster, John Vose, Charlotte Priscilla, and Enoch Kimball. The sons now reside in Peabody.

Mr. Nason has owned and occupied the place several years.

251.

RESIDENCE OF PAUL C. DAVIS.—The residence of Mr. Paul C. Davis was erected by Maj. John Robinson (who lived at No. 250) about 1790. He died here in 1810, at the age of seventy. The following obituary notices of him are copied from the *Salem Gazette*, the first from the death column of its issue of Feb. 2, 1810, and the second from the issue of Feb. 9, 1810.

“At Boxford, on the 22d ult. JOHN ROBINSON, Esq, aged 70. He had been to a neighbour’s, and complained of feeling a little unwell, but being better, set out for home with a Mr. Carlton; they rode together about half a mile, and parted; Mr. R. rode about fifty rods further, when it is supposed he got off his horse, fell on his face, and instantly expired. He was seen by a woman, who alarmed Mr. C. when he returned and found him a little out of the path, dead: this was not more than five minutes from the time they had parted. He was subject to fainting fits; and when on horseback, he felt one coming on, he usually got off and sat down. He was a good man. Blessed are the dead that die in the Lord.”

“*Tribute to departed worth* —We lately mentioned the sudden death of JOHN ROBINSON, Esq., of Boxford. We have since received the following notice of his character:—Few characters have been more endeared to the circle of their acquaintance than the deceased. His disposition was mild and amiable; his manner modest and unassuming. Through life, he was the open, undeviating friend of morals, religion and good government. Endowed with a sound understanding and discerning mind, his conduct was regulated by the maxims of wisdom and experience. The offices which he sustained, both civil and military, were discharged in a manner honorable to himself. In the commencement of the revolutionary contest, he discovered himself the firm and inflexible patriot. Taking an active part in the field, his bravery in the hour of peril secured to him the confidence of his associates in danger. Since the establishment of independence, he has regarded the

fortunes of his country with anxious solicitude. Pure in his morals, rational in his religion, the beauties of each were exemplified in his life. In his death, his family have lost a tender friend, society a valuable member, religion an ornament, and his country a useful citizen."

Major Robinson's widow died about three months after himself, at the age of sixty-seven. His large family of eleven children were born at No. 250, and were as follows, viz.: Israel; John, who became a physician, and died in 1790, at the age of twenty-five; Rebecca, who married Isaac Barker of Andover, and lived at No. 250 from 1804; Benjamin, who also probably lived at No. 250 before his brother-in-law Isaac Barker died; Nathan, who settled at Salem, and who was the father of Dr. Horatio Robinson of that place; Aaron, who lived in Andover, Danvers and Salem, and who was the grandfather of Prof. John Robinson of Salem; Deborah, who married Samuel Spofford, and lived at No. 252; Elizabeth; Joseph; Sarah; and Jeremiah.

The next year after Mr. Robinson's death, his administrator, Charles Foster, sold the farm to the deceased's son Aaron Robinson. In 1813, he sold it to Joshua Emery of Newbury, a housewright.

Mr. Emery lived here four years, till 1817, when he sold out to John Bacon, Esq., of Boxford. The Rev. Samuel Hopkins Emery of Taunton was a son of Joshua, and was born here in 1815.

In 1818, Mr. Bacon sold the farm to Seth Burnham, son of Rufus Burnham, who lived at No. 63. On the afternoon of Saturday, August 8, 1829, there was a thunder shower, during which Mr. Burnham's barn was burned. The following account of it is copied from the *Salem Gazette* of August 11, 1829:—

"The storm commenced at Dr. Eaton's parish, West Boxford, about 3 o'clock in the afternoon, . . . attended with very severe thunder and lightning. The wind veered from South West to North East and blew

almost a hurricane. The rain fell in torrents, accompanied with hail about the size of walnuts, prostrating the corn and grain in every direction, and destroying more or less glass. A barn, belonging to Mr. Burnham, was struck by the lightning and burnt to the ground, with its contents,—hay, grain, farming tools, chaise and wagon, &c. The dwelling house of Mr. Burnham was saved by the active exertions of his neighbors. The wind blew so violently at one period of the storm, that the people hastened to the parts of their houses most remote from their chimneys, in the expectation that they would be blown over."

Mr. Burnham lived here until 1857, when he sold out to Rev. Gabriel H. DeBevoise of Andover. Mr. Burnham married, in 1818, Caroline, daughter of Edmund Herrick, who lived at Nos. 153 and 170, and had one child, Charlotte. Mrs. Burnham is still living, and, we believe, resides in Waltham.

Mr. DeBevoise sold out to Hon. William A. Russell of Lawrence in 1867, having removed to Walpole, N. H. We believe he is now residing in western Massachusetts.

In 1868, Mr. Russell sold the place to Mr. John Barker of North Andover. Mr. Barker lived here until 1873, when he sold to Mr. Davis, the present owner and occupier.

252.

RESIDENCE OF MISS R. W. CARLETON.—Where Miss Rebecca W. Carleton resides stood the Samuel Spofford house, which was probably built, about 1805, by Isaac Barker, who owned No. 250. Mr. Spofford was living here in 1808, and probably hired the house of Mr. Barker, their wives being sisters. Mr. Barker sold out to Mrs. Spofford in 1817. Mr. Spofford was born at No 83, in 1764, being son of Amos Spofford, married Deborah Robinson in 1793, and was drowned in Great pond in Andover, in January, 1833. He had lived a short time in Portland, Me., before going to Andover, and came from Andover to Boxford in 1817. They had nine children: Rebecca, who married

Peter Pearl; John, who was drowned in the Merrimac river; Joseph, who died in Haverhill; Amos, who was drowned in the pond near the house in 1814, when in his seventh year; Sarah, the mother of Hiram N. Harriman, Esq., of the *Georgetown Advocate*; Harriet, the mother of Mr. George B. Austin, now residing in No. 280; Nathan, who was lost at sea; and two others. The house was burned some years ago.

Miss Carleton's residence was a shop that was moved there, we believe.

The place is now owned by Mr. James H. Nason, who bought it of Robert E. Carleton of Lawrence in 1877.

253.

SARGENT CELLAR.—There is an old cellar in Mr. D. M. Cole's orchard, between the late John Pearl's and Miss Carleton's houses, over which stood a house once occupied by a family named Sargent. The orchard is now known as the Sargent orchard. The head of the family was Moses Sargent, who came from Methuen, and married, in 1767, Esther, daughter of Stephen Runnells. The house has been gone nearly a century.

254.

RESIDENCE OF J. M. PEARL.—The residence of the late John Pearl was probably built by Daniel Mitchell about the time he purchased this land, and the old Hovey place across the street, of the heirs of Luke Hovey in 1812, as stated in No. 255.

Mr. Mitchell lived here until about 1860, when John Pearl bought the place. He lived here until his death in 1890, since which time his widow and son John M. Pearl have resided on the place.

255.

LUKE HOVEY CELLAR.—There is an old cellar across the road from the residence of the late John Pearl known as the Luke Hovey cellar. This land, bounded on the northwest and northeast by the roads and on the south by Mitchell's, or Rush pond, and containing about forty-five acres, was owned in the seventeenth century by John Hovey of Topsfield. His son Luke, born in Topsfield in 1676, married Susanna, daughter of Moses Pillsbury, probably of Newbury, in 1698, and on this land of his father built himself a house in 1700. Aug. 28, 1706, his father deeded the land to him. Old Mr. Hovey had a "great English bible," which he gave in his will to his son Luke, to be bequeathed by him to his son, and so down posterity. In the will of the son, who died in 1787, he carried out the wishes of his father, and the bible is probably still in existence. Mr. Hovey died here in 1751, at the age of seventy-five, and his widow in 1767, at the age of ninety. They had nine children, viz. :—Susanna, who was born in 1699, and married, first, Aaron Brown, and, second, William Lakeman of Ipswich; Dorcas, who married John Foster of Andover; Hannah; Elizabeth, who married Benjamin Kimball of Wenham; Luke, who lived here and at No. 254; Abigail; Joseph, who lived at No. 283; Mary, who married William Woster of Newbury; and Abijah, who married Lydia Graves of Haverhill, and removed to Lunenburg about 1750.

In his will, Mr. Hovey devised this place to his son Luke. Mr. Hovey had built a house near the brook at the southeast end of his lot in which he lived the last few years of his life. The latter house came into the possession of his son Joseph, who resided there. The old place was occupied by Luke Hovey, jr., who was born here in 1708, and

who married, first, Dorcas Kimball of Bradford, second, widow Esther Runnells, and, third, Mehitable English, having by the three marriages eleven children, whose names were Thomas (died at the age of three), Thomas (married Sarah Carlton), Elizabeth (married ——— Brown), Abigail (married——Baker), Olive (married——Gage), Phineas, Luke (died in infancy), Luke (resided on the homestead), Washington, and Mehitable.

Mr. Hovey's barn was struck by lightning in a thunder shower, July 14, 1772, and burned. The following is a copy of the notice of the fire which appeared in the *Essex Gazette* the next week :—

“SALEM, July 21.

“A large Barn, belonging to Mr. Luke Hovey, of Boxford, was set on Fire, last Tuesday, by a Flash of Lightning, and entirely consumed, with four Tons of English Hay.”

Mr. Hovey died in 1787, and his widow continued to reside in the west end of the house.

His son Luke was given the farm, and he resided on it. He was born in 1749, married Hannah Kimball of Bradford in 1775, and died here in 1798. His heirs conveyed it, December 17, 1812, with the buildings thereon, to Daniel Mitchell, a cordwainer of Bradford. There were forty-six acres of land, and the consideration was twelve hundred dollars. The heirs were Hannah Hovey of Boxford, widow, Isaac Hovey and Luke Hovey, both of Boxford, cordwainers, Celinda Hovey of Boxford, singlewoman, Leonard Hovey of Bradford, cordwainer, Dorcas Hovey of Newburyport, Guy Carleton of Roxbury, and his wife Abigail, and John Barnes of Deerfield, N. H., and his wife Susanna. The house was probably taken down about that time.

256.

RESIDENCE OF D. M. COLE.—A short distance southeast of Mr. David Mighill Cole's residence once stood a house

built by a Mr. Sherwin, who resided here until near the close of the last century.

This was a part of "Mr. Nelson's Great Farm" of two thousand acres, which was laid out to him in 1667. This particular portion of it was owned in 1708 by Capt. John Peabody of Boxford. Then, the line between this and the Pearl farm, was one rod east of this house. In 1708, Mr. Peabody let the place to Jabez Dorman of Topsfield, who married Hephzibah Perley of Boxford in 1715, had a son Jabez, born the next year, and both mother and son died before the year was out. In fact before the year had expired he had married Abial Foster, and the next year had another son born, who was called by the same name. He immediately removed to Arundel, Me., where he was living in 1728.

John Buckminster, or Buckmaster, as the name was often spelt, also resided here in 1788, having come from Essex. His father probably lived here with John and John's sister Rachel, who married Joshua Brown in 1788, and lived in New Hampshire. (See No. 242.) John married Deborah, daughter of Joseph and Mary (Varnum) Wood of Boxford Nov. 29, 1788. She was born in No. 284 July 2, 1763. Mr. Buckminster was a seaman, and about all of his married life was spent on the ocean. In 1791, when he was at Martinique, in the West Indies, his wife received from him the following letter:—

"Martinique, Feby 28th 1791

"Ever Dear and Loving Wife once More I take this opportunity to inform you that I am Well at Present and hoping these few lines Will find you the Same by the blessing of God I have Nothing New to Write you only We are in hopes to Sail in 25 Days—I Should have Wrote to Joseph but have Not time So beg to be Excused Likewise to fanny

"Give My Duty to father and Mother and kind Love to all Enquiring friends

"I Remain your Loving husband

"John Buckminster."

He came home after the writing of this letter, and went away for the last time early in 1794. While at the port of Charleston, S. C., he sent the following letter to his wife :

“Charleston March 8th, 1794

“My Dear—

“I Take this opportunity to Inform you that I am very well and Hope these few Lines will find you and the Children the Same. We had seventeen Days passage to Charleston We are now Lying Waiting for a freight and Expect to go to some part of Holland And Expect to be back in about Seven Months. I Should be Glad the joiner would go on with the House as fast as possible. I wish you to Speak to your Uncle about a Deed of the Land. I was there the Day before I sailed, but He being Gone from Home I Could not see Him. If Baker does not Get the boards as soon as the Joiner wants them, Send for them. If Carleton Does not take the leather of Baker Let him wait till I Come Home—If the Clapboards are not sent downe to Chad-docks from Derry Let the Joiner Try and Get them. Get somebody to plough a Garden spot In the Spring

“Remember me to Your father & mother &c And so I remain your Dear and Loving Husband

“John Buckminster.

“I send you something more than twenty pounds of Indigo which you may sell for what you Can or keep it till I come home The Indigo is to be left at Mr. Abel Greenleafs in Newburyport.”

He brought from sea at one time a red silk umbrella, the first umbrella ever seen in this parish. His wife’s mother, Granny Wood, called it a “brillio.”

His wife never heard from him again after she received this last letter. He sailed for Holland, as intimated in his correspondence, and when near there a shot from an armed vessel, engaged in the French revolution, took off his head. This was the first and only shot fired upon them. His age was only twenty-five. The young bride was thus left a widow with three children, the oldest of whom was only four years of age. She became insane, and afterward lived in a part of her mother’s house, No. 284. Their children were as follows: Elizabeth, born Nov. 11, 1789; John Blake, Sept. 8, 1791; and Mary, April 20, 1793.

Mrs. Buckminster died in October, 1804, at the age of forty-one. Of the children, Mary died Aug. 29, 1797, aged four years. Elizabeth, or *Betsey*, as she was commonly called, was unmarried in 1813, when she was living in New Rowley (now Georgetown), and when visiting her brother John in Danbury, N. H., became acquainted with Dea. John Taylor, whom she married. John B. was a member of the West Boxford company of foot in 1812, and married Charlotte Crombie of Georgetown (then a part of Rowley) in 1813. In the spring of 1815, he moved from Georgetown, where he had lived since his marriage, to Danbury, N. H. He stayed there until 1822, when he returned to Georgetown. In 1832, he built the house afterward belonging to his son, the late G. N. Buckminster, in which he resided during the remainder of his life, dying from the effects of a frozen toe, at four-score years of age, leaving a memory sweet with kindnesses, benevolence and Christian fortitude.

Probably from his marriage in 1792 with Hannah Porter this old house was occupied by Zachariah Bacon, who came from Bradford. The house was also occupied, at the beginning of this century, by William Porter and James Coburn. Mr. Coburn was living here in 1820. He was a son of David Coburn, who lived at No. 263, and was born in Nottingham-west, N. H., in 1783.

The last occupant was Theodore Reynolds. The house was taken down in 1836 by its owner, Joshua T. Day.

Mr. Cole built his residence in 1853, and has since resided in it. He is a son of Manly Cole, and was born in No. 236.

257.

DOCTOR BACON HOUSE.—The residence of the late El-

bridge Perley was erected by Dr. Josiah Bacon. He was a son of William Bacon, who is said to have moved here from Boston, and who is claimed to have been a descendant of Lord Francis Bacon, the distinguished philosopher and scholar of the sixteenth and seventeenth centuries. Doctor Bacon bought this land in 1814 of his brother John Bacon, and probably built the house the same year.

Doctor Bacon was born about 1785, and married Abigail Ayer about 1813. They had three children, Edward, Sally Ayer, who was born in 1816, and died, unmarried, in 1854, and Abigail. He practised medicine here from about 1813 to about 1840, when the influence of intoxicating liquor drove his patients from him, and shortly after led him to the town almshouse, where he died in 1855, at the age of seventy. His widow was for several years the housekeeper of General Lowe, and after his marriage with Mrs. Merriam, Mrs. Bacon built what is now the public library building in the East parish, and lived there until her death. Her daughter Abbie, born in 1821, lived there after her mother's decease until death released her from her loneliness in 1878. Edward Bacon, born in 1814, was found drowned in a pond in Groveland, Dec. 23, 1881, having evidently committed suicide. He was the last of the Doctor's children. John Bacon, Esq., the author of Bacon's *Town Officer*, was the Doctor's brother. Squire Bacon lived in that part of Boxford, which is now in Groveland.

The farm was quit-claimed to Elbridge Perley by Bradstreet Tyler in 1841. Elbridge was a son of Benjamin Perley, and was born in Dunbarton, N. H., in 1810. Mr. Perley died here in 1876, and his widow and son John E. have since resided upon the place. Mr. William E. Perley, who resides in No. 246, is another son. Three of his sons served in the war of the Rebellion, and two died from the effects of the service.

258.

RESIDENCE OF M. P. WHITTIER.—The residence of Mr. Marshall P. Whittier was erected by his father Francis C. Whittier about 1850. He removed here from No. 278, and died some two or three years ago, since which time his son has resided upon the place.

259.

RESIDENCE OF J. H. WEBSTER.—The old Pearl place was the tract of two hundred acres laid out to John Sandys, in right of his father Henry Sandys, in 1667. It was bounded on the southwest by "Mr. Nelson's Great Farm" of two thousand acres, and came into the possession of Joseph Dowding, a merchant of Boston, who sold it to Cornelius Browne, a farmer of Reading, for £70, Sept. 10, 1703. Mr. Browne probably came here the following spring and built the present house. His wife Susanna died here in 1734, at the age of seventy-four.

In 1738, the place was sold by Mr. Browne to Richard Pearl of Bradford, housewright. Mr. Browne retained half of the house and barn. The farm then consisted of one hundred and forty acres. Mr. Pearl's father was John Pearl, from Skidby, Yorkshire, England, a miller by trade; and his mother was Elizabeth, daughter of Richard Holmes of Rowley. Richard was born in what is now Groveland in 1702. He built the original mill, in connection with another man, that occupied the site of the first factory of E. J. M. Hale in South Groveland. Richard lived first in Andover, and came to Boxford as above. About that time he erected in the rear of his house the first grist-mill that existed in the West parish. Richard died in 1793, at the age of ninety-one, his wife Sarah having died seven years previously. His daughter Elizabeth married Lt. Ebenezer

Peabody, who resided in No. 260, and his son Richard died of the small-pox in 1760, at twenty years of age.

Mr. Pearl's son John succeeded him on the place. He was born in 1738, and married Eunice Kimball in 1765. He had a family of eleven children, the youngest of whom was Peter Pearl, who resided in No. 218, and another of them was Simeon Pearl, the grandfather of Mr. J. M. Pearl, who resides in No. 254.

After Mr. Pearl's death his son John came into the possession of the place. He was born in 1768, and in 1794, married Mehitable Hall. He died in 18—. Their son Rufus died in the summer of 1797, aged but one year. The following is his epitaph :—

“Fresh in the morn, the summer rose
Hangs withering ere 'tis noon
We scarce enjoy the balmy gift
But mourn the pleasure gone.”

His son, George Pearl, was the next proprietor of the ancient homestead. He was born in 1798, and always resided there. When the old meeting-house in this parish was taken down in 1843, Mr. Pearl purchased the porch, and annexed it to the east end of his house where it still remains. He died in 1878, and his widow survived him several years. His family still reside upon the place. This is also the home of James H. Webster, Esq., a son-in-law of Mr. Pearl. Mr. Pearl was a prominent man, being the representative of the town to the state legislature in 1857.

260.

BENJAMIN PEABODY HOUSE.—The residence of the late Benjamin Peabody was built by his father, Lt. Ebenezer Peabody, about 17—. Ebenezer was born in 1742, and served through the Revolutionary war, his special service being prosecuted with Col. Alden in his New York expedition in 1778 against the Indians. He married, first, Eliz-

abeth Pearl in 1764. She died in 1776, at the age of thirty-two, and he married, secondly, in 1780, her sister Sarah. He died in 1829, at the age of eighty-three.

Mr. Peabody had twelve children, one of whom, Benjamin, born in 1789, settled on the place in 1819. His wife was Rachel Hunting of Boston, whom he married in 1815. He went to Boston when quite young to live, and continued to reside there four years after his marriage. Mr. Peabody was a man of large size, and of an iron constitution. Mrs. Peabody was quite diminutive in stature, and was distinguished for her kind and motherly qualities. He died in 1879, and she followed him three years later.

Of their family of eight children, the oldest is the widow of Jonathan Edwards Foster, and resides in No. 92. The next married John P. Foster of North Andover. The next, Thomas Isaac, was a teacher of the Farm school in Boston harbor, and, in 1842, went out sailing with the boatman and twenty of his pupils, when the boat was upset and all were drowned. He was twenty-two years old. Caroline A. is the widow of the late Samuel H. Batchelder of Methuen. Eliza O. is the wife of Mr. Isaac W. Andrew, who resides in No. 248. Ada B. is the wife of Mr. William P. Cleveland, who resides in No. 13. Benjamin Franklin, the youngest son, was the last of the family to reside on the old place. He died a few years ago, and the homestead is now owned and occupied during the summer months by a Mr. Wilmarth of Boston.

261.

RESIDENCE OF V. V. MOULTON.—Mr. Valorus Valentine Moulton built his house in 1849, and has since lived in it.

262.

RESIDENCE OF G. S. DODGE.—Mr. George Stanwood Dodge built his residence about 1870.

263.

RESIDENCE OF CHARLES STILES.—The house of the late Elijah Stiles was occupied in 1820 by David Coburn, who came from Nottingham-west, N. H., about 1788. By his wife Sarah he had at least three children: David, who married here in 1797; James, who lived in No. 256; and William Merrill, who was born here in 1790. Dr. Jeremiah Spofford of Groveland, as guardian of Sarah Coburn, of Boxford, a person *non compos mentis*, sold this place to Benjamin Robinson of Boxford, yeoman, in 1840. The farm then consisted of twenty acres. Upon Mr. Robinson's death, his administrator sold it to Elijah Stiles of Boxford in 1842. Mr. Stiles died here in 1881, and his son Charles resides upon the farm, which lies on the northwest border of Johnson's pond, on a part of which he has fitted up a pleasure resort known as Stiles' grove.

264.

ENOS REYNOLDS HOUSE.—The old house that stood where the residence of Miss Harriet Reynolds stands, was built quite early in the eighteenth century, as in 1799 it was very old and dilapidated. In the old house, from the time of his marriage probably in 1754, lived Stephen Runnells, as the name was then spelled and pronounced. His wife was Hannah Pearl. He was a cooper by trade, and died young in 1771, having had seven children. His widow continued to live here, and died in 1822, at the age of eighty-six.

One of Stephen Runnells' children was Enos, who was born in 1757. He was a soldier in the Revolution, and was at the battle of Bunker hill, and went with Arnold to Quebec, where he was taken prisoner by the British, and afterwards escaping, swam across Lake Champlain on a

board and returned to his family who had given him up as dead. He was so disguised by small pox, from which he had suffered at Quebec, that his mother at first supposed him a stranger while drinking at the family well in the door-yard on his return. He was also with General Sullivan in 1777 in his expedition against the Indians in the state of New York,—at Cherry Valley, Saratoga and other places. He was also one of the personal guard of Major André in his cell on the night before his execution, and was much touched by the demeanor of the condemned.

In 1782, Mr. Reynolds married Sarah Simmons, and settled on the old place, which he carried on during the rest of his long life. He erected the present house, raising the frame Sept. 11, 1799. Mr. Reynolds was a carpenter and did the work himself. It has been shingled twice and clapboarded once since it was built. Some of the timber and some of the finishing of the old house were used in the new. The panelling at the end of the dining-room and one side of the sitting-room was old when it was used again.

Mr. Reynolds died in 1845, at the age of eighty-nine. He was a prominent man in the town, and possessed excellent qualities of mind, body and heart. He had twelve children, eight of whom we would specially mention as follows :—

1. Stephen, who became a sailor and ship owner, and about 1825 sailed to the Hawaiian Islands where he sold his vessel to King Kamehameha, who sailed to England in it. The king died in England, thereby causing so long a delay in the payment for the vessel that Mr. Reynolds became firmly established in business at Honolulu, and remained there until 1856, when he came home and died the next year, at the age of seventy-four. It is said that the natives tried to persuade him to become their king.

2. Eliphalet, who was a shoemaker, and died in New York in 1838.

3. Samuel, who was a morocco dresser, and died in West Boxford in 1855.

4. Frederick, who was a carpenter, and died at the homestead in 1867, at the age of eighty-two.

5. Matilda, who married Jedediah Barker of Boston. Her husband died in 1868, and she returned to the old homestead where she died in 1884, at the age of ninety-six.

6. William, who was a sailor, being drowned in Boston harbor in 1818.

7. Rebecca Eveline, who visited the Sandwich Islands alone at different times, going around Cape Horn the first time in 1851-52 and crossing the Isthmus of Panama the second time in 1856-57, when her brother Stephen returned with her. She was a teacher distinguished for force of character, remarkable intellect, energy of will, integrity of conscience, and a spirit of self-sacrifice. She died in 1865, at the age of sixty-one.

8. Harriet, who was born in 1799, was the survivor of the family. In early life she taught school for ten years in her own district, and afterwards elsewhere. She was very pleasant and graceful in her manners. She died at the homestead in 1891, at the age of ninety-two.

Miss Harriet Reynolds had a blue platter, brought from Delfthaven, presumably by the first Pearls who came over. It is of Delft ware, and used to stand on the dresser in the old Pearl house, No. 259. The groove of the dresser was not deep enough to secure it, so a nail was driven in, and the constant wear against the nail wore the edge of the platter to the depth of nearly an inch, so long had it been there.

265.

SESSIONS CELLAR.—A hundred and twenty years ago

Josiah Sessions lived on Sessions hill near the Reynolds place (No. 264) in West Boxford.

Mr. Sessions was born in Bradford April 14, 1721, being son of Josiah and Anna Sessions of that town. He married Martha ——, by whom he had a son Stephen born in Boxford, December 26, 1775, who married, in 1797, Polly Adams of Epping, N. H. The family possessed but little character, and obtained their living mostly by stealing. The cellar of his house yet remains. The house was torn down in a search for stolen goods, some fifty years ago. The barn was taken down in 1840 or 1841, and part of the timber used in building on the kitchen part of the Reynolds house, No. 264.

Joseph Sessions, who died "in ye strong-house" in 1779, was probably a member of this family.

266.

RUNNELLS CELLAR.—Beside the Sessions house, No. 264, another one used to stand on the top of Sessions hill in the West parish, on the same side of the road as the residence of Mr. Daniel Reynolds. Mr. Reynolds lived there when he built his house.

267.

THOMAS PEABODY CELLAR.—On the opposite side of the road from the residence of Miss Harriet Reynolds, near the brook, is the site of an old house. It was probably built by Ensign David Peabody (from No. 140). He died in 1726, at the age of forty-eight, and his widow, in 1736, married Joseph Kinsman of Ipswich, whither she removed. She died here, very suddenly, in 1756, at the age of seventy-two, and was buried in the old cemetery in this parish.

Mr. Peabody's son Thomas, born in 1705, lived here after his mother's marriage. He married Ruth Osgood of Ando-

ver in 1738, and died here in 1758, at the age of fifty-two. His widow continued to reside here until she married Benjamin Milliken of Bradford in 1763. Mr. Peabody had nine children—four sons and five daughters.

His son Ebenezer, who was born in 1742, married in 1764 and resided here until about 1790, when he built the house lately owned and occupied by his son Benjamin Peabody. See No. 260.

Mrs. Barker, who was born and reared in the immediate neighborhood and who died at her residence in Boxford in 1884 at the age of ninety-seven years, said the house was destroyed before her remembrance. But the old-fashioned dark red roses, that used to grow in the garden, still spring up and bloom in the hay-field.

268.

RESIDENCE OF GEORGE REYNOLDS.—Mr. George Reynolds built his house in 187—, and has since resided in it.

269.

RESIDENCE OF D. L. REYNOLDS.—Mr. Daniel Lakeman Reynolds' farm was the Sherwin place. Ebenezer Sherwin from Linebrook parish, Ipswich, came to Boxford about 1695, probably with his parents. He died in 1712. By his wife Susanna, he had children, Hannah, Jonathan and Ebenezer.

Ebenezer Sherwin, jr., was born in 1705–6, and married Hephzibah Cole in 1726. They had eight children born here, Ebenezer, John, Susanna, Elnathan, Samson, Martha, Silas, and Hephzibah. In 1747, he sold the farm to Samuel Runnells of Bradford, and removed to Dunstable.

Samuel Runnells resided here. He was born about 1674 at Port Royal, Nova Scotia, and came to Bradford, where he married Abigail Middleton about 1700.

Mr. Daniel L. Reynolds built his residence about 18—. He was a son of Theodore Reynolds, who lived in No. 256.

270.

MICAJAH KIMBALL CELLAR.—Near the Perry house in West Boxford on the Bradford line, stood the Kimball house. It is said that on this place lived Thomas Kimball, who was slain by the Indians May 3, 1676, and his wife and five children, Joannah, Thomas, Joseph, Priscilla and John, carried away into captivity. The wife and children returned home on the thirteenth of the following month. The age of John, the youngest of these children, was but six months. The well to this house was filled up by the owner of the lot, Mr. George W. Chadwick, about 1845. The house has been gone for a century, probably.

271.

KIMBALL CELLAR.—On the town line near Little pond was an old Kimball house. It stood about three rods from house No. 270. It is supposed by some people to have been built by the grandfather of the late Micajah Kimball, who lived in it. It was a long one-story house at first, but raised to two stories by David Kimball, father of the late Micajah, about 1780. In making this change, tradition says that the first cut nails used in this vicinity were driven. Another tradition is, that, in 1796, or the next year, Micajah Kimball, who then owned the place, raised the house to two stories. Mr. Kimball was a carpenter, and, it is said, worked in the erection of the Bradford and Haverhill bridge at that time, and carried home enough of cut nails, that had just come into use, to remodel his house with.

Micajah was a son of David and Abigail Kimball and was born in Bradford Nov. 14, 1765. He had two brothers,

Benjamin, born Aug. 28, 1765(?), and Nicholas, born Sept. 28, 1763. Micajah's father died early in this century, and the house continued to be occupied by Micajah and his wife until they became a charge to the town, about 1842, when it came into the possession of Mr. Chadwick's family. Micajah's sister Hannah and her daughter Sarah, who were both born here, remained some time after the removal of Micajah, and they too became town charges about 1847 or 1848.

The house was then occupied by Francis C. Whittier (who moved from No. 276) for some years, until he removed to the Peabody house (No. 278) about 1849. It was taken down by Mr. George W. Chadwick in 1882.

272.

THE PERRY CELLAR.—The Perry house was built by Benjamin Kimball in 1821. Mr. Kimball married Betsey Pritchard of Bradford in 1819, and had two children born here, Elizabeth and Benjamin.

John W. Perry lived here a number of years, and the family then removed to Bradford, where one of the sons, Benjamin G., was town clerk, and treasurer and collector.

The place was latterly occupied for three years by Eunice, widow of the late Capt. Jonathan Chadwick of Bradford. Mrs. Chadwick died in 1879 at Mr. D. M. Cole's, whose wife was her daughter, and with whom she lived the last few months of her life. The house was then taken down.

273.

RESIDENCE OF G. W. CHADWICK.—In Mr. George W. Chadwick's front yard stood a house, built by his mother in 1830. She was Eunice, a daughter of Dea. John Day (see No. 274). She was born in Bradford in 1799, and

married Jonathan Chadwick, a sea-captain, who was a son of Joseph Chadwick, Esq., in whose house he resided at the time of his death in 1830. George W. Chadwick and his brothers were born there. His sister Eunice was born in 1830 in Mr. Charles Perley's house (No. 274), in which her mother's father lived, and to which her mother removed after her husband's death, and lived until she built the house mentioned at the beginning of this article. She moved into it in December, 1830.

Mrs. Chadwick lived here until 1856, then two years at North Andover with her sister Mrs. Harriet D. Brown, then came back to Boxford and lived at the Perry house, No. 272, which see.

Mr. G. W. Chadwick built his house in 1856, and has occupied it ever since, all his children having been born there.

274.

RESIDENCE OF CHARLES PERLEY. — The farm of Mr. Charles Perley of West Boxford belonged to Samuel Kimball about 1790. Mr. Kimball was a son of Ephraim and Hannah (Potter) Kimball, and was born in Boxford in 1744. His parents removed to Shrewsbury, when Samuel was about eighteen. He stayed behind, and marrying Anna Webster of Haverhill, in 1768, settled on this place. His wife died here May 6, 1778, leaving one child, Anna, who died in 1794, unmarried, at the age of twenty-three.

Mr. Kimball married, secondly, Elizabeth (Gage), widow of Benjamin Cole of Boxford in September, 1778. Mr. Kimball and his wife first belonged to the Bradford church, and in the spring of 1779, were dismissed from that to the Second church in Boxford. Mr. Kimball died Sept. 7, 1790, at the age of forty-five. By his second wife, he was the father of another child, Elizabeth, who was born in 1779. This daughter married Dr. William Gage, and con-

tinued to reside here with the mother until 1805, when they sold the farm to John Day, jr., of Bradford. The family removed from town. Dr. Gage has descendants now occupying important stations. One of them, Dr. William H. Gage, a grandson, was assistant physician at the Taunton insane asylum, and another is a superintendent of schools in the District of Columbia.

The old house stood a little to the left of the lane leading up to the west end of Mr. Perley's barn.

Mr. Chadwick says he cannot remember the old house, but some of the out-buildings were standing in his younger days, about 1833-35.

Mr. Day removed to this farm, where he lived during the remainder of his long life, and most of his children were born in this old house. His wife was Mary, daughter of Bradstreet Tyler, who lived at No. 279. Their first living child was Eunice, who was the mother of Mr. George W. Chadwick, and she was born at Ward hill, in Bradford, where her father then lived, in 1799. Mr. Day erected Mr. Perley's house in 1830, or shortly before. He was a deacon of the Second church from 1814 to 1848, and died in 1868, at the great age of ninety-one years and seven months. He was a son of John and Elizabeth (Ingersol) Day, and was born in Bradford in 1776.

After Deacon Day's death, his son John became the owner of the place. He was born and always resided here, and was accidentally killed in his mill in 1879. He was distinguished for his modesty, ingenuity and good farming.

Since Mr. Day's death, his son-in-law, Mr. Perley, has been in possession of the farm.

275.

JOHN HOVEY CELLAR. — Toward the North Andover line from Mr. Charles Perley's residence (No. 274), in a

pleasant, picturesque valley, some distance in at the right hand side of the road, is an old cellar where a family of Hoveys lived.

The house was probably built by John Hovey, nephew to Luke Hovey, the first of the name to settle in Boxford (see No. 255), and son of John and Mary Hovey. He was born in Topsfield Aug. 27, 1699, married Mary ——— in 1725, and probably immediately settled on this farm. They had six children, four daughters and two sons, John and Richard. The father died in 1778, aged seventy-eight, and the mother in the same year, six months later, at the age of seventy-seven.

The son Richard, born in 1733, resided on this place. He was a great beekeeper. His brother John probably erected the Parker house (No. 276). Richard married Sarah Wood of Andover in 1757, and had eight children.

His son John Hovey was born in 1770, and was a twin with Betty. Twins are apt to be pindling, but this case was a great exception. Mr. Hovey was a strong man of great endurance. He would carry a grist of two bushels of corn on his back to the mill at North Andover, a good two miles away. He would also bring his peat from the meadow in the same way in two-bushel creels. Of his great peach orchard, two ancient trees yet remain. John Hovey married Hannah Weed of Haverhill in 1796, and became the father of Richard, Moses, and other children. He was living here in 1820, but probably survived but a short time after that date.

The house was gone shortly after 1820. It was two stories in height, about 32 x 24 feet, and had one of the large old-fashioned chimneys. The place is now owned by Dea. Nathaniel Gage of North Andover. His grandfather Gage first spread plaster in this vicinity, on this place as a fertilizer.

276.

PARKER CELLAR.—Towards the North Andover line from No. 275, and on the same side of the road in Mr. Nathaniel Gage's field, stood the Parker house, which was doubtless built by John, son of John and Mary Hovey, who was born in No. 275, in 1727. He married, first, Marcy Jackson of Rowley in 1753; she died in childbirth, probably in 1755, at the age of twenty-four. He married, secondly, Mary Cole in 1757, by whom he probably had no children. His only child was Marcy, born in 1755. She married William Parker of Andover in 1781, and they resided on the place. They had eight children, the first seven of them being baptized at their house on one day, Aug. 15, 1797. The parents had been admitted to the church here the June before. William, the oldest child, on the day of his baptism, "was admitted to ye ordinance of the chh, upon condition of considering himself under the watch and subject to the discipline of the church." He was but fifteen years of age; very young indeed to become connected with the church in those times. They had three sons and five daughters—William, Abigail, Hannah, Esther, Mary, Susanna, John and Benjamin.

Mr. Parker either died or removed from the town in 1826, as he is taxed for the place and not for his poll that year. His sons Benjamin and John were taxed here for the last time in 1825.

Mr. Parker had a remarkable dream, which, unlike most, came to pass to the letter. A man seemed to appear to him near the barn (which is yet standing) and told him that he would lose his whole family, naming them in the order they would die, the family then consisting of his wife and the four youngest children. The dream was fulfilled soon after.

In 1827, Aaron Henry came here to live. He was away 1831–1833, here the next year, and from 1835 to 1843, inclusive, was taxed for the farm. He removed in 1844 to Bradford. He went to Springfield soon after, and was in trade there, then to Holyoke, and afterward to Charlton, Mass., where he died in 1858. His widow died at Chicopee, in July, 1883. Their three sons, William, Parker and John C., lived here probably, during the interval when Mr. Henry was away, 1831–1833.

John Thompson lived here in 1845, and Francis C. Whittier soon after, subsequently moving to the Kimball house, No. 270.

The house was taken down about 1853, and a part of the lumber was used in building a house on Ward hill, in Bradford, now owned by John Richardson. The house was two stories in height and measured about 32x28 feet, being finished with dado boards. It faced the west, and the chimney was in the middle. The well was about three rods south of the house.

John Day bought the farm about 1853, and took the house down. About four years later he sold to Dea. Daniel K. Gage. It is now owned by Dea. Nathaniel Gage.

277.

WARREN PERLEY CELLAR.—About 1850, John Day, jr., built a house for Warren Perley near No. 276. Mr. Perley lived in it two or three years, and then removed to Bradford, where he now resides. After his removal, it was sold by Mr. Day to Joshua Ellis of Ward hill, Bradford, whence it was removed by twenty-eight yoke of oxen. It measured 32x16 feet, and had an ell.

278.

THE HANSON CELLAR.—The old black house that lately

stood near the residence of Mr. Geo. B. Austin, was known as the Hanson house ; why, we do not know. This house was probably built by a Mr. Hovey. Esther Hovey married ——— Peabody, which gave it the name of the Peabody house. It came to Mr. Peabody's son Daniel, after the death of his parents, and he died while dressing to be married to Sally, daughter of Abraham Tyler.

Francis C. Whittier moved from No. 270 to this house about 1849 ; and after living here two or three years moved to his new house No. 258.

THE RUINED HOUSE.

“Gloom is around thy lonely hearth,
O silent house, once filled with mirth.”

MRS. HEMANS.

“O lonely ruin, that erewhile didst lift
Thy time-worn frame against the tempest's shock,
But met it firmly, e'en as breasts the wave
In its wild wrath, the surge-repelling rock,—

“Lonely and silent,—silent! no, a voice
Comes from the wakened echoes of the past,
Through the dim vista of departed years,
I see their lengthened shadows broadly cast.

“Gay sounds of mirth were in those dim, old walls,
In those bright days when time went lightly by,
There were glad voices round the pleasant hearth,
And love beamed kindly from th' approving eye.

“Then childhood's careless glee in merry shout,
And pleasant song in joyous strain were poured,
Old age was tended with endearing care,
And friends were bidden to the welcome board.

“They parted, and all desolate and lone
Thou stood'st awhile, like them to pass away,
And I a moment muse beside the spot
That saw thee slowly yielding to decay.”

279.

B. TYLER HOUSE.—The house near Mr. George B. Austin's residence was formerly owned by Bradstreet Tyler. It descended to his daughter, and her heirs sold it many years ago to Mr. Austin, who still owns it. It is a tenement house.

280.

RESIDENCE OF G. B. AUSTIN.—The house of Mr. George B. Austin was built by Bradstreet Tyler about 1800. He died in 185—, and the farm descended to his daughter Charlotte, who had married Charles Pearl. After Mr. Pearl's death, his widow married Mr. Austin, who bought the farm in 1879, and has since resided upon it.

281.

RESIDENCE OF MRS. J. P. COLE.—The residence of Mrs. Joseph P. Cole was built by Mr. Caleb M. Cole in the winter of 1854–55. Mr. Cole bought the land, one half acre, of Bradstreet Tyler in October, 1854, and sold it with the house thereon in March, 1855, to Joseph P. Cole, whose widow has owned it since his death.

282.

RESIDENCE OF J. W. CHADWICK.—Dea. Joshua T. Day bought the place now in the possession of Mr. James Warren Chadwick in 18—, and died in 1875. Shortly afterward the place was purchased by Mr. Chadwick, who has made the farm one of the most productive in New England.

283.

IVORY HOVEY CELLAR.—Near the brook, on the west side of the road between the houses of Mr. J. Warren Chadwick and the late Asa Kimball, stood an old Hovey house.

It was erected by Luke Hovey, who settled at No 255, and he and his wife spent the last few years of their lives here. Mr. Hovey died in 1751, and this place then came into the possession of his son Joseph Hovey, who was born at No. 255, in 1712. He married Rebecca Stickney of Bradford in 1744, and resided here. He was a deacon of the church in this parish from 1759 till his death, which occurred in 1785, when he was seventy-three years of age. His wife died in 1788. Their children were, Dolly, who married Samuel Clark of Danvers. Joseph, who lived here awhile, and then settled at No. 289. Lucy, who married Thomas Cross of Bradford. Ivory, who lived on the homestead. Lois, who died at the age of six years. Rebecca, who married Amos Perley. Amos. Lois, who married Amos Gage. Thomas.

Joseph Hovey was succeeded on the place by his two sons, Joseph and Ivory. Joseph was born in 1746; and he married Mary Porter in 1773. In November, 1790, he was the lucky owner of ticket Mo. 760 in the fifth-class of the state lottery, which drew a prize of a thousand dollars. With this money he wisely purchased farm No. 289, to which he removed.

Ivory Hovey, the other son, continued to reside on the homestead. He was born in 1750; married Lucy Peabody in 1772, and lived here until his death. He became a captain in the militia, and was also an officer in the war of the Revolution. He died in 1832, at the age of eighty-two, and in the death column of the *Salem Gazette* of the next week appeared the following obituary notice:—

“In Boxford, August 27, Capt. Ivory Hovey, aged 82. An ardent patriot and revolutionary soldier—who was in the hottest of the battle of Bunker Hill—sustained the office of orderly Sergeant under Capt. Robinson in the trying scenes in New Jersey and Long Island—was in the battle of Trenton and distinguished himself at sundry times by many fearless and heroic deeds—was a man of noble and generous heart—an obliging personal friend, and an active friend of humanity.”

Captain Hovey had several children, one of whom, Charles, removed to Warren, Me., in 1803, and established the tanning business there, being joined two years later by his brother Ivory.

A few years after Captain Hovey's death, there remained no vestige of this home, but the narcissus of the old garden, which still springs up near the brook.

284.

JOSEPH WOOD CELLAR.—Between the houses of Mr. J. Warren Chadwick and the late Asa Kimball on the same side of the road, and reached by a lane, was the dwelling of "Granny Wood." This was probably the home of Daniel Wood, son of Dr. David Wood, who willed to Daniel in 1744 a farm bought of Nathaniel Peabody. Daniel was born in 1706, and married Sarah Peabody in 1731. They had three sons and four daughters. The eldest son and second child was Joseph, who was born in 1734. He married, in 1753, Mary, or Molly (as she was generally called), Var-num of what is now North Andover, and from the district called Pilferville. Joseph Wood died in 1801.

His wife had the notoriety of being the first to bring tomatoes into this neighborhood, about 1809. She called them Jacobins, from the political opinions of the person of whom she obtained them. She used to go to Salem to market on horse-back, and it is said she, through her horse, first brought to this place that farmer's pest known as white-weed, or by whatever name it may be called.

Granny Wood was a good neighbor, and beloved by all for her kind disposition. Her nick-name was "for-ti-knaw," a favorite expression of hers, and a contraction possibly of "far as I know." She used to relate with glee how, once when she was riding to Salem horseback, she saw a bird fly from its nest. She dismounted, took the nest, which had

three young birds in it, and on getting to Salem sold nest and birdlings for three coppers.

The children of Mr. Wood were as follows :—

1. Josiah, born in 1754, was a revolutionary soldier, and at last lived in New York state. 2. Sarah, born in 1757, married Joseph Carleton, who lived in No. 85. 3. Judith, born in 1759, lived in North Andover. 4. Joseph died at the age of thirteen months. 5. Deborah married John Buckminster, who lived in No. 256, and died here in 1804. 6. Daniel was born in 1765. 7. Nathan, born in 1767, was a shoe-maker, and lived in Salem. He had several daughters and one son, the latter having deformed hands. 8. Joseph lived on the place with his parents. 9. Fanny, born new year's day, 1774, married George Underwood of Salem in 1799, and lived in that town. Their children were, Sally, who was the originator of the expression, common in this neighborhood, "too tough to die," because granny was seventy-five years old and still alive ; Joseph ; and Fanny.

Mr. Wood's son Joseph always lived at home. He was born in 1770, and married Polly, daughter of Runnells Foster in 1796. She was a pretty woman. Of their children, Mary died of a fever, at the age of ten ; Isaac disappeared, and at last turned up at Saybrook, Conn. ; and Deborah, who was brought up by her aunt Judith Wood in North Andover, still resides in Boxford, at the age of nearly ninety.

Joseph Wood had a rosebush, which bore white double blossoms. This was the original of several in the neighborhood. He used to train his that he might gather the flowers from the second-story window.

The barn here stood in the field for some years after the house was gone ; and there were quince bushes near the cellar.

285.

ASA KIMBALL HOUSE.—The residence of the late Asa Kimball was built by James Carleton in 1846. Mr. Kimball lived here many years, and died about 1885. His widow has since resided here.

286.

MOSES HALE CELLAR.—Across the street from the residence of the late Daniel Wood was an old cellar. The house that stood here was built by Pelatiah Lakeman, probably about 1767, the time of Mr. Lakeman's marriage with Eunice Barker of Andover. He was a son of William and Susannah Lakeman, and was born in Boxford in 1742. His father came from Ipswich about 1731. Pelatiah had six children born here, Nathan, Daniel, Jedediah, Isaac, Stephen and Betty. The family moved out of the West parish in 1780–81, and in 1793 were dismissed from the church here to the Second church in Exeter, N. H. His father William Lakeman lived until 1739 in the old Pearl house, No. 259.

Jan. 3, 1777, this place was owned by Job Tyler (whose wife was Elizabeth), who had probably lived in No. 218. On the date named, he sold this place to the Rev. Moses Hale, for £240, and removed to Rindge, N. H. There were then thirty-two acres of land, a house, barn and shop.

Mr. Hale lived here. He was born in Rowley, Feb. 19, 1749. He was a son of Rev. Moses Hale of Newbury, a graduate of Harvard college in 1771, and was settled over the Second church in 1774. Mr. Hale married Elizabeth, daughter of Col. Stephen Emery of Newbury (now West Newbury), about a year after his ordination, and his father's records the event in his diary: "Dec. 28, 1775. We were at fr

Col. Emery's p. m., married my son Moses," etc. They had five children. Mrs. Hale died in April, 1785, and Mr. Hale followed her in May of the following year. Mr. Hale's epitaph is as follows :—

"In the dark caverns of the silent Tomb,
The old, the young, the gay, all ages come.
Here lies interr'd the Priest in fable urn;
Here meet his flock & each to dust return.
These iron gates no more shall e'er be burst,
Till heav'n's command shall wake the sleeping dust,
And then Creations vast, immense shall rise,
And men with Angels throng th' etherial skies.
The God of Nature thus from heav'n hath spoke,
Nor Men nor Angels can his word revoke.
It must be so! then let my soul resign,
And be prepared for his will divine."

The following is Mrs. Hale's epitaph :—

"Daughters of Eve of every age draw near
Drop o'er this hallow'd urn the friendly tear
Here lies Y^e Pious Prudent cheerful Kind
An active, vigorous Yet a Gentle Mind
How Bright her virtues in Domestic life
The Careful Parent & the faithful Wife
But O what Sacred Peace what joy Serene
Graced & Perfumed her dying words & mien
With all Y^e Christian Speaking in her Eyes
She bids this World adieu & Gains her native Skies."

After Mr. Hale's death the place came into the possession of Lemuel Wood, father of the late venerable Daniel Wood. Mr. Wood died in 1819, at the age of seventy-seven. He had seven children, the sixth of whom was Daniel, who was born here Feb. 10, 1793. The house was afterward used as a school-house, from about 1836, by Miss Eveline Reynolds, who fitted young ladies for teaching. She generally had about twenty-five scholars. The house was taken down about 1845.

built his residence in the summer of 1820, but it was not occupied till the following April. In 1835, he built on the back part. In 1849, he made some repairs, and in 1856 shingled, clapboarded and painted the house, and added the pediment. In 1880, he put in the modern windows of four panes each, and the next year painted both outside and inside of the house. Mr. Wood was a son of Lemuel Wood, who lived across the street, in No. 286. He died in 1888 at the age of ninety-six, being until a few months before his decease as hale and hearty as in his prime.

His son, William Hale Wood, always lived at home, and died in 1891 at the age of sixty-seven, leaving a widow. He was town clerk during the years of the Rebellion, and filled other public offices.

288.

A. P. HOVEY HOUSE.—The house lately occupied by Mr. Albert P. Hovey was built by himself in 1885. He moved from this house to No. 233.

289.

BARKER FREE SCHOOL.—Where the residence of the principal of the Barker free school stands, was formerly the Clark house. William Clark, who was probably its builder, came from Reading, and bought the land in 1705. He married Jean —— and had a son John born here in 1712, who died at two years of age. Mr. Clark was a weaver by trade. About 1730, he sold the place to Dr. David Wood. Shortly after, he became a pauper, and was boarded out in different families until he died at the house of Benjamin Porter, Feb. 8, 1742–43, being treated by Dr. Benjamin Foster. The place was occupied from 1733 by W. Wood's son David, to whom he gave the farm in his will which was proved in 1744.

David Wood was born in 1709, married Marcy Pea-

body (?) in 1733, and died in 1785, at the age of seventy-five. His widow was living in 1791. His children were, Huldah, who was of Boxford and unmarried in 1791; Mary, who married James Boynton, and lived across the street; Mercy, who died in 1753, at the age of twelve; Irene, who died in 1753, at the age of four; and David, who died in 1762 at the age of eight. Irene died the next day after Mercy. In 1791, the heirs sold this place to Joseph Hovey, and removed to Methuen.

Joseph Hovey was a son of Joseph and Rebecca (Stickney) Hovey, and was born at No. 255 in 1746. He married, in 1773, Mary Porter, who died in 1819. They had eight children, the youngest of whom, Thomas Stickney Hovey, born here in 1792, resided on the place. He was the father of Mr. Albert P. Hovey, and the last resident of this farm. Mr. Hovey's widow still resides in town. The house has been down for some ten years.

The Barker free school buildings were erected in 1888, and the two principals who have lived in the house have been Stephen Cutter Clark and N. B. Sargent.

290.

J. BOYNTON CELLAR.—On the opposite side of the road from No. 289 was an old cellar, over which stood the house in which resided James Boynton, who was killed at the battle of Bunker Hill in 1775. He was a son of Nathan Boynton of what is now Georgetown, and was born there in 1739. He married Mary, daughter of David Wood of Boxford in 1763. They had five children. It is said that the musket he used on the day of his death is preserved in some museum. Of the house we know nothing more. Mr. Boynton's family removed to Methuen about 1780.

291.

RESIDENCE OF N. K. FOWLER.—The house of Mr. Na-

than K. Fowler was erected by a man named Chadwick about 17—. Before 1817 this place belonged to Moses Chadwick. The land, three acres, and buildings were set off to George H. Ingersoll of Charlestown, N. H., on an execution against Chadwick. He sold it to Daniel Adams, who lived at No. 239, in 1817. In 1823, Mr. Adams sold to Hannah Dale of Boxford, single woman.

William R. Kimball, Esq., owned and occupied this house many years previous to the death of his first wife, and made extensive repairs on it about 1850. Mr. Fowler has lived here many years.

292.

DR. FOSTER CELLAR.—A short distance north of the late residence of Mr. Albert P. Hovey is the site of the house of Dr. Benjamin Foster. Dr. Foster was born in Ipswich in 1700, being son of Benjamin and Ann Foster. His father was born in Ipswich in 1670, removed to Boxford from Topsfield in 1720, and had two children born here. Mr. Foster was a weaver by trade, and probably lived on this place. He removed to Billerica about 1729, and died at Lunenburg in 1735. Dr. Foster, the son, married Lydia Burbank in 1730, and by her he had several children, Caleb, Benjamin, Asa (these three, all they then had, died of the throat distemper in the fall of 1736, within a space of thirty-seven days, being aged five, three and one year respectively), Lydia, who married Jonathan Woodbury of Salem, N. H., in 1758, and Hannah, who died at the age of ten years. Jan. 17, 1760, his wife died of the small-pox; and he married, the following year, widow Sarah Low of Ipswich. He died, of the asthma, Dec. 19, 1775, at the age of seventy-five. Felt, in his History of Ipswich, says of him: "He had been in the practice of his profession over fifty years, was a distinguished botanist, and a successful and skillful physician."

The following obituary notice of Doctor Foster appeared in the *Essex Gazette*, in its issue of Jan. 18-25, 1776:—

“*Ipswich*, Dec. 23, 1775. Last Tuesday evening died suddenly of an asthmatic complaint, and yesterday were decently interred the remains of, DR. BENJAMIN FOSTER. He seemed to be one of those geniuses designed by nature for the practice of the medical art. In this employment he signalized himself by his uncommon success, for upwards of fifty years. In consequence of his extensive skill in *Botany* he made use chiefly of the *Materia Medica* of our own climate. He had a comprehensive understanding of the animal economy; and had not only a thorough knowledge of the cause diagnosticks, and prognosticks of a distemper; and could accurately distinguish one disease from another; but was also most ready in his application of the most suitable and proper remedies; so that he was at once a most skillful, able, and successful physician; and the many feeble and infirm subjects in this and the neighbouring towns must sincerely lament his loss. He was upwards of 70 years of age.”

Dr. Foster must have had a second son by the name of Benjamin, who survived him; as, April 21, 1777, Benjamin Foster of Boxford (who in his deed mentions no occupation), conveyed the homestead to Samuel Porter of Boxford, cordwainer, for £20. The description of the property, as given in the deed, is as follows: “bounded . . . beginning at the northeast corner of the Rev^d Mr. Hales land thence running up the hill as the fence now stands on the side of the road to Deacon Chadwicks land, thence northwesterly on s^d Chadwicks line to the pond, thence northeasterly on the pond to Mr Hale’s land & so on f^d Hales line as the fence now stands to the first mentioned bounds together with the house & barn now standing on s^d land containing about two acres & an half.”

Mr. Porter sold the place the following year, for £60, to John Barker, 3d, of Andover, yeoman. In 1781, Mr. Barker sold out to Rev. Moses Hale who owned the adjoining homestead. The house and barn had probably been taken down by Mr. Barker, as they are mentioned in the deed to him, but in the deed he gives to Mr. Hale

no mention is made of them, and the consideration paid by Mr. Hale was only £13, 10s. The lot was afterward identified as a part of the homelot of Mr. Hale, who lived at No. 286.

293.

M. CHADWICK HOUSE.—The house vacated six years ago by Mr. Albert P. Hovey, near Mr. N. K. Fowler's, was a building used as a store by Benjamin Pearl, which stood where Mrs. William R. Cole's house now stands. It was eventually purchased by Moses Chadwick, then living at Mr. Fowler's house, who moved it to its present site, and modeled it into a house. Mr. Chadwick's widow afterward married — Turner, and died about 1853. Samuel Greenwood, who afterward lived there, made additions to the barn. Mr. N. K. Fowler and others, beside Mr. Hovey, also lived there.

294.

N. K. FOWLER'S TENEMENT HOUSE.—The building in which the free school was at first located was finished off for a house by Mr. N. K. Fowler, some eleven years ago, and we believe it had been used as a house in some stage of its existence.

295.

RESIDENCE OF C. E. PARK.—The residence of Rev. Calvin Emmonds Park was built by Mr. James Carleton for the Second parish in 1845. The L was afterward built by Clement & Abbott of Andover. The house was purchased the following year, and has since been occupied, by Mr. Park. He was a son of Rev. Calvin Park of Providence, R. I., where he was born in 1811, and was settled as colleague with Dr. Eaton in 1846, coming from a pastorate of six years at Waterville, Me. His son Charles is a clergyman,

and was for several years a missionary in India, being now settled in the ministry in Connecticut. Mr. Park resigned in 1859, but continued his residence here, teaching a private school. He is a brother of Professor Park of the Andover Theological Seminary.

296.

T. W. DUNN CELLAR.—About where the West-parish public library building stands were two buildings, one a dwelling-house, the other a blacksmith's shop. Moses Chadwick lived in the house, and worked at the trade of a blacksmith in the shop. He was a son of David and Sarah Chadwick, and was born in 1767. He married Sarah Sargent in 1789, and had five children, Mary, Sally, Dane, Permelia and Moses, who died in 1806. He sold his land, house, blacksmith's shop and his "trading shop," which stood on land of Moses Porter, in 1797, to Phineas Cole of Bradford. There was one acre of land. This afterward came into the possession of Benjamin Pearl, who built the residence of Mrs. Wm. R. Cole. Subsequently, the place was owned by Thomas W. Dunn. At last, some one set fire to the buildings, and they, with their contents, were totally destroyed.

297.

M. CHADWICK CELLAR.—At the east end of Mr. John I. Ladd's residence, near the highway, stood a two-story building, which was owned and occupied by Moses Chadwick, who had lived at No. 296. In a part of the house Mr. Chadwick kept a store. The store was afterward kept by Albert Hervey, and later by Stephen Peabody. It was subsequently owned by Ephraim Foster, who, at his death in 1835, gave the Foster school fund to the parish; and eventually came into the possession of Mrs. Hovey, the owner of No. 242, who took the building down in 1873.

298.

RESIDENCE OF JOHN CASS.—Mr. John Cass, who had been living at No. 162, built his present home in 1891. He is a son of Mr. Thomas Cass of Topsfield, and a farmer.

HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS
OF THE
ESSEX INSTITUTE.

VOL. XXIX. JULY, AUG., SEPT., 1892. Nos. 7, 8, 9.

WERE THE SALEM WITCHES GUILTLESS?

A PAPER READ BEFORE THE ESSEX INSTITUTE, FEBRUARY 29, 1892.

BY BARRETT WENDELL

Assistant Professor of English at Harvard College.

WITHIN the past few years, I have happened, at the suggestion of friends interested in psychic research, to observe three different phases of occult phenomena. The first is materialization, a process by which professional mediums pretend to call up the visible and tangible bodies of the dead. The second is trance-mediumship: the medium, in this case also professional, pretends to be controlled by some departed spirit who uses the tongue of the medium, rather unskilfully, as a means of communication with living beings. The third is automatic writing: in this, acting as a medium myself, I have held a pencil and allowed my hand to run unwatched and uncontrolled by any conscious act of will. I have thus written a great many distinct words, and a few articulate sentences.

Remote as this statement may appear from a confession of capital crime, and far from conclusive as my limited observation and experiment must be, I found that when, in studying the life of Cotton Mather, I was compelled to examine the history of Salem witchcraft, my own occult experiences had induced in me a state of mind that led to some speculative conclusions widely different from those commonly accepted. These I shall venture to state, wholly aware that I have neither the scientific nor the historical learning necessary to give them even a semblance of authority, but hoping that they may perhaps prove suggestive of a line of study which, in more competent hands than mine, might lead to interesting results; for I am disposed to believe not only that in 1692 there was existent in New England, under the name of witchcraft, a state of things quite as dangerous as any epidemic of crime, but also that there is perhaps reason to surmise that not all the victims of the witch trials were innocent.

To explain what I mean, I may, best, perhaps, begin by briefly recounting my own observations and experiments, and then turn to some of the evidence in the witch trials. By comparing this with my experience and with a few facts admitted nowadays—such as the phenomena of hypnotism—I may indicate why I am disposed so heartily to dissent from that rationalistic view of the tragedy of two centuries ago, which has been so admirably and honestly set forth by standard historians.

My own observations of modern occultism were made in the order in which I have named them. I saw the materialized spirits first; later I visited a trance-medium; and not till some time later did I try my hand at automatic writing.

Materialization impressed me as indubitable fraud from beginning to end. You went into a room which was

subsequently so darkened that you could not discern the hands of your watch. In this dim light, a small company, mostly ardent believers, were wrought up into such emotional excitement as could be awakened by hymn tunes played on a common parlor organ, and presently uncanny shapes began to flit about. Sometimes these emerged from a cabinet in which the medium had professed to go into the trance state, sometimes they apparently rose through the floor; at least once,—to all appearances—they took shape on top of an ordinary three-legged table. These figures would talk with you, would shake hands with you, would sometimes be unpleasantly affectionate in demeanor, and would often end by “dematerializing”—that is, by suddenly flopping down into nothing, much as figures in the pantomime disappear through trap-doors. You could not see how the trick was done, but the trick was essentially like what any number of travelling magicians perform. Before long, however, you remarked that the habitual frequenters of these unedifying exercises seemed fervently to believe in them. I remember once finding at my side an elderly man who passionately embraced a male spirit that appeared, and returning to his seat whispered to me in agitated tones that it was his son, who had lately killed himself. The son had been a friend of mine; and when I told the father so, he begged the medium to recall him, that I might speak to him myself and be convinced. But the medium professed inability to recall that particular spirit at the moment, so I was forced to remain sceptical of everything but the fervent belief of the heart-broken father. Next you remarked that, knaves and charlatans as the mediums seemed, they seemed knaves and charlatans of a specific kind. There was no doubt in your mind that they lied to you and tricked you, but I for one could never feel satisfied as to how thoroughly they were aware of the

exact extent of their falsehood,—as to whether beneath all this nonsense and rascality there were not lurking some mysterious subjective experience that had to them a semblance of fact. Finally, you felt a growing sense of debasement in such surroundings. The uncanny insincerity of the mediums, the crass superstition of the believers who formed the circle, the meaningless words and conduct of the materialized spirits—never indecent, but always petty, trivial, low—led me by and by heartily to agree with a friend who declared that while he did not for a moment believe these were spirits at all, he had no shadow of doubt that if they were spirits they were devils.

The chief trance-medium I visited was a woman of high respectability, and of great apparent sincerity of character. In her normal condition she professed complete ignorance of what occurred when she was in the trance state. Into this state she could throw herself at will. Once in this state she assumed a voice and manner totally unlike her own, and professing to be controlled by a spirit, she gave you any number of messages from departed friends, whom she sometimes described and sometimes named. In a sitting with her of some two hours I remarked that, in a vague kind of way, she seemed to follow my line of thought. For example, she made a queer noise that reminded me of the death agony of a friend some time before. This recalled him and the circumstances of his death to my mind. By and by, she named him, and described him with some approach to verisimilitude. The correspondence between what I knew and what she told me was never exact enough to convince me of anything remarkable, but it seemed close enough to warrant me, if I had believed in mind reading, in classing her conduct as mind reading, once for all. When the time came for her to emerge from this trance, she had a startling fit. Amid the contortions which ac-

accompanied what she asserted to be the departure of the spirit which had controlled her, she fell on her knees with a cry of terror, and clutching me begged me not to let *it* take her away; and she looked with every appearance of agonized alarm, at an empty corner of the room from which she shrank away; you would have said she saw the devil himself waiting for her. In a very short time she resumed her natural condition, at first rather dazed, and declared that she had no idea whatever of anything that had happened since she first went into the trance-state two hours before. The most remarkable thing to me about her was that in her normal condition she was the sort of person whom you instinctively believe to speak the truth. It was perfectly easy to assert that she was a common trickster; but to my mind, at all events, the assertion was by no means convincing. My own impression was strongly that she was an honest person, in a very abnormal state, honestly self-deceived; and in this abnormal display and in this self-deception was a quality of debasement, more subtle, less tangible, than I had found in materialization, but, if you granted the supernatural hypothesis at all, equally diabolical.

A year or two after this I found that if, pencil in hand, I left my hand free to run as it would, and occupied my eyes and thoughts with other matters, my hand would clumsily scrawl first queer tremulous lines, then letters, then words. This experience was in no wise peculiar. The friend who first directed my attention to these experiments had made a considerable collection of automatic writings from various people; and these had in common a trait that mine shared with them. The avowedly unguided hand would make for a while—sometimes day after day—apparently meaningless lines that constantly repeated themselves. In time, these lines would grow more definite.

Finally a word would be written; and by comparing a number of the writings you could trace what looked like a long series of almost impotent experiments, finally resulting in this distinct achievement. The first word my hand thus wrote was "sherry."

That it was going to write "sherry" I had no idea. To this point I had been incredulous that it would actually write anything at all. "Sherry" once written, I began to feel more interest in what it might write next. And then soon followed an experience that determined me to give the matter up. In the first place, I found that experiments in automatic writing left me in an irritable nervous condition for which I can find no better name than demoralized. The whole fibre of character seemed for the moment weakened; will, intelligence, self-control, temper, were alike inferior things after the experiments to what they had been before. In the second place, I found that very soon I could not be quite sure whether I actually let my hand run unguided, or whether I slyly helped it write. And whenever that doubt arose in my mind, there always came with it so strong an impulse to deny its existence, to assert that I had no idea what I was about, that I found myself for the moment a completely untrustworthy witness. In other words, the further I got in my very slight excursion into occult experiment, the further I was from intelligence, veracity and honesty. The definite result of these experiments for me was a conviction that no man's word about automatic writing, at any rate, is worth the breath that utters it. The thing is not all fraud,—there is something very queer about it; but not the least phase of the queerness is that it is constantly, increasingly credulous, tricky and mendacious.

In reflecting on these three experiences, I found them by and by grouping themselves as three stages of what

I may call a specific mental or moral disorder. The first and simplest was the automatic writing, whose ill effects induced me to abandon the whole thing. The second was the mediumistic trance, in which a woman whom I believe honest in her natural character hypnotized herself, and in the hypnotic state became perhaps abnormally perspicacious, and almost certainly a dangerous charlatan. The third was the elaborately dishonest mummerly of materialization, where the fraud was so palpable that it seemed almost indubitably deliberate from beginning to end. But comparing this deliberate fraud with the simpler phases of occultism that I had observed, I found myself more and more disposed to believe it a kind of deliberate fraud, in all respects debasing, into which I could easily conceive an originally honest person to be unwittingly led.

All this time my impressions of Salem witchcraft had been derived from two absorbing days that I had passed with Mr. Upham's book some years ago. It had never occurred to me to question his conclusions; nor would it have occurred to me had I not been called on to make a careful study of the life and character of Cotton Mather, whom I found on intimate acquaintance by no means the deliberate villain I had been led to believe him. In making that study, I had occasion to read the original evidence in the witch-trials.¹ And what most impressed me in that evidence was its startling familiarity. The surroundings were in all respects different from anything I had known. In a century and a society far more remote from us in condition than they are in time, certain unhappy people were bringing against others more unhappy still charges that involved their lives. But the controlling spirit, the atmosphere of this grotesque tragedy was something I had known in the flesh. Whoever has frequented materialization

¹Woodward, W. E. Records of Salem Witchcraft, 1691-2, copied from the original documents. Roxbury, 1864-65, 2v., 4to. (Woodward's Hist. ser., v. 1, 2).

séances, and who then reads with sympathetic imagination the broken records of the witch trials, can hardly help admitting, I think, that these things are of the same kind. There is fraud in both—horribly tragic fraud then, grotesquely comic fraud now,— but in both the fraud is of the same horrible vaporous kind; and in both there is room for a growing doubt whether there be not in all this more than fraud and worse. If there be, that mysterious thing is subtly evil beyond words; if there be an incarnate spirit of evil, then that mysterious thing is the direct work of that spirit. The nineteenth century has discarded the devil; to the seventeenth century, at least in New England, he was just as real as God. And the sin that transcended all other sin that could be done by the fallen children of Adam was the sin of those who, despairing of Heaven, leagued themselves before their time with Hell.

This is not the moment to analyze in detail the tremendous force of the doctrine of election that lay at the base of the creed which for seventy years dominated New England. But whoever would understand the society from which sprang the witches and the witch-judges of 1692 must never forget the grim creed which, declaring that no man could be saved but by the special grace of God, and that the only test of salvation was ability to exert the will in accordance with His, bred in the devout, and in whoever was affected by their counsels, an habitual introspection, and an habitual straining for mystical intercourse with the spiritual world, to-day almost inconceivable. In a world dominated by a creed at once so despairing and so mystic, it would not have been strange if now and then wretched men, finding in their endless introspection no sign of the divine marks of grace, and stimulated in their mysticism beyond modern conception by the churches that claimed and imposed an authority almost unsurpassed in history, had been tempted to seek, in premature alliance with the

powers of evil, at least some semblance of the freedom that their inexorable God had denied them. It was such an alliance with which the Salem witches were charged. It is just such miserable debasement of humanity as should follow such an alliance that pervades the evidence of the witch-trials, just as to-day it pervades the purlieus of those who give themselves up to occultism in its lower forms.

The question I asked myself, when this view of the matter became clear to me, was whether in this evidence I could find traces of the other stages of occultism to which I have already called your attention. To answer this question to anybody's satisfaction would need longer and more careful study than I have been able to give the documents ; but what little study I have had time for has suggested to me, more and more strongly, that prolonged study might yield surprising results. I will try very briefly to analyze the evidence, to show what I mean.

It is not generally remembered, in spite of Mr. Upham's admirable work, that the great bulk of this evidence is what was called spectral. A girl, for example, was bewitched, and testified that the physical torture she was apparently undergoing was caused by the conduct of the apparition of one of the accused—an apparition providentially invisible to whoever was not bewitched. It was the acceptance by the court of this obviously worthless evidence that hanged the witches ; it was the throwing out of such evidence that brought the witch trials to a close. It was his momentary faith in such evidence—not in the horrible reality of witchcraft itself—that Samuel Sewall publicly repented in the Old South Church. And in analyzing the records of these old trials, we must put aside, once for all, every particle of this evidence, save as it tells against the witnesses themselves.

In a way, however, this evidence tells against the wit-

nesses themselves rather startlingly. It was often accompanied in full court, by conduct that went far to make judges and attendants believe it. I cite almost at random, a single example of what I mean. In the examination of Rebecca Nurse is this passage:¹

"Why should not you also be guilty for your apparition doth hurt also.

"Would you have me bely myself.

"She held her neck on one side, and accordingly so were the afflicted taken."

A moment later²—"Nurse held her neck on one side and Eliz. Hubbard (one of the sufferers) had her neck set in that posture whereupon another patient Abigail Williams, cried out, set up Goody Nurse's head, the maid's neck will be broke, and when some set up Nurse's head Aaron Wey. observed y^t Betty Hubbards was immediately righted."

This tells nothing whatever against Rebecca Nurse. What it tells against Betty Hubbard would have seemed a few years ago merely that she was a deliberate and unprincipled trickster. To-day, I think, it goes far to suggest a much less simple state of things: namely, that Betty Hubbard was a hypnotic subject, so far gone as to be instantly affected by the slightest suggestion from a person on whom her diseased attention was concentrated. And it is typical of things that occurred throughout the sessions of the witch-courts. I am no expert in hypnotism, but what little I have read and seen of it so exactly corresponds with so much that is in this witch-evidence that I should be gravely surprised if experts who examined the evidence did not find the evidence going far to suggest that almost all the bewitched were probably victims of hypnotic excesses.

¹I: 86-7. ²I: 87.

It is only in recent times, I believe, that careful study of the still mysterious and dangerous phenomena of hypnotism has tended to show that it depends far more on the subject than on the operator, and that a good subject, by careful concentration of attention, can hypnotize himself. That the bewitched sufferers at Salem often hypnotized themselves is highly probable. Here is another extract from the evidence—this time from one of those unaccountable confessions which have so baffled cool critics.¹

"Now Mary Warren fell into a fit, and some of the afflicted cried out that she was going to confess, but Goody Korey and Procter and his wife came in their apparition and struck her down and said she should tell nothing.

"Mary Warren continued a good space in a fit, that she did neither see, nor hear, nor speak.

"Afterwards she started up, and said I will speak and cried out, Oh ! I am sorry for it, I am sorry for it, and wringed her hands and fell a little while into a fit again and then came to speak, but immediately her teeth were set, and then she fell into a violent fit and cried out, Oh Lord help me ! Oh Good Lord save me !

"And then afterwards cried again, I will tell, I will tell and then fell into a dead fit again"—which continued until "she was ordered to be had out."

A little later she was "called in afterwards in private before magistrates and ministers.

"She said I shall not speak a word ; but I will I will speak Satan.—She saith she will kill me. Oh ! she says she owes me a spite and will claw me off.

"Avoid Satan, for the name of God Avoid and then fell into fits again ; and cried will ye, I will prevent ye in the name of God."—

But in spite of her will, her fits persisted and "her lips were bit so that she could not speak so she was sent away."

Within two days she made an elaborate, and apparently mendacious confession of all sorts of occult absurdity, beginning with the assertion that her master and mistress had forced her into witchcraft, making her sign a book, and that they had made her stick a pin into a puppet, and so on.

Without putting the least credence in this testimony against her employers, I am nevertheless very much struck by the likeness between this poor creature's conduct before the Salem magistrates and ministers, and the conduct of the trance-medium in Boston, who, as she was emerging from her trance, begged me to save her from the horrible creature she thought she saw in the corner. This medium was undoubtedly given to hypnotizing herself. How she had learned to do so I do not know. Is there not reason to guess that Mary Warren may have been given to hypnotizing herself, too; and that very possibly she may have been taught to do so?

In the midst of all this horrible confusion, then, there are glimpses of two of the stages of occultism to which I bore personal testimony. Is there any of the third, such as I dabbled in myself? Of automatic writing, I have found no trace: that experiment I conceive to be a very modern one. But here is what poor Giles Corey testified against his wife.¹—

"Last Satturday in the Evening Sitting by the fire my wife asked me to go to bed. I told her I would go to prayer and when I went to prayer I could not utter my desires w^h any sense, *not open my mouth to speake*,² my wife did perceive itt and came towards me and said she was coming to me. After this in a little space I did according

¹ I: 55-6. ²These italics are mine.

TO MY MEASURE attend the duty . . . My wife hath ben wont to sett up after I went to bed and I have perceived her to kneel down on the harth as if she were at prayer but heard nothing."

A mere question of temper, if you please; but if he had set about to describe an elementary hypnotic experiment, could he have said much otherwise? And is that kneeling figure at the hearth, in the flickering firelight of two centuries ago, quite godly in aspect?

Again¹: "John Blye Senior agett about 57 yeers and William Blye aged about 15 years both of Salem Testifieth and sayth yt being Imployed by Bridgitt Boshop Alies Oliuer of Salem to helpe take doune ye Cellar wall of The Owld house she formerly Lived in wee ye sd Deponents in holes in ye sd owld wall belonging to ye sd Cellar found seuerall popitts made up of Raggs And hoggs Brussells wth headles pins in Them. wth ye points outward and this was about Seaven years Last past."

Children's toys, to a nineteenth century mind. But all through the records of mediæval witchcraft and magic lie just such children's toys which the world believed very fatal engines of death. I spoke of that testimony the other day to a friend who happens to be—what I am far from being—an ardent believer in that prevalent mysticism called Christian Science. To me, I said, the evidence went a good way to show that somebody had actually been trying in Salem to see whether by sticking pins into a doll you could not torture the enemy that the doll represented: the practice certainly had existed in Europe, absurd as it must seem to us. To my surprise, my friend replied that to her it did not seem absurd at all: any believer in Christian Science, she went on, knew that by concentrating your mind on an absent person you could affect that person for good

or for ill ; and that while the actual sticking of pins into dolls could never directly hurt anything but the dolls, it could help a malevolent mind so to concentrate itself on the person a doll represented as to injure him with far less effort than when there was no doll to aid it ;—which view, she added, was the view of Paracelsus.

I mention that case just to remind you how curiously some of the educated minds of our own time are recurring to kinds of mysticism that have so long seemed purely superstitious ; how much more credible witchcraft is than it used to be, now that we see these honest, intelligent mystics all about us.

For only change the impulse of these very people from the pure one it generally is, to the base one that was held to actuate the witches, and you have at your very firesides not a few examples of what witches were. And do not the silenced husband of Martha Corey, and the pin-riddled dolls hidden in Bridget Bishop's cellar wall go at least a little way to suggest that perhaps they had made unholy experiments ?

Only a little way, I hasten to add. No one can be better aware than I that such evidence as I have offered here is very slight—at best not more than suggestive. Nor can any one know better than I what I cannot too earnestly repeat, that I have neither the scientific nor the historical learning that would be necessary to make anything I should say more than suggestive to better and wiser students. But this evidence, typical of much more that can be dug out of those bewildering old documents, will show you the sort of thing that has led me both to believe that there was abroad in 1692 an evil quite as dangerous as any still recognized crime, and to wonder whether some of the witches may not after all, in spite of the weakness and falsity of the evidence that hanged them, have deserved their hanging.

It remains for me to show why I believe this evil so

serious and the crime of whoever committed it in the seventeenth century so gross. I cannot do so better than by repeating some words I published a few months ago¹:—If, as modern science tends to show, human beings are the result of a process of evolution from lower forms of life, there must have been in our ancestral history a period when the intelligence of our progenitors was as different from the modern human mind as were their remote aquatic bodies from the human form we know to-day. It seems wholly conceivable, then, that in the remote psychologic past of our race there may have been in our ancestors certain powers of perception which countless centuries of disuse have made so rudimentary that in our normal condition we are not conscious of them. But if such there were, it would not be strange that, in abnormal states, the rudimentary vestiges of these disused powers of perception might sometimes be revived. If this were the case, we might naturally expect two phenomena to accompany such a revival: in the first place, as such powers of perception belong normally to a period in the development of our race when human society and moral law have not yet appeared, we should expect them to be intimately connected with a state of emotion that ignores the moral sense, and so to be accompanied by various forms of misconduct; in the second place, as our chief modern means of communication—articulate language—belongs to a period when human intelligence has assumed its present form, we should expect to find it inadequate for the expression of facts which it never professed to cover, and so we should expect such phenomena as we are considering to be accompanied by an erratic, impotent inaccuracy of statement, which would soon shade into something indistinguishable from

¹ In my *Life of Cotton Mather*, pp. 95-6.

deliberate falsehood. In other words, such phenomena would naturally involve, in whoever abandons himself to them, a mental and moral degeneracy which any one who believes in a personal devil would not hesitate to ascribe to the direct intervention of Satan.

Now what disposes me, scientifically a layman I cannot too earnestly repeat, to put faith in this speculation concerning occultism is that mental and moral degeneracy,—credulity and fraud,—seem almost invariably so to entangle themselves with occult phenomena that many cool-headed persons are disposed to assert the whole thing a lie. To me it does not seem so simple. I incline more and more to think that necromancers, witches, mediums—call them what you will—actually do perceive in the infinite realities about us things imperceptible to normal human beings; but that they perceive them only at a sacrifice of their higher faculties—mental and moral—not inaptly symbolized in the old tales of those who sell their souls.

If this be true, such an epidemic of witchcraft as came to New England in 1692 is as diabolical a fact as human beings can know: unchecked, it can really work mischief unspeakable. For unchecked it would mean that more and more human beings would give themselves up to deliberate, or perhaps instinctive, effort to retrace the steps by which human intelligence, in countless centuries, has slowly risen from the primitive consciousness of the brute creation.

To my mind, then, the fatally tragic phase of the witch trials is not that there was no evil to condemn, but that the unhappy victims of the trials were condemned literally on clairvoyant evidence. And what I have already said shows that in all probability those really guilty of the nameless crime I have tried to indicate were, in my opinion, not so often the witches as the bewitched.

But let us look at the matter a little more closely again. These wretched bewitched girls were in all probability victims of hypnotic excess. In all probability they had learned, willingly or unwillingly, to hypnotize themselves. But is there not a likelihood that first of all they may have been hypnotized by others? And is there not, in the records of those terrible days, some faint suggestion that among those who first dragged the wretched girls down may have been some of the accused? The actual charges are sometimes manifestly false, almost always utterly incredible,—lying, contradictory, vaporous,—but beneath them all there remains a something which would make me guess that not all of the accused believed themselves innocent.

Put yourself for a moment in the place of those petty New England Calvinists, born and bred under an iron creed that forbade all hope of salvation to any but the elect of a capricious God. Fancy yourself toiling for years in vain to make your human will agree with His, to find in yourself the divine marks of grace. Then, in a moment of despair, fancy yourself toying with occult experiment—not as a scientific observer of the nineteenth century, but as a creed-ridden zealot of the seventeenth, bound to believe that mysterious phenomena are the direct handiwork of either God or Satan. Fancy yourself finding that you could exercise over other and weaker wills than yours that power which, under the name of hypnotism, scientific folks are studying to-day, and not a few of them denouncing as terribly dangerous. Fancy yourself finding that the more you exercised this power the more your victims yielded to it. Remember the debasement and the fraud that come as a hardly resistible temptation to dabblers in occultism to-day. And then ask yourselves if any one, who yielded himself up in old Salem to

such temptations as these, could have doubted that, in the devil's mysterious way, he was doing the devil's chosen work.

I cannot assert a single one of the dead witches to have been such a figure as I have asked you to fancy. But I can assert that if any of them were by chance such a figure,—and it seems to me that careful study might go far to show that more than one of them may have been,—then the dreadful fate that came to him, though it came through evidence hopelessly weak and false, was his moral due.

I have said enough to suggest to you the view of Salem Witchcraft that has forced itself on me. From personal observation I have seen enough of modern occultism, of the lower kind, to believe it unholy. From the evidence of the witch-trials I have gathered hints enough to make me believe that beneath its horrible vaporous confusion lurks just such unholiness as I have seen in the flesh. And no one who knows a bit of the inner history of New England Puritanism can doubt that if this be true, then there were in old Salem men and women who had deliberately sinned against God. I have told all this in a manner that may well have seemed too personal, too assertive of myself. I have chosen to tell it thus deliberately. No one can be better aware than I that to be proved, such views as I have suggested need the full authority that should come from years of scientific and of historical research. No one can know better than I how far I am from such learning as should give my words authority. But sometimes, I think, a frank statement of how an old matter looks to a fresh eye that glances at it never so superficially, may suggest to eyes familiar with it, views that their very familiarity would have prevented them from seeing for themselves. Such a service as this is among the best that men of let-

ters can do for men of learning. And it is only as one who has tried to make himself a man of letters that I have earned the privilege of telling here not what is known of old Salem, but what seems to me perhaps knowable.

NOTE: It is interesting to reflect that if the views presented in this paper are valid, the witch trials, far from being abortive, may have accomplished a result of lasting importance in the history of New England. There was no more playing with occultism here, I think, until modern spiritualism arose, to be followed by the excessive interest in occult matters so notable within the last ten years. Is it not possible that the witch trials, surrounding the whole subject with horror, may actually have checked for more than a century the growth of a tendency which unchecked might gravely have demoralized our national character?

A GENEALOGICAL RECORD OF THE HOULTON OR HOLTON FAMILY OF DANVERS, MASS.

BY EBEN PUTNAM.

INDEX TO HEADS OF FAMILIES.

- | | |
|-------------------------|---------------------------|
| I JOSEPH HOULTON. | IV ANNA PUTNAM. |
| II JOSEPH HOULTON. | IV JUDGE SAMUEL HOLTON. |
| II BENJAMIN HOULTON. | IV CAPT. JAMES HOULTON. |
| II ELIZABETH BUXTON. | V LYDIA KETTELL. |
| II HENRY HOLTON. | V MARY PUTNAM. |
| II JAMES HOLTON. | V SARAH WEBSTER. |
| II SARAH NEEDHAM. | V JOSEPH HOULTON. |
| III JOSEPH HOULTON. | V LYMAN HOULTON. |
| III HANNAH FOWLS. | VI ELIAS WARNER KETTELL. |
| III SARAH FOWLS. | VI PORTER KETTELL. |
| III BENJAMIN HOULTON. | VI CAPT. HIRAM PUTNAM. |
| III JAMES HOLTON. | VI CAPT. PHILEMON PUTNAM. |
| III TIMOTHY HOLTON. | VI SARAH OSGOOD. |
| III EBENEZER HOLTON. | VI JAMES HOULTON. |
| III SAMUEL HOLTON. | VI POLLY WARNER. |
| III ABIGAIL FULLER. | VI SAMUEL HOULTON. |
| III JAMES HOLTON. | VI JOSEPH HOULTON. |
| III JOSEPH HOULTON. | VI LOUISA THOMPSON. |
| III SARAH FELTON. | VI LYMAN HOULTON. |
| III CAPT. JOHN HOLTON . | VI CAROLINE JEFFERDE. |
| IV SARAH FARRINGTON. | VII LYMAN HOULTON. |
| IV JOHN HOLTON. | |

A GENEALOGICAL RECORD OF THE HOULTON OR HOLTON FAMILY OF DANVERS, MASS.

I. 1 Joseph Houlton of Salem Village, born about 1621 ; died 30 May, 1705 ; married Sarah, widow of William Haynes, and daughter of Richard and Ann Ingersoll, born in County of Bedford, Eng. By William Haynes,¹ she had a son Thomas who lived at the Village, close by Houlton.

Children :

- 2 Joseph, b. —, 1652 ; bapt. 1st Ch. Salem, 22-3-1653.
- 3 Benjamin, b. 14-12-1657, bapt. 1st Ch. Salem, 20-4-1658.
- 4 Elizabeth, b. —, 1660 ; m. 7-8 mo.-1677, John Buxton.
- 5 Henry, b. —, 1662 ; bapt. 1st Ch. Salem, 24-3-1663, "of sister Holton."
- 6 James, b. —, 1665 ; bapt. 1st Ch. Salem, 20-3-1666.
- 7 John, b. —, 1667 ; bapt. 1st Ch. Salem, 23-6-1668.
- 8 Sarah, b. —, 1669 ; m. — Needham.

Joseph Houlton testified in 1669, that in 1641, he was a servant to Richard Ingersoll. He was forty-eight years of age in 1669. On the "1st 3^d mo. 1652" the town of Salem granted to Joseph "Houghton thirty acres to be layed out where most convenient to him." He chose a tract adjoining Ingersoll and Nathaniel Putnam, which brought him into the famous Allen-Putnam-Endicott lawsuit concerning the bounds of the Bishop farm. In 1669, Nathaniel

¹ Wm. Haynes has erroneously been described as brother of Gov. John Haynes of Connecticut. Gov. Haynes had but one brother, Emmanuel.

and John Putnam, were appointed to lay out eight acres to Joseph "Houghton" and reported, "we have bounded Mr. Allen's land and Joseph Houghton's on the north. Mr. Endicott's land on the east" etc. "to his own bound tree standing between Job Swinnerton and himself at the north-west corner." He lived a little south of the present meeting house at the Centre, and about him his sons settled, except James who had his house by his father-in-law's, at the foot of Felton Hill. Freeman, 22 March 1689-90; same day as his son Joseph. During the witchcraft troubles he was drawn in with the multitude. He and others of his family are among the signers of petitions in favor of Rebecca Nurse and John Proctor. Upham calls him a most worthy and respectable man. (See vol. 1, p. 147 of Upham's Salem Witchcraft.)

II. 2 Joseph Houlton (*Joseph*), yeoman, of Salem Village, born there 1652; died 1732; married Hannah, daughter of Samuel Eborne, Sen., of the Village. She died in 1743.

Children :

9 Joseph, b. 31 Aug., 1673.

10 Hannah, b. ———; m. Joseph Fowls of Salem.

11 Sarah, b. 4 Mar., 1688-9; d. Charlestown, of small pox, 21 Nov., 1721; m. 30 Nov., 1705, Ebenezer, son of Peter and Mary (Carter) Fowls of Charlestown.

Joseph Houlton was a soldier in Captain Gardner's company at the Narragansett fight, and was wounded. Joseph Houlton's house was nearly opposite the "training field" at the Centre. His will is dated 27 Dec., 1729; proved 18 Jan., 1732. In it he mentions his wife Hannah, granddaughter Hannah Fowls, grandson Joseph Fowls, who is to have his house and lands, granddaughter Hannah Houlton, granddaughter Mary Prince, grandson Ebenezer

Fowls, to whom all rights in lands to be granted for services in Narragansett fight, granddaughter Sarah Fowls. The will of the widow Hannah is dated 24 Mar., 1734-5; and proved 13 Mar., 1743. She mentions granddaughters Hannah Fowls, Hannah Cressy, Mary Prince, Sarah Fowls; grandsons Joseph and Ebenezer Fowls.

II. 3 Benjamin Houlton (*Joseph*), yeoman, of Salem Village, born 14 Dec., 1657; died 17 Sept., 1689. Will dated 16 Sept., 1689, proved 25 Mar., 1689-90. He married Sarah ———, who married again 1 July, 1706, as his second wife, Capt. Benjamin, son of Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Hutchinson) Putnam. (See History of the Putnam Family, page 58.)

Child:

12 Benjamin, b. 14 Jan., 1689-90.

Benjamin Houlton, although dead two years, was destined to act a prominent part in the witchcraft delusion. His sickness had been sudden and under peculiar circumstances. During the witchcraft trials his widow testified, but entirely without malice, against Rebecca Nurse. It seems that Benjamin Houlton's fences being down his cattle strayed into the Nurse enclosure and that a little trouble arose. Immediately upon returning to the house, he became suddenly ill and never recovered. At times he was blind. (For full information in regard to this case see Upham's Witchcraft.) His residence was next south to his father; the Judge Holton house is near, or on, the site of Benjamin Houlton's house.

II. 4 Elizabeth Buxton (*Joseph*), born 1660; married 7-8 mo., 1677, John,¹ son of Anthony and Elizabeth Buxton, as his second wife. He died, aged seventy-one,

¹ His first wife was Mary Small whom he married 30 Mar., 1663, and by whom he had Mary, b. 3-7-1669 who married Samuel Goodell.

16 May, 1715. They were among the few people who were not carried away by the prevailing excitement in 1692. They lived in the western part of the town near Ipswich River.

Children, born in Salem :

- 13 Joseph, b. 24 Sept., 1678.
- 14 Sarah, b. 9 Dec., 1680.
- 15 Anthony, b. 24 Dec., 1682.
- 16 Hannah, b. 20 Jan., 1685.
- 17 Rachel, b. 6 May, 1688.
- 18 Ebenezer, b. 20 June, 1690.
- 19 Lydia, b. 16 Oct., 1692.
- 20 Benjamin, b. 10 Mar., 1694-5.
- 21 James, b. 28 Sept., 1698.
- 22 Amos, b. 12 Feb., 1700-1.
- 23 Jonathan, b. 10 Nov., 1706.
- 24 Margaret, bapt. 28 June, 1713.

II. 5 Henry Holton (*Joseph*), of Salem Village, yeoman, born 1662; died 1746 or 1747 (old record); married 4 Mar., 1688-9, Abigail, daughter of Thomas and Hannah (Moulton) Flint, born 27 June, 1668; baptized 12 July, 1691; died 28 Feb., 1758. They lived on the northern end of the grant to his father, lying between Putnam and Nurse.

Children :

- 26 James, b. 22 Jan., 1689-90 (20 Jan. Salem Rec.).
- 27 Timothy, b. 15 May, 1693.
- 28 Hannah, b. 13 July, 1696 (1695 Salem Rec.); m. —, 1714, pub. 6 Nov., 1714, Stephen, son of John and Elizabeth Flint, of Middleton, b. 29 Dec., 1687; d. about 1753. (See Flint Genealogy.)
- 29 Ebenezer, b. 11 Apr., 1698 (1699 Salem Rec.)
- 30 Samuel, b. 6 Apr., 1703.
- 31 Abigail, b. 6 May, 1705; bapt. 12 May, 1706; d. in inf.
- 32 Abigail, b. 22 June, 1708; m. 16 Mar., 1727-8, Jacob Fuller, junr. of Salem.
- 33 Elizabeth, b. 1 Sept., 1712. "Abrah Kemball of Wenham & Eliza Houlton of Salem" published 26 Apr., 1729.

II. 6 James Holton (*Joseph*), of Salem Village,

yeoman, born 1665 ; died 1722 ; married, previous to 1685, Ruth, daughter of Nathaniel and Mary (Skelton) Felton, baptized 29 Oct., 1648. They lived near Pike and Whipple's in Peabody, on land given by Nathl. Felton. Married, second, 4 Nov., 1706, Mary, daughter of Eleazer and Sarah Lindsey of Lynn ; baptized (adult) at South Precinct, 6 May, 1722 ; born 10 Mar., 1679-80. She married, second, 22 Aug., 1723, William Stacey, of Marblehead, shoreman. They removed to Boston about 1728.

Children :

- 34 Mary, b. 11 Sept., 1707 ; m. 14 Dec., 1725 (1 Dec., Co. Rec.) Ebenezer, son of Thorndike and Hannah (Felton¹) Proctor. b. 16 Aug., 1702.
- 35 James, b. 16 Jan., 1708-9.
- 36 Joseph, b. 30 June, 1710-11.
- 37 Ruth, b. 24 Jan., 1712-13 ; m. prior to 1731, Samuel Johnson, of Lynn.
- 38 Sarah, b. 10 April, 1715 ; d. 15 Dec., 1790 ; m. 14 Nov., 1736, David, son of Ebenezer and Mehitable Felton, b. 1711 ; d. 20 Mar., 1792. David Felton² was a carpenter and joiner ; moved to New Salem, about 1740.
- 39 John, b. 7 Mar., 1716-17.

James Houlton, and his wife Ruth, were among the signers to a paper giving a good character to John and Elizabeth Proctor, who were accused of witchcraft in 1692. He was selectman of Salem for many years. In his house, in 1708, Mrs. Catharine Dealand kept school. A few years later a school house was erected in the Village. In his will dated 4 Mar., 1719, proved 10 Dec., 1722, he mentions wife Mary, son James to have the homestead and some lands in Lynn ; son Joseph to have the lands in Salem which James senior had from his father, also land in Marblehead. To his daughters, Ruth, Sarah and Mary he gives the schoolhouse and orchard until marriage, when it shall revert to James.

In the inventory of his estate, a negro woman named

¹ Widow of Samuel Endicott, b. 16 Oct., 1702.

² See Felton Genealogy.

Hagar, and a male negro child, Adam, aged about one month, are valued at £60. Inventory taken 20 Jan., 1726.

II. 7 John Holton (*Joseph*), of Salem, cooper and weaver, born —, 1667; died —; will dated 2 Feb., 1703, proved 3 Apr., 1721; married at Topsfield, 16 Jan., 1688, Mary Star, who married, second, 3 Oct., 1723 (8 Oct., Co. Rec.), John Rea of Salem.

John Holton styles himself "weaver" in deeds, and "cooper" in will. In this latter instrument he mentions wife Mary; his house, lands, etc., to Joseph, son of his sister Elizabeth Buxton.

He lived just north of his father's, between him and his half brother, Thomas Haynes.

II. 8 Sarah Needham (*Joseph*), born —, 1659; married, — Needham. I have been unable to find any record of the marriage of Sarah Houlton or any proof as to which Needham she married, but from certain circumstantial evidence I think she was the first wife of Anthony Needham, junior.

The Needhams have from early times owned at Needham's Corner, about a mile southwesterly from the Houlton estate.

II. 9 Joseph Houlton (*Joseph, Joseph*), born in Salem Village, 31 Aug., 1678; died —, 1708; married —, Susanna who, in 1708, lived at Boston, from which place she writes to the court at Salem, requesting that Mr. Pelatiah Whittemore of Portsmouth, the principal creditor of the estate, be appointed administrator, which was accordingly done, 30 Dec., 1708.

Children:

- 40 Hannah, b. about 1708; d. 31 Mar., 1783; æ. 74; m. as his 2nd wife, 25 Apr., 1734, Joseph Cressy of Rial side, Beverly, b. 19 June, 1696; d. Mar., 1767. (See Cressy Genealogy in N. E. Historic Genealogical Register.)

III. 10 Hannah Fowls (*Joseph, Joseph*), born ———; administration on her estate to her husband 21 Mar., 1747; married ———, Joseph Fowls, of Salem, husbandman.

Children :

41 Joseph.

42 Sarah, upwards of 14, in July, 1750. Guardianship to Samuel Holton.

43 Hannah, under 14, 23 Feb., 1746. Guardianship to Nathaniel Brown.

III. 11 Sarah Fowls (*Joseph, Joseph*), born 4 Mar., 1688–9; died at Charlestown of small pox, 21 Nov., 1721; married at Salem Village, 30 Nov., 1705, Ebenezer, son of Peter and Mary (Carter) Fowls of Charlestown, baptized 30 (born 27) Jan., 1684. He was a tanner.

Children :

44 Hannah, bapt. Salem Village, 18 May, 1707.

45 Mary, bapt. Salem Village, 27 Mar. 1709; m. (pub. 5 Mar., 1728–9) previous to 1729, Robert, son of Joseph and Mary (Robinson) Prince. They removed to Pomfret, Conn. (See Prince Family of Danvers, these Collections, Vol. 27.)

46 Ebenezer, bapt. Charlestown, 18 Apr., 1714.

47 Sarah, bapt. Charlestown, 9 Dec., 1716.

III. 12 Capt. Benjamin Houlton (*Benjamin, Joseph*), yeoman, of Salem Village, born 14 Jan., 1689–90; died ———; married, first, 13 July, 1708, Lydia Leech; married, second, 25 Nov., 1736, Elizabeth, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth (Porter) Putnam, a sister to Gen. Israel Putnam, and widow of Jonathan Putnam, born 12 April, 1695; she married, third, 7 Nov., 1745, Edward Carlton of the district of Haverhill, N. H.

Children :

- 48 Sarah, bapt. Mar., 1709-10; m. 12 Nov., 1730, John Farrington, of Andover.
 49 Ruth, bapt. 13 July, 1712; m. 5 Jan., 1737-8, Abraham Goodell.
 50 Lydia, bapt. 2 Sept., 1716.
 51 Benjamin, b. 4 May, 1718.
 52 Israel, bapt. 19 Mar., 1720-1.
 53 Elizabeth, bapt. 7 July, 1723.
 54 John, b. —, 1726; bapt. 26 Mar., 1727-8.
 55 James, bapt. 27 July, 1729.
 56 Mary, bapt. 19 Sept., 1731; guardianship to Abraham Goodell, 23 Sept., 1745. A Mary Holton was m. at Andover, to Humphrey Holt, jr., 30 Nov., 1749.

In the inventory of his estate a negro child about eleven months old, is valued at £2—11—0. He also had £2—19—0, of silver. Of his children all but Lydia and Benjamin are mentioned in his will dated 8 Sept. 1744, and proved 29 Oct., 1744. "My trusty friend and Kinsman, Samuel Holton, gent. of Salem" to be executor.

III. 26 James Holton (*Henry, Joseph*), of ———, born there 22 Jan., 1689-90; living 1728; married Ruth ———.

III. 27 Timothy Holton (*Henry, Joseph*), born 15 May, 1693; married 7 Mar., 1715-16, Keziah Rea, died 14 June, 1724; he married, second, Mary ———.

Children :

- 57 John, b. Salem Village, 19 Sept., 1717.
 58 Timothy, b. Salem Village, 5 Sept., 1719.
 59 Nathan, b. Sutton, 21 Mar., 1732.
 60 Kezia, b. Sutton, 4 July, 1734.
 61 Ebenezer, b. Sutton, 7 Oct., 1736.

Timothy sold his house and land in Salem to his brother Ebenezer, 5 Mar., 1722-3, and on 12 Apr., 1727, bought land in Sutton, where he settled. He was town clerk of Sutton from 1730 for several years.

III. 29 Ebenezer Holton (*Henry, Joseph*), born in Salem Village, 11 Apr., 1698; died ———, in Marblehead; married at Lynn, 20 Feb., 1722, Eunice Collins of Lynn. In 1723, he bought his brother's home place in Danvers, but sold it 9 Mar., 1731, to Elizabeth, wife of Joseph Cross, mariner. He had removed to Lynn at that time. His will was made in Marblehead, 14 Mar., 1731–2, proved 27 July, 1732. In this he styles himself "housewright." Deacon John Lewis of Lynn, in his diary under date of "14–5mo 1732," mentions the death of "cousin" Ebenezer Holton.

III. 30 Samuel Holton, Esq. (*Henry, Joseph*), of Salem Village, born 6 Apr., 1703; died 18 Jan., 1777; married, first, at Wenham, 22 Jan., 1728, Anna Edwards, of Wenham, who died 18 Sept., 1729; married, second (published 28 Apr., 1732), Hannah, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Weld) Gardner, born ———, 1711, died 7 Mar., 1762; married, third, Mary ———, who survived him.

Child by Anna:

62 Anna, b. 4 Sept., 1729; pub. to David Putnam, jr., 17 Apr., 1745.

Children by Hannah:

63 Infant, b. and d. 14 Feb., 1734.

64 Lydia, b. 4 Aug., 1735; m. 6 June, 1754, Dr. Jonathan, son of Dr. Jonathan and Mary (Porter) Prince, b. Oct., 1734; d. s. p. 11 Dec., 1759. Buried at Beaver Brook. (See Prince Genealogy.)

65 Samuel, b. 9 June, 1738.

66 John, b. 6 Apr., 1745; d. 6 Nov., 1745.

Samuel Holton was held in the highest esteem and was a most kindly and generous gentleman. Like many others of this family he owned slaves. His negro Silas died 14 Feb., 1760.

Will dated 8 July, 1776; proved 26 Mar., 1777, men-

tions wife Mary, grandson David Putnam, granddaughter Lydia Holton "all wearing apparell that was my daughter Princes'."

III. 32 Abigail Fuller (*Henry, Joseph*), born 22 June, 1708; died 23 Nov., 1789; married 16 Mar., 1727-8, Jacob, son of Jacob and Mary (Bacon) Fuller, and grandson of Thomas and Elizabeth (Tidd) Fuller. He was born in Middleton, in 1700; and died there 17 Oct., 1777.

Children, born in Middleton :

- 67 Elisha, b. 3 Apr., 1739; d. 12 Jan., 1801, m. 28 Nov., 1752, Elizabeth Putnam of Sutton, who died Jan., 1803.
- 68 Ezra, b. 8 Nov., 1731; d. unm. 1763.
- 69 Abigail, b. 22 Apr., 1734; d. 22 Apr., 1829; m. 8 Feb., 1770, Joseph Bradstreet of Topsfield.
- 70 Elizabeth, b. 22 Apr., 1734; d. 2 Oct., 1822; m. 25 Dec., 1765, Ebenezer Kimball of Amherst, N. H. who died 17 Feb., 1821.
- 71 Sarah, b. 30 June, 1737; m. 23 May, 1786, Samuel Deveraux of Marblehead.
- 72 Timothy (Rev.), b. 18 May, 1739; m. 1770, Sarah, dau. Rev. Abraham Williams of Sandwich. Rev. Timothy Fuller graduated from Harvard in 1760 and was the first minister at Princeton. He was the grandfather of Margaret (Fuller) Ossoli.
- 73 Mehitable, b. Dec., 1742; m. 24 Dec., 1771, William Foster, of Andover.
- 74 Holten, b. 4 June, 1745; d. 9 Dec., 1767, of putrid fever.
- 75 Jacob, b. 3 Jan., 1748; d. 20 May, 1799; m., 1st, Margaret Deveraux; m., 2nd, 26 May, 1795, Jerusha Upton of Boxford. She m., 2d, Samuel Small of Danvers, whose first wife was Lucy, dau. of Ezra Putnam. See p. 171 Putnam Gen.
- 76 David, b. 14 July, 1751; d. 6 Nov., 1821. He married his niece Abigail, dau. of Ebenezer and Elizabeth (Fuller) Kimball who d. 5 Dec., 1838; their dau. Abigail m. Richard Osborne of Salem. David was a physician in Middleton.

Will of Jacob Fuller is dated 17 Oct., 1767; proved 4 Jan., 1768; he makes a liberal provision for his wife and children. To his daughter Abigail, he gives a negro girl

named Pegg, and to his wife two negro girls named Rose and Jean. He lived upon the farm now in the possession of Benjamin P. Richardson.

III. 35 James Holton (*James, Joseph*), born 16 Jan., 1708-9; died in 1731; married (published 8 Aug., 1730), 1730, Hannah Holton.

No children. His widow Hannah petitions 20 Dec., 1731, that as her husband died intestate, administration be granted to Skelton Felton, who had been his guardian in youth. 29 Oct., 1732, Joseph Holton, brother of deceased, is appointed in place of Felton. The widow's dower set off 5 June, 1732.

III. 36 Joseph Houlton (*James, Joseph*), born 30 June, 1710-11; died ———; married (published 6 Mar., 1730-31), 1731, Rebecca, daughter of Skelton and Hepzibah (Sheldon) Felton, baptized 17 Feb., 1714.

Children :

77 Mary, born in Hopkinton, 1 May, 1731; m. James Craigen of New Salem.

78 Sarah, b. 13 Aug., 1732; living 1805; m. in New Salem 24 Nov., 1760, James, son of David and Sarah (Houlton) Felton, bapt. 8 Oct., 1738; d. in 1804.

79 Ruth, b. 2 Mar., 1734-5; m. ——— Ballard of New Salem.

80 James, b. 1 July, 1736.

81 Elizabeth, b. probably in New Salem; m. William Willson.

82 Hannah, b. probably in New Salem; m. Job Smith.

83 Nancy, b. probably in New Salem; m. William Kellogg.

Joseph Holton was a cordwainer. He was the first of this family to stir far away from Salem, first settling at Hopkinton, then returning to settle his brother's estate, and finally settling at New Salem.

III. 38 Sarah Felton (*James, Joseph*), born 10 April, 1715; died 15 Dec., 1790; married 14 Nov., 1736,

David, son of Ebenezer and Mehitable Felton, born in 1711; died 20 Mar., 1792.

Children :

84 James, b. in Salem 8 Oct., 1738; m. Sarah Holton.

85 Ebenezer, b. in 1741; bapt. in New Salem, — Sept., 1743; m. Hannah Page.

86 David, bapt. May —, 1745.

David Felton was a carpenter and accompanied his father and brother to New Salem, where they were among the first settlers. This was about 1740.

III. 39 Capt. John Holton (*James, Joseph*), mariner, of Salem, born 7 Mar., 1716–17; died about 1770. Administration on his estate to widow Lydia 4 Sept., 1770; married at Wenham, 25 Sept., 1751, Lydia Gott of Wenham. Perhaps Lydia Holton was the "widow Lydia Holton" who married 17 May, 1779, Samuel Field of Salem, who married again, — April, 1781, Sarah Burgess of Danvers.

Children :

87 Lydia, bapt. in Salem, 26 Aug., 1753.

88 ? John.

89 ? Hannah, m. 2 June, 1784, Samuel Dale.

90 ? James, one of the crew of the brigantine *Rising States* captured by the *Terrible* 15 Apr., 1777; confined in Forton prison 14 June, 1777.

IV. 48 Sarah Farrington (*Benjamin, Benjamin, Joseph*), baptized, in Salem Village, Mar., 1709–10; married 12 Nov., 1739, John Farrington of Andover, perhaps son of Edward and Martha Farrington, if so born 29 July, 1693. Will made 9 May, 1777, probated 7 Feb., 1786. His wife was then deceased. He mentions his grandchildren Ebenezer, Ephraim, Hannah and Sarah Abbott.

Children, born at Andover :

91 John, mentioned in his father's will 1777, "for many years absent if he return."

- 92 Lydia, b. 24 Oct., 1735, d. previous to 1777; m. 1 Jan., 1754, Ebenezer ——— Abbott, 4th, probably son of Ephraim and Sarah Abbott. Ch.: Hannah, b. 27 Jan., 1752. Lydia, b. 18 June, 1754. Ebenezer, b. 15 Jan., 1757. Jethro, b. 18 Apr., 1761. Theodore, b. 10 Sept., 1763. Sarah, b. 7 Dec., 1765. Ephraim.
- 93 Benjamin, b. 20 Sept., 1737; m. Sarah ———. He died prev. to 1777 leaving Benjamin, John, Sarah, Lydia.
- 94 Sarah, b. 4 Feb., 1740.
- 95 Martha, b. 5 Oct., 1741; m. Ephraim Swan, jr. She was a widow in 1777.
- 96 Sarah, b. 30 Dec., 1743.
- 97 Phebe, } b. 20 Feb., 1748; m. Michael Parker.
98 Hannah, } m. John Kimball.
- 99 Stephen, b. 24 Apr., 1751.
- 100 Apphia, b. 8 Mar., 1756; m. Robert Swan.

IV. 57 John Holton (*Timothy, Henry, Joseph*), born in Salem Village 19 Sept., 1717; died in Sutton 13 May, 1760; married 1 Oct., 1747, Mrs. Ann Rawson. Children:

- 101 Anne, b. 13 July, 1749.
102 Sarah, b. 20 May, 1752.
103 Mary, b. 9 Aug., 1754.
104 Abigail, b. — Nov., 1757.

IV. 58 Timothy Holton (*Timothy, Henry, Joseph*), born in Salem Village 5 Sept., 1719; died in Sutton, Mass.,; married 24 Feb., 1742, Susanna Putnam.

Children, born in Sutton:

- 105 Kezia, b. 16 Nov., 1743; m. 29 Nov., 1768, Solomon Cook.
106 Timothy, b. 1 May, 1745.
107 Elisha, b. 17 Feb., 1752.
108 Susanna, b. — Nov., 1755; m. 29 Aug., 1779, Benjamin Cogswell.
109 Sarah, b. 20 May, 1758.

IV. 62 Anna Putnam (*Samuel, Henry, Joseph*), born in Salem Village 4 Sept., 1729; died 25 Sept., 1763; married — May, 1745 (published 27 April, 1745), David,

son of Jonathan and Lydia (Potter) Putnam, baptized 8 Sept., 1706; died 3 Feb., 1860.

Children, born in Danvers :

110 Eunice, bapt. 31 Mar., 1750-1; d. previous to 1760.

111 David, b. 15 July, 1755; d. 12 Aug., 1825; m. Eleanor Haskell.

112 Houlton, bapt. 28 Aug., 1757; d. previous to 1760.

David Putnam, jr., was of Danvers. In his will dated 8 Jan., 1760, proved 31 Mar., 1760, styles himself yeoman; mentions his wife Anna and son David. See "History of the Putnam Family."

IV. 65 Judge Samuel Holton (*Samuel, Henry, Joseph*) born 9 June, 1738; died 2 Jan., 1816; married (published 4 Mar., 1758, Mary, daughter of Philemon and Mary (Prince) Warner, who died — Aug., 1815.

Children, born in Danvers :

113 Lydia, b. 26 Jan., 1759; m. 14 Oct. 1777, John Kettle.

114 Mary, b. 26 June, 1760; m. 21 Sept., 1784, Jethro Putnam.

115 Sarah, b. 12 Aug., 1763; m. 30 Aug., 1781, Luke Webster.

116 A son died young.

Judge Holton studied medicine with Dr. Jonathan Prince of Danvers; but the stirring times of the Revolution were at hand and, his hearing being impaired, he practically abandoned the practice of medicine devoting his energies to the service of his country. During the war no one was more active than he in obtaining money and men, forwarding supplies, etc. As a member of the council of 1775, he assumed a great deal of the work of that body.

He was elected to Congress and at one time presided. After these active labors he was glad to accept the position of Judge of Probate for Essex County. For extended biography of this patriot see these Collections, Vol. 4. He lived at the "Centre" on the same estate

owned by successive generations of his family from their first settlement at Salem Village. "For many years he was an eminent physician of Danvers, a member of the legislature previous to the Revolution, and one of the most zealous patriots of his day. He was a delegate to the Essex County Convention in 1774, served in the Provincial Congress of 1774-5, was a member of the Committee of Safety of July 1776, and of the Superior Executive Council. He was a delegate to frame the Confederation of 1777, a delegate to Congress in 1778-83, and again in 1793-5, and a member of the State Constitutional convention of 1789. He was a judge of probate from 1796 till 1814, a member of the Council twenty-seven years, and a councillor of the Massachusetts Medical Society." *Vide* Appleton's Cyclopædia of American Biography, Vol. III, p. 245.

IV. 80 Capt. James Holton (*Joseph, James, Joseph*), born in Hopkinton 1 July, 1736; married, in New Salem, Lois ———.

Children :

117 Molly, bapt. — June, 1760; m. — May, 1773, John Ganson.

118 Joseph, bapt. — June, 1760; m. Sarah Putnam.

119 Eunice, bapt. — June, 1760; m. — Nov., 1778, Joel Dickinson.

120 Susanna, bapt. — May, 1763.

121 ? Lucinda, b. ——— ; m. — Jan., 1781, Nahum Fairbanks.

122 Lyman.

(*To be continued.*)

REVOLUTIONARY LETTERS FROM MSS. IN
THE ESSEX INSTITUTE.

"To Joseph Sprague Esq. first Major of the first Regt. in
Essex.

You are hereby directed & required, in pursuance of
an Act of the General Court of this State, immediately to
cause the several Companies, consisting of training Band
& Alarm Lists, in the Town of Salem to be mustered,
& the Terms of Congress, with the additional Encourage-
ment of Court aforesaid, to be made publick & to order
the commissioned officers of said Companies to inlist as
many men as will, on the Term & Encouragement above
mentioned, voluntarily enter the service of their Country
and that they make a return to you by the eighteenth of
this instant of the men who shall be thus enlisted, an ex-
act Roll of which men make a Return to me, specifying
the companies to which they belong, by the nineteenth of
the same month.

Hereof fail not. Given under my hand at Lynn this 4th
of Febr an^o Do 1777.

JNO. FLAGG, Lieut Col.

To Capt. Rich. Ward.

In pursuance of the Act of the General Court of this
date you are hereby Require^d to order the Company under

your Command, Consisting of the training band & Alarm List to appear with there Arms in School street tomorrow at 10 o'clock A. M. for the purpose of Inlisting a number of Men, Agreeable to the Instructions you have Rec^d from General Court.

JOSEPH SPRAGUE, Major.

Salem, Feb. 6th, 1777.

"Order, addressed to Capt. Jona Gardner jr.

"To Capt. Jona Gardner

In pursuance of an Act of the General Court of this State you are hereby Required to order the Company under y^r Command Consisting of the Training band & Alarm List to appear with there Arms in School Street on Monday next at 10 o'clock A. M. for the purpose of Inlisting a number of Men agreeable to the Instructions you have Rec'd from the General Court—& make a Return to me of y^r doing by ye of this Instant.

Salem, Feby 6, 1777

JOSEPH SPRAGUE, Major.

"Copy of a letter addressed to Major Joseph Sprague in Salem."

"Sir,

I have just received orders from Brigadier Farley to hold this Regiment in readiness to march to a Moment's Notice, to whatever place I may be ordered: you are

therefore hereby ordered to give Notice to the Militia in the Town of Salem to be in readiness accordingly, hereof you will not fail.

J. FLAGG, Lt. Col.

Lynn, 23 Feb. 1777.

The Brigadier informs me that the Council gave him Intelligence yesterday that 40 sail of the Enemies ships have been seen standing towards Rhoad Island.

MAJOR SPRAGUE."

Copy of a letter addressed to "Major Joseph Sprague Esq. Salem."

"Boston, Aug 7, 1777

Sir,

You have here Inclosed an order on the Board of War to Deliver to you or your Order one Brass Field Piece four pounder With all the Apparatus Necessary for Service and the Sooner you send for the same the Better. From

Your Hum^{ble} Ser^t

MICHAEL FARLEY, Brig."

TO MAJOR JOSEPH SPRAGUE.

Salem, April 30, 1777

"To Mr Rich^d Manning.

You being Detached by Col. Pickering as a Soldier to march to the State of Rhode Island to Reinforce the troops under the Command of General Spencer you are hereby ordered to appear in School street next Friday morning

at 8 o'clock with a good firelock Accoutrements & Blanket agreeable to a Late Resolve of the General Court there to Join the Company & Receive further orders from Capt. Joseph Hiller, hereof fail not as you would avoid the penalty of ye Law.

JOSEPH SPRAGUE, Major.

Letter addressed to Maj. Jos. Sprague of Salem, by Major Hiller, who was subsequently Collector of the Port of Salem under Washington.

"Camp before Newport,

Aug. 21, 1778.

Dear Sir,

Tho' I have not wrote you since I have been upon the Island, I desired Mrs. Hiller to present you with the general Orders &c., which I enclosed to her, that if there was anything worthy of observation you might be acquainted with it. She informs me you have seen them.

It is peculiarly regretted that you was not here when the alteration in Col. Thorndike's Regiment took place as you could have been appointed by Gen^l Sullivan Colonel with general approbation. I should have had the pleasure of being with you, just what we have so often wished, it is a good Regiment, & consists of near four hundred men,—but whatever is, is right. With pleasure I can assure you the French Fleet arrived last night, except one eighty gun ship. The Admiral dismasted and lost her Rudder, they have taken four Frigates & one Bomb Kitch from the Fleet they pursued which (it is said) was Lord Howe's. The Marquis is gone on Board this morning, we expect further particulars on his Return. 2 or 3 days past the Enemy

have kept up a pretty Brisk cannonade upon our works, today they are much more peaceable. Deserters continue to come out in greater or less numbers every night. Last night one of their Centinels was taken and bro't into our Camp. I hope to be able in a few days to give you some more important intelligence from the Haven of our wishes, till which, with greatfull affection to your Lady & yourself

I am Dear Sir,

Your Humb^l Servant,

J. HILLER.

Excuse everything. I revise nothing in Camp, that is not military :''

HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS
OF THE
ESSEX INSTITUTE.

VOL. XXIX. OCT., NOV., DEC., 1892. NOS. 10, 11, 12.

SOLDIERS IN THE FRENCH WAR FROM ESSEX
COUNTY, 1755-1761.

COPIED FROM MASSACHUSETTS ARCHIVES BY EBEN PUTNAM.

Field and Staff Officers of Col. Plaisted's Regiment,
1756.

Ichabod Plaisted, Salem, Colonel, enlisted 18 Feb., 1756,
discharged 11 Jan., 1757.

James Frye, Lieutenant Colonel, enlisted 18 Feb., 1756, dis-
charged 30 Oct., 1756.

William Thompson, Major, enlisted 18 Feb., 1756, discharged
2 Dec., 1756.

Joseph Swain, Chaplain.

Miles Whitworth, Surgeon.

John Calef, Surgeon, left at Albany, enlisted 18 Feb., 1756,
discharged 19 Jan., 1757.

Ward Noyes, Surgeon Mate.

Joseph Peabody, Commissary.

James Allen, Adjutant.

Samuel Cashmore, Armourer, died 14 Dec.

Samuel Brown, Asst. Armourer.

170 SOLDIERS IN THE FRENCH WAR FROM ESSEX CO.

List of effective men in Col. Ichabod Plaisted's Essex Regiment, reviewed by Richard Reed, muster master.

Marblehead, Oct. 2, 1755.

May it please your honor.

Sir: have here enclosed a list of the men and arms reviewed by me in the County of Essex, which are effective men, and there fire arms strong and substantial, and fit for service.

I am yr. honoars

most obid^d, most humble Svr.,

RICHARD REED.

Samuel Larrabee.	Peter Smith.
John Coleburn.	William Buckston.
John Larrabee.	Jonn Clemont.
Isaac Reed, Jr.	John Pitcher.
Ebenezer Hart.	Thomas Flint.
Philip Legro.	Samuel Marshall.
George Hutchinson.	William Curtis.
Asa Dustin.	Alexander Campell.
Nathaniel Woodman.	Jeremiah Tarbox.
Uziel Puttman.	Daniel Nurse.
Samuel Verry.	Thomas Smith.
William Martin.	John Mansfield.
Thomas Goldthwait.	Samuel Flint.
Daniel Gloyd.	Andrew Fuller.
John Symonds.	John Leech, Jr.
George Spence.	Charles Vanerford.
Nathaniel Eustis.	James Boad.
Francis Smith.	Isaac Verry.
James Meacham. ¹	Nicholas Steal. ¹
Peter Woodbery, Sr.	Abraham Parrot.
James Ford.	Henry Herrick.
Samuel Reed.	William Hacker, Jr.
Jonathan Marble.	John Lovit.

¹ Perhaps Heal.

John Puttman.	Paul Chace.
Jonathan Majray.	William Smith.
Charles Downing.	John Holt, 4th.
Samuel Marston.	James Poor.
John Davidson.	Samuel Jennison.
Samuel Hutchinson.	Samuel Crowell.
Lewis Charde.	John Wakefield.
Eliphalet Taylor.	Dennis Murphy.

The other Essex County Regiments reported upon by Reed were commanded by

Col. Richard Saltonstall.	Col. John Greenleaf.
Col. Jacob Fowle.	Col. Thomas Berry.

A muster-roll of the company¹ commanded by William Flint of Reading, in Regiment of Ichabod Plaisted, mustered 7 May, 1756.

WILLIAM FLINT, *Captain.*

ELEAZER LYNSEY, *Lieutenant.*

JAMES POOL, *Ensign.*

Sergeants.

Corporals.

Ephraim Kidder.	Timothy Bancroft.
Charles Massen.	Samuel Hawkes.
Jacob Davis.	Samuel Tarbox.
Richard Newhall.	

Jonathan Mackintier, *Clerk.*

Reuben Gould, *Drummer.*

Privates.

James Fain.	Joseph Breed,
Daniel Gowing.	Nathan Steward.
John Mead.	Joseph Williams.
John Walker.	John Breeden.
Edward Thomas.	John Merriam.
William Sheldon.	Isaac Mitcham.
Joseph Gilbert.	Edward Hallowell.

¹These men were chiefly from Reading and vicinity, and went to Crown Point.

172 SOLDIERS IN THE FRENCH WAR FROM ESSEX CO.

Joseph Gilbert, Jr.	John Callimore.
Abner Manning.	John Bucks.
Zachariah Shed.	Ebenezer Way.
Josiah Johnson.	Alexander Grant.
James Carrot.	Pelsgrave Maddock.
Stephen Jones.	Calvin Hallowell.
Joseph Larrabee.	Benjamin Shaw.
John Howard.	Daniel Darling.
Jacob Alley.	

Muster-roll of Company commanded by Col. Ichabod Plaisted, 18 Feb., to 19 Dec., 1756.

ICHABOD PLAISTED, *Captain*.

ANDREW FULLER,¹ *Lieutenant Captain*.

Enlisted 18 February, discharged 19 Dec.

SAMUEL JENNISON, *Lieutenant*.

Enlisted 18 February, discharged 1 December.

JAMES COLLINS, *Ensign*.

Enlisted 18 February, discharged 1 December.

Sergeants.

Matthew Whipple, enlisted 22 April, discharged 26 June.

Jacob Quinby, " " " " 1 December.

Corporal last year.

Thomas Russell, " " " " 20 November.

Private last year.

*Corporals.*²

Abiel Austin.

Daniel Nurse.

John Symonds.

Isaac Verry.

Jonathan Trask, enlisted 22 April, discharged 22 June.

Promoted to sergeant 27 June, " 1 December.

Thomas Redington, *Clerk*.

Robert Matthews, *Drummer*.

Privates.

William Aborn.

Eli Pritchard.

¹ Of Middleton.

² All privates last year.

SOLDIERS IN THE FRENCH WAR FROM ESSEX CO. 173

Benjamin Balch Lovit.	Henry Putnam, servant of B.
Joseph Baker.	Dlalan.
Daniel Bootman.	Jeremiah Putnam, son of Jon-
John Clark.	athan Putnam.
Samuel Cunningham.	John Pitcher.
Ezekiel Cheever, minor to	Azor Roundy.
John Swain.	Benjamin Russell.
John Davison.	Peter Smith.
John Dukesbury. ¹	Peter Stokes.
Charles Dwinell.	John Stacy.
Eliezer Ellingwood.	George Stoning.
Daniel Gloyd.	George Spence.
Jonathan Goldthwait.	William Venning.
Thomas Goldthwait.	Benjamin Verry.
John Hill.	Andrew Woodbery.
John Hall.	Benjamin Woodman.
Philip Legraw.	Isaac Reed.
Caleb Low.	George Trow.
Thomas Morrison.	Samuel Marston.
John May.	Robert Noonan, impressed on
William Mooneys.	board the Man of War.

A muster-roll of the company commanded by Andrew Fuller, of Middleton, Captain, in Col. Jonathan Bagley's regiment, raised for the reduction of Canada, 1758.

ANDREW FULLER, of Middleton, *Captain*.

Enlisted 13 March, discharged 9 December.

ISRAEL HUTCHINSON, of Danvers, *Lieutenant*.

Enlisted 13 March, discharged 7 August.

ARCHELAUS FULLER, of Middleton, *Lieutenant*.

Enlisted 13 March, discharged 5 November.

JOHN HOLT, of Andover, *Ensign*.

Enlisted 13 March, discharged 20 November.

Sergeants.

Corporals.

John Roundy, Beverly.

Ezra Town, Topsfield.

William Williams, Lynn.

Daniel Wilkins, Middleton.

¹ Tukesbury.

174 SOLDIERS IN THE FRENCH WAR FROM ESSEX CO.

Joseph Symonds, Middleton. Samuel Pettingell, Andover.
Wm. Town, Danvers. George Spence, Beverly.
Richard Skidmore, Middleton, *Drummer*.

Privates.

Ezekiel Abby, Danvers.
Jacob Annis, Andover, son of Josiah Annis.
Israel Andrews, Danvers, son of Thomas Andrews.
Elisha Bingham, Lynn, son of Jonathan Bingham.
Daniel Buteman, Beverly, servant of Samuel Cole.
Stephen Bennett, Ipswich.
Samuel Bean, Beverly, servant of Samuel Conant.
Philip Bunker, Andover, servant of Isaac Blunt.
Thomas Cheever, Salem.
Josiah Creacy, Beverly, son of Benj. Creacy.
William Curtiss, Danvers.
Aaron Crowell, Beverly.
Benj. Corning, Beverly, son of Joseph Corning.
Patrick Carrell, Danvers.
John Clinting, Danvers.
Abram Dodge, Salem, servant of Benj. Osgood.
John Emerson, Reading, son of Joseph Emerson.
Andrew Elliot, Beverly, servant of John Roundy.
Ezra Fluant, Beverly, son of John Fluant.
Joseph Foster, Beverly, son of Joseph Foster.
Daniel Gloyd, Danvers.
John Goodale, Danvers, son of Abram Goodale.
Benjamin Guilford, Danvers.
Amos Goodale, Salem, servant of Benj. Russell.
Ephraim Gray, Salem.
Job Holt, Middleton, servant of William Peabody.
Peter Henfield, Salem.
Amos Hilton, Beverly, servant of Nath'l Rodgers.
Eben'r Hutchinson, Danvers, servant of Richard Witterage.
Archelaus Hayward, Danvers, son of Paul Hayward.
Dudley Hayward,¹ Danvers.
Nathan Holt, Andover.
James Holt, Andover, son of James Holt.

¹ He was a brother of Archelaus, above.

Daniel Holt, Andover, servant of George Abbott.
 Zila Holt, Andover, son of Benj. Holt.
 Lemuel Holt, Andover, son of Jonathan Holt.
 Amos Holt, Andover, son of John Holt.
 Oliver Holt, Jr., Andover, son of Oliver Holt.
 Zebediah Holt, Andover.
 Jeremiah Hibbard, Salem, servant of Benj. Ward.
 Josiah Kinney, Danvers.
 John Larraby, Lynn, servant of John Williams.
 James McIntyre, Lynn, servant of Josiah Lewis.
 William Morgan, Beverly.
 Moses May, Beverly, son of Moses May.
 John May, Beverly.
 Nathaniel Newell, Danvers.
 John Oatman, Salem, servant of Daniel Britton.
 Robert Pickett, Beverly, son of Joseph Pickett.
 Jacob Poland, Beverly.
 Jeremy Putnam, Danvers, son of Jonathan Putnam.
 Isaac Peabody, Middleton.
 Stephen Putnam, Sutton, son of Edw. Putnam.
 Asa Porter, Wenham, son of Samuel Porter.
 Samuel Porter, Wenham, son of Samuel Porter.
 Jonathan Putnam, Danvers.
 John Pitcher, Danvers.
 Nathan Prince, Danvers.
 John Russell, Danvers.
 Walter Ross, Middleton.
 Abner Stiles, Middleton, son of Eben'r Stiles.
 Nicholas Standly, Beverly.
 Phinehas Stiles, Middleton, son of Benj. Stiles.
 George Stoning, Danvers.
 Joshua Safford, Danvers, servant of Thomas Giles.
 Jonathan Smith, Beverly.
 Robert Stone, Danvers.
 Daniel Silver, Danvers.
 Thomas Townsend, Lynn.
 Samuel Tuck, Beverly, servant of Benj. Cleaves.
 Eliphalet Taylor, Danvers.

176 SOLDIERS IN THE FRENCH WAR FROM ESSEX CO.

Solomon Town, Danvers, son of Daniel Town.
 John Trask, Beverly.
 Benj. Twist, Danvers, son of Joseph Twist.
 Jonathan Thorndike, Beverly, servant of Caleb Dodge.
 Daniel Upton, Danvers.
 Elisha Upton, Middleton.
 Samuel Woodbury, Beverly.
 Stephens Wilkins, Middleton.
 Joshua Wright, Middleton, son of Joshua Wright.
 Abram Whitecar,¹ Danvers.
 Josiah Woodbury, Beverly.
 Nathan Wyatt, Danvers.
 Stephen Whipple, Danvers, servant of Phineas Putnam.
 James Woodbery, Beverly, son of Peter Woodbery.
 Asaph Wilkins, Middleton.
 Aquila Wilkins, Middleton.

List of men impressed out of 1st Essex Regiment, Ichabod Plaisted, Colonel, for service on the eastern frontier ; return dated 2 April, 1748 ; marched to York.

Benj. Bates.	Samuel Dalton.
John Webb.	James Davis.
John Syms.	Samuel Harris, servant of
James Masury.	Stephen Low, of Beverly.
David Boyce.	

A muster-roll of men at Scarboro, sent to Black Point (Scarboro) by water, taken from Col. Plaisted's regiment and placed under Capt. Joseph Frye's command, 1748.

Jona. Dunston, of Haverhill, enlisted 8 April, discharged 15 May.

Benj. Stanly, of Salem, enlisted 24 May, discharged 4 July.				
Zach. Morgan of Salem,	"	"	"	"
John Giles, of Salem,	"	"	"	"
William Fly, of Salem,	"	"	"	"
John Ingerson, of Salem,	"	"	"	"

¹ Whittaker.

MILITIA OFFICERS, ESSEX CO., MASS. 1761—1771.

COMMUNICATED BY EBEN PUTNAM.

The militia of Essex County in 1761-2 was divided into seven regiments, which were organized at the various dates given, as follows :

1st Regiment.

1766.

Colonel, Benjamin Pickman.

Troop of Horse.

Salem, four companies, foot.

Lynn, two “

Beverly, two “

Danvers, two “

Middleton, one “

2d Regiment.

1762.

Colonel, Joseph Gerrish.

Newbury, six companies.

Salisbury, two “

Amesbury, two “

3d Regiment.

1761.

Colonel, Daniel Appleton.

Troop of Horse.

Ipswich, three companies.

Rowley, two “

Wenham,

Ipswich Hamlet,

Topsfield,

Chebacco,

} each one company.

4th Regiment.

1762.

Colonel, John Osgood.

Troop of Horse.

Andover, four companies.

Haverhill, three “

Bradford, two “

Methuen, two “

Boxford, two “

5th Regiment.

1772.

Colonel, John Gallison.

6th Regiment.

1770.

Colonel, Jacob Fowle.

7th Regiment.

1761.

Colonel, Stephen Emery.

Troop of Horse.

Newbury, five companies.

Rowley, two “

In 1767, the 2d regiment had a train of artillery attached, which was raised in Newburyport.

In 1765, Col. Samuel Ropes, commanded the 3d regiment, composed then of companies from Topsfield, Rowley and neighboring towns.

In 1771, Col. Richard Saltonstall of Haverhill was commander of the 4th regiment, and that year finds Col. William Brown in command of the 1st regiment, with three additional companies, one each from Beverly, Danvers and Lynn.

Below follow the list of officers in the 1st Essex regiment as far as shown on the Rolls preserved in the office of the Secretary of State, from 1765 to 1771.

Benjamin Pickman, Colonel.

John Higginson, Lieut. Colonel.

Wm. Brown, 2d “ “

Peter Frye, Major.

Commissioned, October, 1765.

Captains, commissioned in Jan., 1766.

Daniel Mackey, of the Troop.

1st Salem company,	Richard Derby.
2d " "	Benjamin Pickman, jr.
3d " "	Samuel Barton, jr.
4th " "	Richard Lee.
1st Lynn company,	Abner Cheever.
2d " "	Samuel Johnson.
1st Beverly company,	Henry Herrick.
2d " "	Caleb Dodge.
1st Danvers "	Elisha Flint.
2d " "	John Epes.
Middleton "	Archelaus Fuller.

Hon. Benjamin Pickman, captain of Fort William in Salem.

The following were commissioned at later dates :

Nath'l Bancroft, captain 3d Lynn company.

Commissioned Feb., 1766, and renewed 1767.

Thomas Porter, captain 2d Danvers company.

Commissioned 22 April, 1766.

John Gardner, 3d, captain of 1st Salem company.

Benjamin Pickman, jr., " " " " "

Commissioned 7 Sept., 1757.

1st Essex Regiment.

1771.

William Browne, Colonel.

Peter Frye, 1st Lt. Colonel.

Benjamin Pickman, jr., 2d Lt. Colonel.

Abner Cheever, jr., Major.

Commissioned Aug., 1771.

Captains.

1st Salem company,	William Pickman.
2d " "	Benjamin Ward, 3d.
3d " "	Timothy Orne.
4th " "	Samuel Flagg.

1st Lynn	“	Ephraim Brown.
2d	“	John Mansfield.
3d	“	Joseph Gowing.
1st Beverly	“	Robert Hale Ives.
2d	“	Joshua Cleves.
3d	“	Nicholas Thorndike.
1st Danvers	“	Caleb Low.
2d	“	not filled.
3d	“	Jeremiah Page.
Middleton	“	Joseph Symonds.
Troop of Horse,		William Putnam. ¹

¹ Of Danvers.

DANVERS TAX LIST, 1775, DISTRICT COVERED
BY AMOS TRASK, COLLECTOR.

COMMUNICATED BY EBEN PUTNAM.

Andrews, Thos. jr. for Rowell's land. " Breed's "	Cookley, Sam'l for Pickman's house.
Buxton, Jonathan for Manning's land. Daniel for Manning's land. John " house.	Deeland, Benj. for <i>Ibornes?</i> land. Deeland, Benj., jr. Dutch, Sam'l Daley, Rebecah Dole, Joseph Day, Thos. Endicott, John " , jr. Elias Joseph
Bradish, Billings Bickford, John, Salem. Brown, Nath'l Putnam's land. Francis	Felton, Jona. Rowell's house
Breed, Nathan, Lynn. Balch, Benj. Chase, Samuel for Hutchinson's house. Coke, widow Sarah Cheever, Aaron for Towne's house. Carill, Patrick	Felton, Anthony Foster, David " , jr. Fowler, Sam'l Fennol, Wm. Putnam house. Foster, Isaac Gilford, William Smith's house.

Herrick, Nehemiah, Topsfield.	Osborne, Israel
Hutchinson, Capt. Israel	Stephen, Salem,
for mills.	for his father's es-
Hutchinson, widow Mary	tate.
Hackleton, James	Joseph, 3d.
Sawyer's house.	Oliver, Dr. Nath'l
Hilbort, Wm.	Proctor, Nathan, jr.
" , jr.	for his father's
Jones, Berry, Esq., Beverly.	land.
Jacobs, Ebenezer	Putnam, Gideon, Beverly.
Jennison, Israel	Endicot's estate.
Jackson, Joseph	Jeremiah
Hutchinson's shop.	for Smith's house.
Kent, Benj.	Nathan
Hutchinson's house.	for Smith's house.
Felton's land.	Putnam, Nath'l
Kezar, Simon	Putnam, Levi
Keef, John	Porter, Benj.
for Smith's house.	" , 3d.
Knight, Enos, Topsfield.	Perley's estate.
Mackey, Daniel, Salem.	Nathan
Nurse, Philip	for Porter's house.
for Hutchinson's	Pendar, Sam'l
house.	Porter, widow, Hannah
Nichols, James, Salem.	Perley's land.
Osborne, Sam'l	Perly, Eliphalet
Dan'l	Richard, widow Hannah
Paul	Buxton's house.
for Buxton's land.	Sawyer, Jona.
John	his father's estate.
Joseph	Amos
Breed's lands.	his father's estate.
Aaron	Stephens, Thos.
Sam'l, jr.	Small, John
for Gardner's land.	for widow Trask's
" Manning's "	land.
Abraham	Savage, Rowland

Small, Sam'l	Robert, 3d
Simonds, Sam'l, Salem.	Job
Benj., "	Robert, jr.
James, "	Lynd's Land,
Sam'l, jr., "	Jonathan
Benj., " "	" , jr.
Southwick, Geo., jr.,	for Osbone's house.
for Cook's house.	" Shilaber's land.
Skidmore, Richard	" Osborne's "
Trask, Amos	Webb, Nath'l
Town, Wm.	Porter's house and
Very, John	land.
Harriet	Whiteridge, Thos.
Jona., Salem.	Whitemore, Jos.
Wood, Joseph, Beverly.	Kettle's house
Waters, John	and land.
for Felt's land.	White, Jos.
Abel	Endicott's house and
for Trask's land.	land.
Willson, Isaac	Warner, Wm.
" , jr.	Dutch's house.
Benj.	Wyman, Solomon
Robert	for Willson's house.
Elingwood's land.	

A GENEALOGICAL RECORD OF THE HOULTON OR HOLTON FAMILY OF DANVERS.

(Continued from page 163.)

V. 113 Lydia Kettelle (*Judge Samuel, Samuel, Henry, Joseph*), born in Danvers 26 Jan., 1759; died 8 Jan., 1789; married 14 October, 1777, John, son of Jonathan¹ and Mary Kettelle, who married, second, Ann,² and died 4 March, 1801.

Children, born in Danvers :

123 Samuel Holton, b. 19 Mar., 1779; d. 22 Jan., 1797.

124 John, b. 14 Apr., 1781; d. 28 April, 1793.

125 Jonathan, b. 16 Dec., 1782. Living in Danvers 1808.

126 Elias Warner, b. 22 May, 1786.

127 Porter, b. 3 July, 1788.

V. 114 Mary Putnam (*Judge Samuel, Samuel, Henry, Joseph*), born in Danvers, 26 June, 1760; died 29 April, 1840; married 21 September, 1784, Col. Jethro Putnam, son of Col. Enoch and Hannah (Putnam) Putnam, born in Danvers, 22 Dec., 1753; died there 20 May, 1815.

Children, born in Danvers :

128 Hiram, b. 30 Jan., 1786.

129 Harriet, b. 22 May, 1787, m. — Adams.

130 Philemon, b. 12 Oct., 1789.

131 Otis, d. young.

¹ Will proved 11 Apr., 1763. He left wife Mary who was appointed guardian of the children John and Jonathan, both under 14 years of age.

² John and Ann Kettelle had one son, John, born 20 Jan., 1798. He was of Walpole, N. H., but died in Danvers, Apr., 1827, leaving a widow, Emma Kettelle.

V. 115 Sarah Webster (*Judge Samuel, Samuel, Henry, Joseph*), born in Danvers, 12 Aug., 1763; died 19 Feb., 1808; married 30 Aug., 1781, Luke Webster. Administration on his estate was granted to Col. Jethro Putnam, 2 Dec., 1800. He is described as of Salisbury, goldsmith. The sum of \$37.82 was due him for wages for service on U. S. ship Warren. She married, secondly, 2 Sept., 1803, Eleazer¹ Putnam, son of Samuel and Elizabeth (Putnam) Putnam of Danvers, who was born 4 May, 1759, and died 30 May, 1836.

Children by Luke Webster :

132 Samuel.

132a Sarah, m. Dr. George, son of Dr. George Osgood of Danvers.

He was b. 25 Mar., 1784; d. 26 May, 1863. She d. 27 Sept., 1821; no children. Dr. Osgood m., 2nd, Nancy Endicott.

One child by Eleazer Putnam :

133 Mary Ann, b. 5 Aug., 1805; d. 1844; m., 1st, — Taylor; 2d, Sylvanus B. Swan of Danvers. He was b. in Bristol, N. H., 1806; d. in Danvers 25 Jan., 1880. He m., 2d, 1846, Lydia Adams of Londonderry. By his first w. he had three daus., one of whom d. in infancy.

V. 118 Joseph Houlton (*Capt. James, Joseph, James, Joseph*), born in New Salem, baptized June, 1760; died, suddenly, in Houlton, Me., August, 1835; married Sarah, daughter of Amos and Lydia (Trask) Putnam, born 16 July, 1762; died in Houlton, 3 August, 1843.

Children :

134 Sarah, m. Samuel Cook of Monmouth and Houlton, Me.
Ch.: Polly. William.

135 James, b. New Salem, 28 July, 1784.

136 Polly, m. Ebenezer Warner of Houlton.

137 Lydia, m. Isaac Birdsell Smith;² lived in Richmond and

¹ His first wife was Sarah Fuller of Middleton who was the mother of six children. After the death of his second wife he married 30 Nov., 1815, Dorcas Foster, who died 2 Oct., 1836, æ. 65 years.

² Of the Birdsell family, loyalist refugees from Long Island to New Brunswick.

Woodstock; their second dau. Sarah, m. Lt. G. W. Patten, U. S. A.

138 Louisa (youngest daughter), m. Josiah Thompson.

139 Samuel, m. Sally, dau. of Dea. Samuel Kendall of New Salem and Houlton. They had five or six children, but removed from Houlton about 1880.

140 Joseph, b. in New Salem, 15 Feb., 1799; removed to California.

141 Henry, d. in 1856, unm. When about 35 years old he was seized by an attack of paralysis and never recovered. He had been a successful and enterprising business man.

Joseph Houlton was the leader in the settlement of Houlton, Me. He and his brother-in-law Aaron Putnam were the two chief spirits in the enterprise. In 1800 they had located the grant to the New Salem Academy in the wilds of the then District of Maine, and on territory claimed by both United States and England.

In April, 1807, the family emigrated from Salem and settled in Houlton, although Mrs. Houlton and the younger children remained at Woodstock till August. The route taken by these pioneers was by land to Boston, thence by water to Fredericton, thence to Woodstock and Houlton. The lot chosen by Mr. Houlton for his own was Lot 14, but later upon the arrival of the mother of the family a log house was erected near a spring where he had rested, this was on Lot 21.

During the second year of the settlement Mr. Houlton built a grist-mill and that same year was appointed Register of Deeds for the Northern District of Washington County, which position he retained till death. The mansion occupied in after years by the Houlton family was within a few years destroyed by fire, there gathered the people for festive occasions as well as upon moments of serious concern in the community.

To-day the leading families of Houlton are nearly all connected by blood or marriage with this pioneer family

and the energy shown by Joseph Houlton has been transmitted with increased force to his successors.

VI. 122 Lyman Houlton (*James, Joseph, James, Joseph*), born in New Salem, Mass. ; died in Houlton, Me.
Child :

142 Lyman.

VI. 126 Elias Warner Kettelle (*Lydia, Samuel, Samuel, Henry, Joseph*), born in Danvers ; died there 1811. Administration on his estate to widow Fidelia, 5 June, 1811. She was a daughter of James and Elizabeth Bridges of Andover and was born in 1788. In March, 1811, she and her husband gave a receipt to her former guardian Philip Harrington, in full of all claims.

John Kettelle of Walpole in his will, dated 25 March, 1827, mentions his niece Fidelia Kettelle.

VI. 127 Porter Kettelle (*Lydia, Samuel, Samuel, Henry, Joseph*), born in Danvers ; died there 1830 ; during his minority he was a ward of his brother Jonathan Kettelle of Danvers. Administration on his estate was granted upon the request of his widow Mehitable to Eleazer Putnam, 6 July, 1830.

Children :

143 Lydia, æ. 8 years in 1830.

144 Elisa.

VI. 128 Capt. Hiram Putnam (*Mary, Samuel, Samuel, Henry, Joseph*), born in Danvers, 30 Jan., 1786 ; died at Syracuse, N. Y., 8 Nov., 1874 ; married Elizabeth, daughter of Dr. George and Elizabeth (Otis) Osgood, born in Andover, 24 Oct., 1788 ; died 28 July, 1858, at Syracuse. She was a woman of rare culture and many virtues, kind, generous, patient and forgiving.

Children :

- 145 Mary Elizabeth, b. 1818; d. 30 Nov., 1834.
 146 George Osgood, b. 30 Sept., 1823; d. 9 July, 1824.
 147 Lucy Blythe, b. in Salem, Mass., 4 June, 1826; m. in Syracuse, 3 Sept., 1845, Dudley Post, son of Heman and Philoxena (Huntington) Phelps of Preble, b. there 8 Oct., 1817, and d. in Syracuse, 25 Sept., 1880. Mr. Phelps was a well-known banker of Syracuse, Representative to Assembly, Co. Treas., President of Trust and Deposit Co. Ch., all born in Syracuse: Elizabeth Osgood, b. 4 Sept., 1847; d. 11 Apr., 1849. Lucy Putnam, b. 3 June, 1850; m. Hamilton White Beardslee, of Syracuse. Anna R., b. 29 March, 1852. Hiram Putnam, b. 23 Nov., 1853; d. 30 Aug., 1854. Dudley Putnam, b. 21 July, 1857; m. Fannie A. Winson of Utica; lives there. Wilhelmina Wilkinson, b. 16 Aug., 1869. Osgood Tracy, b. 29 June, 1872; d. 9 Feb., 1873.
 148 Charles Hiram, b. 28 Apr., 1829; lives in Hudson, Michigan.

At the age of sixteen years, Hiram Putnam, after receiving a limited common-school education, and spending two years in a country store, shipped before the mast, on the ship *Aurora*, for Hamburg and St. Petersburg. Jeremiah Putnam was master of the vessel and William Gray of Salem the owner. This was on the 28 March, 1802. During the next ten years, he sailed to the East Indies and to Copenhagen, Spain and other countries with which Salem had commercial relations. In 1812 he commanded the ship *China*, belonging to Joseph Peabody of Salem. He retired from the sea in 1827 and, after two years of travel and observation, settled in Syracuse, where he immediately took an important part in the management of the town affairs, being for several years on the Village board of trustees and also its president. During the epidemic of Asiatic cholera in 1832, which raged with fearful results in that locality, Captain Putnam was conspicuous for his courage and devotion. Having brought with him capital, he engaged in the salt business and later, with Thomas B. Fitch, Esq., engaged in the wholesale and retail drug business from which he retired in 1846. He was prompt, sagacious and enterprising, honorable and

courteous. He was one of the incorporators of the Onondaga Co. Bank in 1830, and one of its directors, also a trustee of the Syracuse Savings Bank. Being a large owner of real estate, his property increased with the growth of the city, and at his death was quite large. The schools and charitable societies of Syracuse owe much to Captain Putnam, many of them their very being. He was trustee of every prominent charity in the city, and held the position of state trustee of the asylum. He was a strong Unitarian, being the first to agitate the establishment of a church of that denomination in Syracuse and a constant aid to the society. In politics Captain Putnam was an anti-slavery man, later a Republican. He was interred at Oakwood by the side of his wife, his funeral being attended by a vast concourse of friends and representatives from associations with which he had been connected. [*Osgood Genealogy.*]

VI. 130 Capt. Philemon Putnam (*Mary, Samuel, Samuel, Henry, Joseph*), born in Danvers, 12 October, 1789; died there, 8 Sept., 1867; married at Winsor, Vt., 22 June, 1822, Lucy Cleveland Blythe, who was born in Salem, 31 October, 1790; died at Windsor, Vt., 21 Jan., 1839.

Mr. Putnam married, secondly, at Franconia, N. H., 19 July, 1842, Mary Clarke Noyes, born at Landaff, N. H., 18 July, 1818; died in Danvers, 11 May, 1880.

Children :

149 Lucy Blyth, b. Danvers, 28 Apr., 1823; d. Salem, 2 Jan., 1826.

150 Eliza Lawrence, b. Salem, 23 Aug., 1825.

151 Henry Bridges, b. Winsor, Vt., 23 Sept., 1827; d. Franconia, N. H., 18 Oct., 1830.

152 Sarah Ingersol, b. Franconia, N. H., 11 Sept., 1830.

Children, by second wife, all born at Franconia, N. H. ;

153 A dau., b. May, 1843.

154 Lucy Mary, b. 4 Aug., 1844.

155 Fanny, b. 28 June, 1846; m. William S. Gray.

156 A dau., b. and d. 27 July, 1851.

Philemon Putnam was for some years a master mariner; but, later, agent for the Franconia Iron Works. He was at one time representative to the General Court.

VI. 135 James Houlton (*Joseph, James, Joseph, James, Joseph*), born in New Salem, Mass., 28 July, 1784; died in Houlton, 21 Sept., 1865; married at New Salem, the day of their departure for Houlton, Me., April, 1807, Sally, daughter of Benjamin and Sarah Haskell of New Salem, born there, 4 Aug., 1787; died in Houlton, 6 Aug., 1844. He was a magistrate, merchant and hotel-keeper.

Children, all born in Houlton:

157 Caroline, b. 10 May, 1808; d. 24 Sept., 1825. She was the first child born in Houlton.

158 Julia b. 1 Apr., 1810; d. 8 Oct., 1864; m. William H. Hasey.

159 Harrison, b. 3 Aug., 1812; d. 29 Mar., 1841; m. Hannah Hasey.

160 Lyman, b. 24 Jan., 1815; d. 22 Aug., 1849; m. Eliza Robertson.

161 Samuel Willard, b. 18 Dec., 1818, m. Mary Ann White; lives 17th St. and 2d Ave., San Francisco, Calif.

162 Greenleaf, b. 8 Sept., 1821; dead; m. Jane Whitaker; m., 2d, Mary Richards. Lived Santa Clara, Calif.

163 Sarah, b. 24 Mar., 1824; d. 19 July, 1847; m. Theodore Carey.

164 Caroline, b. 6 May, 1833; m. 14 Nov., 1852, Ivory Nathaniel Jefferde.

VI. 136 Polly Warner (*Joseph, James, Joseph, James, Joseph*), born in New Salem or Houlton; married Ebenezer Warner of Houlton.

Children:

165 Mary, m. Bartlet Smith of Houlton.

166 Fanny, m. John R. Williams of Amity.

167 Joseph.

168 Henry, m. Priscilla Burleigh of Houlton.

169 Eliza, m. James Dakin of Amity.

- 170 Almina, m. ——— Thompson.
 171 Sarah, m. Allen S. Savage of Houlton.
 172 William.

VI. 138 Louisa Thompson (*Joseph, James, Joseph, James, Joseph*), married Josiah Thompson of New Salem.
 Children :

- 173 Josiah, of West Falmouth. Ch.: Edward H., U. S. Consul at Meridan, Yucatan, where he has conducted valuable archæological explorations under the direction of Prof. Putnam of the Peabody Museum at Cambridge.
 174 Louise G., m. L. D. Badger of Mechanicville, N. Y.

VI. 140 Joseph Houlton (*Joseph, James, Joseph, James, Joseph*), born in New Salem, 15 Feb., 1799; died at Ellison, Ill., 10 April, 1883; married 24 June, 1828, at Oldtown, Me., Almira Ray, born in Manchester, N. H., 24 Nov., 1805.

He was a farmer and lived in Houlton; removed to California and thence to Illinois.

Children, born at Houlton :

- 175 Joseph, b. 11 Aug., 1831; m. Mary Kimball; lives in Ellison, Ill.
 176 Frederick R., b. 19 June, 1833; m. Louise J. Calkins; lives in Kirkwood, Ill.; of the firm of Chapin, Houlton & Co.
 177 Edward R., b. 31 Aug., 1837; of Kirkwood, Ill.
 178 Charles A., b. 26 May, 1839; m. Era Adain; lives in Belmont, Dakota.
 179 Frances Louise, b. 8 April, 1842; m. Josiah A. Pierson; lives in Yankton, Dakota.
 180 John Franklin, b. 18 Dec., 1844; m. Carrie Kimball; lives in Monmouth, Ill.

VI. 142 Lyman Houlton (*Lyman, James, Joseph, James, Joseph*), married Eliza Jane Robertson. He was a farmer in Houlton, Me.

Children :

- 181 Sarah, b. Houlton, 28 Feb., 1848; m. there, Lyman E. Whitehouse of North Berwick, Me. Ch.: Mamie. Annie. Robert.
 182 Lyman, b. Houlton, 2 Feb., 1850.

VII. 164 Caroline Jefferde (*James, Joseph, James, Joseph*), born in Houlton, Me., 6 May, 1833; married at Houlton, 14 Nov., 1852, Ivory Nathaniel Jefferde, born in Wells, Me., 1824. He is a farmer.

Children :

183 Nettie Houlton, born in Houlton, 16 Sept., 1854.

184 Willard Greenleaf, b. 31 Mar., 1861.

VII. 181 Lyman Houlton (*Lyman, Lyman, James, Joseph, James, Joseph*), born in Houlton, Me., 2 Feb., 1850; married there 24 April, 1885, Tipparah A., daughter of George and Maria (Johnson) Drake of Houlton, born at Jacksontown, N. B., 28 March, 1851.

Mr. Houlton is a farmer and drover in Houlton.

Children :

185 James Willard, b. 2 June, 1876.

186 Joseph H., b. 13 Nov., 1879.

INDEX OF NAMES.

ABBOTT,

———, 126.

Ebenezer, 160, 161.

Ephraim, 160, 161.

George, 175.

Hannah, 160, 161.

Jethro, 161.

Lydia, 161.

Sarah, 160, 161.

Theodore, 161.

ABBY,

Ezekiel, 174.

ABORN,

William, 172.

ADAIN,

Era, 191.

ADAMS,

———, 184.

Daniel, 25, 77, 78, 124.

Mrs. Daniel, 77.

David, 78.

Edwin S., 72, 76, 78.

Harriet, 184.

Isaac, 67.

John, 28.

Lydia, 185.

Mary, 67.

Polly, 106.

Samuel, 28, 47.

ALCOTT,

Rev. ———, 14.

ALDEN,

Col. ———, 101.

ALLEN,

Mr. ———, 149, 150.

James, 169.

ALLEY,

Jacob, 172.

AMES,

———, 57.

Abner, 87.

Benjamin, jr., 71.

Gardiner, 71.

Hannah, 87.

Jacob, 87.

Jemima, 87.

Jonathan, 55, 56, 87.

John, 60, 61.

Joseph, 55, 87.

Mary, 87.

Mehitable, 87.

Moses, 87.

Nathan, 87.

Nathaniel, 87.

Rebecca, 55, 56, 87.

Robert, 54, 60, 61, 87.

ANDERSON,

Charles R., 68, 72.

David M., 72.

Robert B., 71, 72.

William, 72.

ANDRÉ,

Major ———, 104.

ANDREW,

John A., 85.

Jonathan, 85.

ANDREWS,

Daniel, 24, 51.

David, 22.

Dean, 21, 24.

Deborah, 34.

ANDREWS,

Elizabeth, 22.
 Hannah, 29, 51.
 Isaac W., 85, 102.
 Israel, 174.
 James, 23, 24, 34.
 John, 22, 34.
 Jonathan, 22.
 Joshua, 51.
 Mary, 22.
 Mehitable, 51.
 Nancy, 6.
 Nathan, 24, 34, 51.
 Patience, 22.
 Robert, 29, 34, 85.
 Ruth, 50.
 Samuel, 24, 51.
 Thomas, 22, 174, 181.
 William, 10.

ANNIS,

Jacob, 174.
 Josiah, 174.

APPLETON,

Daniel, 177.

ARNOLD,

Benedict, 103.

ATHERTON,

Dorcas D., 51.
 George W., 18, 41.
 Henry, 51.
 Hiram, 18, 41.
 Otis, 18, 41.
 William H., 18, 39, 40.

AUSTIN,

Abiel, 172.
 George B., 93, 115, 116.

AVERILL,

Elijah, 33.
 Hannah, 33.
 John, 23.
 Joseph, 13.

AYER,

Abigail, 99.
 Mary C., 70.

AYERS,

Samuel N., 53.
 Sarah, 66.

BACHELDER,

Augustus E., 27, 29.

BACON,

Abigail, 99.
 Edward, 99.
 Francis, 99.
 John, 91, 99.
 Josiah, 98, 99.
 Mary, 158.
 Sally A., 99.
 William, 99.
 Zachariah, 98.

BADGER,

L. D., 192.
 Louise G., 192.

BAGLEY,

Elizabeth, 57.
 Jonathan, 173.

BAKER,

Mr. ———, 95, 97.
 John, 68.
 Joseph, 173.

BALCH,

Benjamin, 181.

BALLARD,

Mr. ———, 159.

BANCROFT,

Nathaniel, 179.
 Timothy, 171.

BARKER,

———, 122, 123.
 Mrs. ———, 107.
 Asa, 62.
 Charlotte, 82.
 Eunice, 120.
 Henry, 86.
 Isaac, 89, 91, 92.
 Jedediah, 105.
 John, 92.
 John, 3d, 125.
 Jonathan T., 86.
 Sarah, 51.

BARNES,

John, 95.
 Susannah, 95.

BARTLETT,

Cyrus, 12.
 Joseph E., 7, 12.

BARTON,
 Samuel, jr., 179.
BATCHELDER,
 Samuel H., 102.
BATES,
 Benjamin, 176.
BEAN,
 E. E., 84.
 Samuel, 174.
BEARDSLEE,
 Hamilton W., 188.
 Lucy P., 188.
BEECHER,
 Charles, 66.
 Edward, 67.
 Eugene F., 67.
 Frederick W., 67.
 James C., 67.
 Lyman, 67.
 Thomas K., 67.
BENNETT,
 Stephen, 174.
BENTLEY,
 Mrs. ———, 42.
 James, 42.
 John, 41, 42.
BERRY,
 Amos, 51.
 Caroline, 33.
 Horace, 50, 51.
 Jonathan, 33.
 Joseph, 33.
 Thomas, 171.
 Timothy, 33.
 William, 33.
BICKFORD,
 John, 181.
BINGHAM,
 Elisha, 174.
 Jonathan, 174.
BIRDSELL,
 ———, 185.
BISHOP,
 ———, 149.
 Bridget, 141, 142.
BIXBY,
 Gideon, 22.
 Phebe, 47.

BLACK,
 James, 52.
BLACKBURN,
 George, 41, 42.
BLAKE,
 Deborah, 60.
 Dorothy, 60.
 Elizabeth, 60.
 George, 60, 61.
 Mary, 60.
 Prudence, 57, 60.
 Rebecca, 60, 87.
 Ruth, 60.
BLIGH,
 ———, 10.
BLISS,
 Edwin E., 61.
BLOOD,
 Charles E., 67.
BLUNT,
 Isaac, 174.
BLYE,
 John, sr., 141.
 William, 141.
BLYTHE,
 Lucy C., 189.
BOAD,
 James, 170.
BODWELL,
 Henry, 88.
BOOTH,
 Martha, 9.
 Mary, 9.
 William, 9.
BOOTMAN,
 Daniel, 173.
BOSHOP,
 Bridgitt, 141, 142.
BOYCE,
 David, 176.
BOYNTON,
 James, 123.
 Josiah, 33.
 Lydia, 33.
 Nathan, 123.
BRADISH,
 Billings, 181.
BRADSHAW,
 John W., 67.

BRADSTREET,

Billy, 12, 64.

Joseph, 158.

Margaret, 22.

Porter, 4.

Priscilla, 12.

Simon, 12.

BREED,

———, 181, 182.

Joseph, 171.

Nathan, 181.

BREEDEN,

John, 171.

BREMNER,

David, 47, 48.

BRIDGES,

Elizabeth, 187.

Fidelia, 187.

James, 187.

BRIGGS,

———, 27.

Isaac, 28.

Parson, 20.

BRITTON,

Daniel, 175.

BROWN,

———, 10.

Mr. ———, 95.

Aaron, 94.

Albert, 27.

Ephraim, 180.

Francis, 181.

Harriet D., 110.

John, 50, 70, 81.

John W., 70, 71.

Joseph, 68.

Joshua, 81, 96.

Nathaniel, 155, 181.

Rachel, 81.

Samuel, 169.

William, 178.

BROWNE,

Cornelius, 100.

Susannah, 100.

William, 179.

BRYANT,

Elizabeth, 34.

BUCK,

Jacob, 87.

BUCKMASTER (see Buckminster).**BUCKMINSTER,**

Betsey, 98.

Deborah, 98.

Elizabeth, 97, 98.

G. N., 98.

John, 96, 97, 119.

John B., 97, 98.

Mary, 96, 97, 98.

Rachel, 81, 96, 97, 98.

BUCKS,

John, 172.

BUCKSTON,

William, 170.

BUNKER,

Elisha G., 81.

Philip, 174.

BURBANK,

Ebenezer, 75.

Lydia, 124.

BURGESS,

Sarah, 160.

BURLEIGH,

Priscilla, 190.

BURNHAM,

Caroline, 92.

Charlotte, 92.

Rufus, 91.

Seth, 15, 28, 91, 92.

BUSWELL,

Sarah, 7.

BUTEMAN,

Daniel, 174.

BUTLER,

Sarah, 47.

BUXTON,

———, 182.

Amos, 152.

Anthony, 151, 152.

Benjamin, 152.

Daniel, 181.

Ebenezer, 152.

Elizabeth, 148, 151, 154.

Hannah, 152.

James, 152.

John, 149, 151, 181.

- BUXTON**,
Jonathan, 152, 181.
Joseph, 152, 154.
Lydia, 152.
Margaret, 152.
Mary, 151.
Rachel, 152.
Sarah, 152.
William, 170.
- BYAM**,
Ezekiel G., 42.
- CALEF**,
John, 169.
- CALKINS**,
Louise J., 191.
- CALLIGAN**,
Mr. ———, 49.
- CALLIMORE**,
John, 172.
- CAMPELL**,
Alexander, 170.
- CAREY**,
Lawrence, 86.
Sarah, 190.
Theodore, 190.
- CARILL**,
Patrick, 181.
- CARLETON**,
Mr. ———, 97.
Abigail, 95.
Amos, 67, 68, 71.
Edward, 155.
Guy, 95.
James, 68, 70, 78, 79, 120, 126.
Joseph, 119.
Martha, 78.
Rebecca W., 92, 93.
Robert, 70, 71.
Robert E., 93.
Samuel A., 42.
Sarah, 95.
- CARLTON**,
Mr. ———, 90.
- CARRELL**,
Patrick, 174.
- CARROT**,
James, 172.
- CARTER**,
Mary, 150, 155.
- CASS**,
John, 21, 128.
Thomas, 128.
- CHADDOCK**,
Mr. ———, 97.
- CHACE**,
Paul, 171.
- CHADWICK**,
Deacon ———, 125.
Mr. ———, 124.
Dane, 127.
David, 127.
Edmund, 66.
Eunice, 109, 110.
George W., 108, 109, 110, 111.
James W., 116.
Jonathan, 109, 110.
Joseph, 110.
J. Warren, 118.
Mary, 30, 66, 71, 85, 127.
Mary P., 85.
Moses, 124, 126, 127.
Permelia, 127.
Sally, 127.
Samuel, 71, 85.
Sarah, 127.
Thomas, 61, 71, 85.
Thomas R., 85.
Timon, 71.
- CHANDLER**,
Lydia, 78.
- CHAPIN**,
———, 191.
- CHARDE**,
Lewis, 171.
- CHASE**,
Elvira, 77.
Frank W., 68.
Harriet, 72.
Paul, 171.
Samuel, 181.
- CHEEVER**,
Aaron, 181.
Abner, 179.
Abner, jr., 179.

CHEEVER,

Ezekiel, 173.

Thomas, 174.

CHENEY,

Leander H., 17.

CLARK,

Jean, 122.

John, 122, 173.

Samuel, 117.

Stephen C., 123.

William, 122.

CLARKE,

Lydia, 47.

CLEAVELAND,

William P., 102.

CLEAVES,

Benjamin, 175.

CLEMENT,

Mr. ———, 77, 126.

Samuel, 72.

Samuel W., 72, 82.

CLEMONT,

John, 170.

CLEVES,

Joshua, 180.

CLINTING,

John, 174.

CLUFF,

Irene, 72.

COBURN,

David, 98, 103.

James, 98, 103.

Justus, 41.

Sarah, 103.

William M., 103.

COFFIN,

Sarah L., 66.

William, 67.

COGGIN,

Rev. ———, 14.

COGSWELL,

Benjamin, 161.

COKE,

Sarah, 181.

COLE,

Deacon ———, 21.

Abigail, 53.

Anna, 76.

COLE,

Benjamin, 76, 110.

Caleb M., 76, 116.

Daniel, 76.

David M., 76, 93, 95, 98, 109.

Elizabeth, 110.

Ephraim F., 53, 82.

Mrs. E. F., 53.

George S., 53.

Hephzibah, 107.

Jefferson K., 19.

John, 75, 76.

John K., 18, 19, 22, 44, 53.

Joseph P., 116.

Mrs. Joseph P., 116.

Kimball, 53.

Manley, 76, 98.

Mehitable B., 53.

Phineas, 72, 127.

Rebecca, 53.

Samuel, 72, 75, 76, 174.

Sarah F., 53.

Simeon, 76.

Solomon, 76.

Susanna, 76.

William K., 53.

William R., 53.

Mrs. William R., 82, 126, 127.

COLEBURN,

John, 170.

COLLINS,

Eunice, 157.

James, 172.

COLLYER,

Mrs. Charles, 10.

CONANT,

Samuel, 174.

CONDON,

Thomas, 48.

COOK,

———, 183.

Polly, 185.

Samuel, 185.

Sarah, 185.

Solomon, 183.

William, 185.

COOKLEY,
 Samuel, 181.
COREY,
 Giles, 140.
 Martha, 139, 142.
CORNING,
 Benjamin, 174.
 Joseph, 174.
COTTON,
 John, 57.
CRAIGEN,
 James, 159.
CREACY,
 Benjamin, 174.
 Josiah, 174.
CREASEY,
 Mary, 60.
CRESSY,
 ———, 155.
 Hannah, 151.
 Joseph, 155.
CROMBIE,
 Charlotte, 98.
CROSS.
 Elizabeth, 157.
 Joseph, 157.
 Thomas, 117.
CROWELL,
 Aaron, 174.
 Samuel, 171.
CROWNINSHIELD,
 ———, 84.
CUMMINGS,
 Anna, 37.
 David, 41.
 Dudley, 38.
 Isaac, 38.
 Jacob, 14, 16, 17, 38.
 Thomas, 14, 38.
CUNNINGHAM,
 Joshua W., 43, 49.
 Samuel, 173.
CURRIER,
 Abigail, 76.
CURTIS,
 Asa, 7.
 Benjamin, 9.
 Daniel, 7.

CURTIS,
 Eleanor, 7.
 Elizabeth, 9.
 Ephraim, 1.
 Eunice, 7.
 Francis, 1, 6, 7, 9.
 George W., 1, 6.
 Hannah, 7, 15.
 Hitty, 14.
 James, 7, 9.
 Jeames, 7, 9.
 Joanna, 1.
 John, 7, 12.
 Justin, 2.
 Mehitable, 28.
 Moses, 7.
 Ruth, 7.
 Sarah, 7, 53.
 William, 170, 174.
 Zaccheus, 1, 60.
 Zaccheus, jr., 1.
CUSHING,
 Caleb, 57.
 James, 57.
 John, 57, 58.
DAKIN,
 Eliza, 190.
 James, 190.
DALE,
 Betsey P., 36.
 David T., 23.
 Hannah, 124.
 Henry W., 23.
 Herbert A., 36.
 Osgood, 23.
 Osgood, jr., 22, 23.
 Osgood, sr., 23.
 Samuel, 35, 36, 160.
DALEY,
 Rebecah, 181.
DALTON,
 Samuel, 176.
DARLING,
 Daniel, 172.
DAVIDSON,
 John, 171.

- DAVIS,**
 Amanda, 77.
 Jacob, 171.
 James, 176.
 Moses, 78.
 Paul C., 89, 90, 92.
 Sarah, 78.
DAVISON,
 John, 173.
DAY,
 ———, 78.
 Elizabeth, 111.
 Eunice, 109, 111.
 Isaac C., 78, 79.
 John, 109, 111, 114.
 John, jr., 111, 114.
 John T., 79.
 Joshua T., 98, 116.
 Thomas, 181.
DEALAND,
 Catharine, 153.
DE BEVOISE,
 Gabriel H., 92.
DEELAND,
 Benjamin, 181.
 Benjamin, jr., 181.
DERBY,
 Richard, 179.
DEVERAUX,
 Margaret, 158.
 Samuel, 158.
DICKINSON,
 Joel, 163.
 John, 46.
DLALAN,
 B., 173.
DODGE,
 Mr. ———, 15.
 Abram, 174.
 Benjamin, 28.
 Caleb, 176, 179.
 Experience, 83.
 George S., 102.
 Isaac, 33.
 Joanna, 52.
 Lydia, 33.
 Nicholas, 33.
DOHERTY,
 George, 75, 76.
DOLE,
 Greenleaf, 69.
 Jane, 69.
 Joseph, 181.
DORMAN,
 Ancill, 3.
 Ephraim, 50, 51.
 Hannah, 40, 51.
 Jabez, 96.
 John, 40.
 Mary, 50.
 Moses, 7.
DOWDING,
 Joseph, 100.
DOWEN,
 John, 75.
 Mary, 74, 75.
 Robert, 74.
DOWNING,
 Charles, 171.
DRAKE,
 George, 192.
 Maria, 192.
 Tipparah A., 192.
DRESSER,
 Mehitable, 46.
 Nathan, 50.
 William W., 39.
DUFFY,
 Patrick, 72.
DUKESBURY,
 John, 173.
DUNNELLS (see Dwinnell).
DUNN,
 Thomas, W., 127.
DUNSTON,
 Jonathan, 176.
DURANT,
 Thomas W., 72, 83.
DUSTIN,
 Asa, 170.
DUTCH,
 ———, 183.
 Samuel, 181.
DWINNELL,
 Charles, 173.

DWINNELL,
David, 14, 39.
Elijah, 24, 36.
Hannah, 24, 36.
Jacob, 39.
John, 36.
Sarah, 40.
Thomas, 24, 36, 39.

DYER,
Isaac, 67.

EAMES (see Ames).

EARL,
William, 9.

EATON,
Dr. ———, 26, 91, 126.
John H., 86.
Mary, 85.
Mary S., 86.
Peter, 85, 86.
Peter S., 86.
Sarah, 86.

EBORNE,
Hannah, 150.
Samuel, 150.

EDWARDS,
Anna, 157.

ELLINGWOOD,
———, 183.
Eliezer, 173.

ELLIOT,
———, 13.
Andrew, 174.
James A., 49.
Stephen, 14.

ELLIS,
Joshua, 114.

EMERSON,
John, 174.
Joseph, 174.
Rufus W., 34.
Thomas, 36.

EMERY,
Mrs. ———, 37.
David, 20.
Elizabeth, 120.
Francis, 20.
Jesse, 20.

EMERY,
John, 20.
Joshua, 91.
Rebecca, 20.
Samuel H., 91.
Stephen, 20, 21, 120, 121, 178.

ENDICOT,
———, 182.

ENDICOTT,
———, 183.
Mr. ———, 149, 150.

Elias, 181.
Grace, 11.
John, 11, 181.
John, jr., 181.
Joseph, 11, 181.
Nancy, 186.
Samuel, 153.
Zerubbabel, 11.

ENGLISH,
Mehitable, 95.

EPES,
John, 179.

EUSTIS,
Nathaniel, 170.

FAIN,
James, 171.

FAIRBANKS,
Nahum, 163.

FARLEY,
———, 165.
Michael, 166.

FARNHAM,
Daniel, 62.
William, 84.

FARRINGTON,
Apphia, 161.
Benjamin, 161.
Edward, 160.
Hannah, 161.
John, 156, 160, 161.
Lydia, 161.
Martha, 160, 161.
Phebe, 161.
Sarah, 148, 160, 161.
Stephen, 161.

FAULKNER,

Sarah, 44.

FELT,

——, 183.

FELTON,

——, 153, 182.

Andrew, jr., 46.

Anthony, 181.

David, 153, 159, 160.

Ebenezer, 153, 160.

Hannah, 153.

Hepzibah, 159.

James, 159, 160.

Jonathan, 181.

Mary, 153.

Mehitable, 133, 160.

Nathaniel, 153.

Rebecca, 159.

Ruth, 153.

Sarah, 148, 159.

Skelton, 159.

FENNOL,

William, 181.

FIELD,

Samuel, 160.

FISKE,

Amos, 6.

Joseph B., 49.

FITCH,

Thomas B., 188.

FLAGG,

Jonathan, 164, 166.

Samuel, 179.

FLETCHER,

Abel, 64.

Betsey, 64.

Charlotte, 37.

James, 64.

Jonas, 64.

Rebecca, 64.

Susanna, 64.

FLINT,

Abigail, 152.

Eleazer, 7.

Elisha, 179.

Elizabeth, 152.

Hannah, 152.

FLINT,

John, 152.

Rebecca, 46.

Samuel, 170.

Stephen, 152.

Thomas, 152, 170.

William, 171.

FLUANT,

Ezra, 174.

John, 174.

FLY,

William, 176.

FORD,

James, 170.

FOSTER,

——, 19, 70.

Abial, 96.

Abigail, 50, 59.

Amos, 74.

Andrew, 35.

Ann, 124.

Asa, 18, 28, 124.

Benjamin, 122, 124, 125.

Caleb, 124.

Charles, 91.

Charles O., 89.

David, 181.

David, jr., 181.

Dorcas, 185.

Dudley, 59.

Elizabeth, 18.

Enoch, 28, 41.

Ephraim, 79, 81, 127.

George W., 45.

Hannah, 18, 31, 44, 50, 124.

Huldah, 13, 50.

Isaac, 181.

Israel, 89.

Jeremiah, 50.

Jeremiah, jr., 50.

Jonathan, 18, 59.

Jonathan E., 102.

John, 43, 94.

John, jr., 43.

John P., 102.

Joseph, 43, 174.

- FOSTER,**
 Lydia, 124.
 Mary, 36, 59.
 Mehitable, 59.
 Oliver, 89.
 Peres, 42.
 Phebe, 59.
 Phineas, 12, 18, 41.
 Polly, 68, 119.
 Rachel, 59.
 Rebecca, 89.
 Richard, 16, 18, 28.
 Richard A., 17.
 Richard K., 17, 18.
 Runnells, 119.
 Ruth, 61.
 Simeon, 63, 79.
 Timothy, 50.
 William, 50, 158.
 Zebediah, 59.
- FOWLE,**
 Jacob, 171, 178.
- FOWLER,**
 Nathan K., 79, 123, 124, 126.
 Samuel, 181.
- FOWLS,**
 Ebenezer, 150, 151, 155.
 Hannah, 148, 150, 151, 155.
 Joseph, 150, 151, 155.
 Mary, 150, 155.
 Peter, 150, 155.
 Sarah, 148, 151, 155.
- FREEMAN,**
 Alice, 29.
 Flora, 71.
 Timon, 71.
- FRENCH,**
 Benjamin, 70.
 Walter, 21.
- FROST,**
 J. B., 68.
- FRYE,**
 James, 88, 169.
 Joseph, 176.
 Peter, 178, 179.
 Samuel A., 19, 20, 21, 23.
 Theophilus, 20.
- FULLER,**
 Abigail, 148, 158.
 Andrew, 170, 172, 173.
 Archelaus, 173, 179.
 David, 158.
 Elisha, 158.
 Elizabeth, 158.
 Ezra, 158.
 Holten, 158.
 Jacob, jr., 152, 158
 Margaret, 158.
 Mary, 158.
 Mehitable, 158.
 Sarah, 17, 158, 185.
 Thomas, 10, 12, 158.
 Timothy, 158.
- GAGE,**
 Mr. ———, 95.
 Amos, 117.
 Daniel K., 114.
 Elizabeth, 110.
 Nathaniel, 112, 113, 114.
 William, 110, 111.
 William H., 111.
- GALLISON,**
 John, 178.
- GANSON,**
 John, 163.
- GARDNER,**
 ———, 182.
 Capt. ———, 150.
 Elizabeth, 157.
 Hannah, 157.
 John, 157, 179.
 Jonathan, jr., 165.
- GERRISH,**
 Joseph, 177.
- GERRY,**
 Nancy, 33.
 Nathaniel, 33.
- GILBERT,**
 Joseph, 171.
 Joseph, jr., 172.
- GILES,**
 John, 176.
 Thomas, 175.

GILFORD,
William, 181.

GILLIS,
——, 21.
Daniel S., 23.

GLOYD,
Daniel, 170, 173, 174.

GODDARD,
John T., 67.

GOLDTHWAIT,
Jonathan, 173.
Thomas, 170, 173.

GOODALE,
Abram, 174.
Amos, 174.
John, 174.

GOODELL,
Abraham, 156.
Samuel, 151.

GOTT,
Lydia, 160.

GOULD,
Mrs. ———, 5.
Amos, 13, 50.
Andrew, 6, 7, 8, 9, 35, 69.
Betsey, 15.
Cornelius, 15.
Daniel, 8, 9, 27.
Eben S., 2.
Elijah, 15.
Elisha, 27, 28.
Ezra, 13.
George, 8.
Hannah, 15.
Huldah, 3, 13, 52.
Jacob, 2, 3, 7, 8.
Jacob, jr., 7.
John, 2, 3, 4, 5, 15.
John H., 2, 8.
Joseph, 4.
Joseph P., 15.
Lucy, 27.
Mary, 35.
Moses, 19.
Olive, 3, 6.
Phebe, 13.
Polly, 4.

GOULD,
Rebecca, 22.
Reuben, 171.
Samuel, 8.
Samuel P., 7.
Sarah, 25.
Stephen, 15, 16.
Thomas, 35.
Zaccheus, 6, 7, 9, 14.

GOWING,
Daniel, 171.
Joseph, 180.

GRANT,
Alexander, 172.

GRAVES,
Lydia, 94.

GRAY,
Elizabeth, 40.
Ephraim, 174.
Fanny, 190.
Henry, 42.
William, 188.
William S., 190.

GREENLEAF,
——, 65.
Abel, 97.
John, 171.

GREENWOOD,
Samuel, 126.

GROCE,
Samuel, 85.

GROVER,
Alice, 6.

GUILFORD,
Benjamin, 174.

GURLEY,
E. Choate, 39.
Richard F., 45.
Samuel P., 43.
Tobias F., 45.
William, 26.

HACKELTON,
James, 182.

HACKER,
William, jr., 170.

HALE,
Benjamin P., 79.

- HALE,**
E. J. M., 100.
Elizabeth, 47, 121.
Joanna, 52.
Joseph, 52.
Margaret, 52.
Moses, 41, 120, 121, 125, 126.
Susanna, 25.
- HALL,**
John, 173.
Mehitable, 101.
- HALLOWELL,**
Calvin, 172.
Edward, 171.
- HANSON,**
——, 114, 115.
- HARDY,**
Bethiah, 76.
- HARRIMAN,**
——, 82.
Daniel, 64, 69.
Daniel F., 63, 68, 69, 79, 84.
George, 28, 29.
George A., 69.
Hiram W., 93.
Jeremiah, 58, 63, 64, 69.
Jeremiah, jr., 63.
John G., 84.
Polly, 79.
William F., 83, 84.
William H., 19.
- HARRINGTON,**
Philip, 187.
- HARRIS,**
Eunice, 7.
Gilman, 39, 45.
Lucy, 68.
Samuel, 176.
- HART,**
Ebenezer, 170.
- HASEY,**
Hannah, 190.
Julia, 190.
William H., 190.
- HASKELL,**
Benjamin, 190.
Eleanor, 162.
- HASKELL,**
Sally, 190.
Sarah, 190.
- HAWKES,**
Samuel, 171.
- HAYNES,**
Emmanuel, 149.
John, 149.
Sarah, 149.
Thomas, 149, 154.
William, 149.
- HAYWARD,**
Archelaus, 174.
Augustus, 21, 22, 50.
Augustus A., 19, 20.
Dudley, 174.
Jabez, 41.
Paul, 174.
- HEAL,**
Nicholas, 170.
- HEMANS,**
Mrs. ———, 115.
- HENFIELD,**
Peter, 174.
- HENLY,**
Alonzo J., 84.
- HENRY,**
Aaron, 114.
John C., 114.
Parker, 114.
William, 69, 79, 114.
- HERRICK,**
Almira, 15, 28.
Artemas, 15, 28.
Benjamin, 4.
Caroline, 15, 28, 92.
Edmund, 14, 15, 28, 38, 92.
Henry, 170, 179.
Hitty, 14.
Israel, 12, 22, 28.
John, 14, 22, 28.
Lucy, 15, 28.
Lydia, 61.
Mehitable, 28.
Nehemiah, 182.
Pamela, 15, 28.

HERVEY,

Albert, 127.

HIBBARD,

Jeremiah, 175.

HIGGINSON,

John, 178.

HILBORT,

William, 182.

William, jr., 182.

HILL,

Abraham, 48.

John, 173.

HILLER,

Mrs. ———, 167.

Joseph, 167, 168.

HILTON,

Amos, 174.

HOLDEN,

James, 49, 50.

Joseph, 49.

HOLMES,

Elizabeth, 100.

Richard, 100.

HOLT,

Amos, 175.

Benjamin, 175.

Daniel, 175.

Humphrey, jr., 186.

James, 174.

Job, 174.

John, 173, 175.

John, 4th, 171.

Jonathan, 175.

Lemuel, 175.

Lois, 12.

Nathan, 174.

Oliver, 175.

Oliver, jr., 175.

Zebediah, 175.

Zila, 175.

HOLTON,

———, 148, 149, 185.

Judge ———, 151.

Abigail, 152, 161.

Almira, 191.

Anna, 157.

HOLTON,

Anne, 161.

Benjamin, 148, 149, 151, 155, 156,
160.

Caroline, 190, 192.

Carrie, 191.

Charles A., 191.

Ebenezer, 148, 152, 156, 157.

Edward R., 191.

Elisha, 161.

Eliza, 190.

Eliza J., 191.

Elizabeth, 149, 150, 152, 156,
159.

Era, 191.

Eunice, 163.

Francis L., 191.

Frederick R., 191.

Greenleaf, 190.

Hannah, 150, 151, 152, 155, 157,
159, 160, 190.

Harrison, 190.

Henry, 148, 149, 152, 156, 157,
158, 161, 162, 184, 185, 186,
187, 189.

Israel, 156.

James, 148, 149, 150, 152, 153,
156, 159, 160, 163, 185, 187,
190, 191, 192.

James W., 192.

Jane, 191.

John, 148, 149, 153, 154, 156, 157,
160, 161.

John F., 191.

Joseph, 148, 149, 150, 151, 152,
153, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158,
159, 160, 161, 162, 163, 184,
185, 186, 187, 190, 191, 192.

Joseph H., 192.

Julia, 190.

Kezia, 156, 161.

Lois, 163.

Louisa, 186, 191.

Louise J., 191.

HOLTON,

Lucinda, 163.
 Lydia, 156, 157, 158, 160, 162,
 184, 185, 187.
 Lyman, 148, 163, 187, 190, 191,
 192.
 Mary, 153, 156, 157, 158, 159,
 161, 162, 184, 187, 189, 191,
 192.
 Mary A., 190.
 Molly, 163.
 Nancy, 159.
 Nathan, 156.
 Polly, 185, 190.
 Ruth, 153, 156, 159.
 Sally, 186, 190.
 Samuel, 148, 152, 155, 156, 157,
 161, 162, 184, 185, 186, 187,
 189.
 Samuel W., 190.
 Sarah, 149, 150, 151, 153, 154,
 156, 159, 160, 161, 162, 185,
 190, 191.
 Susanna, 154, 161, 163.
 Timothy, 148, 152, 156, 161.
 Tipparah A., 192.

HOMER,

Charlotte N. S., 74, 75.

HOOKE,

John, 67.

HOUGHTON,

Joseph, 149, 150.

HOULTON,

see Holton.

HOVEY,

Mr. ———, 115.
 A. P., 84.
 Abigail, 94, 95.
 Abijah, 94.
 Albert P., 73, 122, 123, 124, 126.
 Amos, 117.
 Betty, 112.
 Celinda, 95.
 Charles, 118.
 Dolly, 117.

HOVEY,

Dorcas, 94, 95.
 Elizabeth, 94, 95.
 Esther, 115.
 Hannah, 94, 95.
 Isaac, 95.
 Ivory, 116, 117, 118.
 John, 94, 111, 112.
 Joseph, 67, 94, 117, 123, 124.
 Leonard, 95.
 Lois, 117.
 Lucy, 117.
 Luke, 93, 94, 95, 112, 117.
 Luke, jr., 94.
 Marcy, 113.
 Mary, 94, 112.
 Mehitable, 95.
 Moses, 112.
 Olive, 95.
 Orville L., 81.
 Mrs. Orville L., 81, 127.
 Phineas, 95.
 Rebecca, 117, 123.
 Richard, 112.
 Susanna, 94.
 Thomas, 95, 117.
 Thomas S., 123.
 Washington, 95.

HOWARD,

John, 172.

HOWE,

Lord ———, 167.
 Solomon W., 21.
 Willard P., 43.

HUBBARD,

———, 64, 81.
 Charles L., 70.
 Elizabeth, 138, 151.

HUDSON,

George, 68.

HUNTING,

Rachel, 102.

HUNTINGTON,

Philoxena, 188.

HUSSEY,

Franklin, 45.

HUTCHINSON,
——, 181, 182.
Ebenezer, 174.
Elizabeth, 151.
George, 170.
Israel, 173, 182.
Mary, 182.
Samuel, 171.

IBORNES,
——, 181.

ILES,
Elizabeth, 9.
Jacob, 9.
John, 9.
Jonathan, 9.
Martha, 9.
Mary, 9.
Relief, 9.
William, 9.
William, jr., 9.

INGALLS,
Oscar G., 68.

INGERSOL,
Elizabeth, 111.

INGERSOLL,
Ann, 149.
George H., 124.
Richard, 149.

INGERSON,
John, 176.

IRELAND,
Rebecca, 50.

IVES,
Robert H., 180.

JACKSON,
Joseph, 182.
Marcy, 113.

JACOBS,
Ebenezer, 182.

JACQUES,
Frank, 70.
Franklin, 70, 73.

JEFFERDE,
Caroline, 148, 190, 192.
Ivory N., 190, 192.
Nettie H., 192.
Willard G., 192.

JENKINS,
Lydia, 15.
Samuel, 68.
Samuel W., 70.

JENNINGS,
Alice, 81.

JENNISON,
Israel, 182.
Samuel, 171, 172.

JOHNSON,
Mrs. ———, 2.
Abigail, 62.
Josiah, 172.
Maria, 192.
Rebecca, 87.
Samuel, 153, 179.
Sarah, 44.

JONES,
Berry, 182.
Francis, 67.
Henry A., 67.
Isabella P., 67.
Stephen, 172.
William B., 67.

KALER,
Cornelius, 48.
Edmund, 49.

KAMEHAMEHA,
King, 104.

KAY,
Ann, 66.

KEEF,
John, 182.

KELLOGG,
William, 159.

KEMBALL,
Abraham, 122.

KENDALL,
Sally, 186.
Samuel, 186.

KENNETT,
Henry K., 15.

KENNEY,
Dexter, 43.
Jonathan, 33.

KENT,
Benjamin, 182.

KETTELL,

Elias W., 148.
Lydia, 148.
Porter, 148.

KETTELLE,

Ann, 184.
Elias W., 184, 187.
Elisa, 187.
Emma, 184.
Fidelia, 187.
John, 184, 187.
Jonathan, 184, 187.
Lydia, 184, 187.
Mary, 184.
Mehitable, 187.
Porter, 184, 187.
Samuel H., 184.

KETTLE,

———, 183.
John, 162.

KEZAR,

Simon, 182.

KIDDER,

Ephraim, 171.

KILBORN,

Sampson, 46.

KILLAM,

Mrs. ———, 52.
Abigail, 12.
Anna, 12.
Asa, 12.
Charles, 53.
Daniel, 11.
Ebenezer, 16, 30.
Elizabeth, 12.
George B., 11, 12, 13.
John, 11, 12, 16.
Joseph, 12.
Leonard, 15.
Mary, 12.
Molly, 12.
Nabby, 65.
Oliver, 12, 14, 15, 52.
Oliver P., 15, 52, 53, 54.
Polly, 11, 17,
Priscilla, 12.

KILLAM,

Samuel, 11, 12, 13, 14, 16.
Sarah, 11, 16, 17.
Thomas, 10, 11, 12, 16, 17.
William E., 15, 29.

KIMBALL,

———, 54, 114.
Aaron, 40, 46, 47, 51.
Abigail, 59, 108, 158.
Amos, 51, 52, 58, 59.
Anna, 110.
Asa, 51, 116, 118, 120.
Benjamin, 13, 94, 109.
Carrie, 191.
Charles, 39.
Daniel, 51.
David, 41, 46, 47, 108.
Dorcas, 52, 95.
Ebenezer, 158.
Edmund, 85.
Eli, 52.
Elijah, 52.
Elizabeth, 18, 40, 52, 59, 65, 110,
158, 189.
Enoch, 52.
Ephraim, 40, 51, 110.
Esther, 51.
Eunice, 101.
Hannah, 40, 52, 95, 109, 110.
Huldah, 52.
Jacob, 22.
Jesse, 52.
Jethro, 52.
Joanna, 52, 108.
John, 51, 108, 161.
John F., 59.
Joseph, 52, 108.
Josiah, 46,
Lucy, 59.
Lydia, 52.
Mary, 21, 48, 51, 59, 191.
Mehitable, 40, 51.
Micajah, 108, 109.
Moody, 52.
Moses, 48, 72, 83, 84, 86.

KIMBALL,

Mrs. Moses, 55.
Nathan, 33.
Nicholas, 109.
Peggy, 52.
Peter, 40.
Polly, 59.
Priscilla, 61, 108.
Rebecca, 25.
Richard, 40, 47, 51, 52.
Sally, 52.
Samuel, 40, 46, 47, 48, 49, 62, 83,
110.
Mrs. Samuel, 48.
Samuel, jr., 48.
Sarah, 24, 51, 109.
Sophia, 78.
Susannah, 40.
Thomas, 108.
William R., 70, 71, 124.

KING,

Paulina, 66.
Richard, 66.
Rufus, 66.
William, 66.

KINNEY,

Josiah, 175.

KINSMAN,

Joseph, 30, 106.

KNIGHT,

Enos, 182.

KNOWLTON,

Thomas, 77.
William, 76, 77.

LADD,

Ezekiel, 81.
John I., 79, 81, 127.

LAKE,

Eliezer, 6.

LAKEMAN,

Betty, 120.
Daniel, 120.
Isaac, 120.
Jedediah, 120.
Nathan, 120.
Pelatiah, 120.

LAKEMAN,

Stephen, 120.
Susannah, 120.
William, 94, 120.

LANDER,

Edward, 26.
Fred, 26.

LANE,

Eliza G , 3, 4.
Willard, 71.

LANG,

Lucy, 33.

LARNED,

Catherine S., 33.
Ebenezer, 33.

LARRABEE,

John, 170, 175.
Joseph, 172.
Samuel, 170.

LARRABY,

John, 175.

LATHROP,

Betsey, 33.
Joseph, 83.

LEACH,

James, 42.
John T. G., 81.

LEAVER,

Thomas, 75.

LEE,

Richard, 179.

LEECH,

John, jr., 170.
Lydia, 155.

LEGRAW,

Philip, 173.

LEGRO,

Philip, 170, 173.

LEHAN,

Dennis, 48, 49.
Thomas, 48.

LEWIS,

John, 157.
Josiah, 175.

LINDSEY,

Eleazer, 153.
Mary, 153.
Sarah, 153.

- LITTLE**,
Elbridge, 83, 84.
- LONG**,
Nat, 21.
Nathaniel, 50.
Mrs. Nathaniel, 44.
Sukey, 50.
- LOVEJOY**,
Joshua, 33.
Sarah, 33.
- LOVIT**,
Benjamin B., 173.
John, 170.
- LOW**,
Caleb, 173, 180.
Mary, 66.
Sarah, 124.
Stephen, 176.
- LOWE**,
General —, 99.
- LUFKIN**,
Rachel, 78.
- LUMMUS**,
Hannah, 16.
- LUMMUX**,
Hannah, 16.
- LYNSEY**,
Eleazer, 171.
- MACKEY**,
Daniel, 179, 182.
- McINTIRE**,
Charles, 42.
Jonathan, 171.
- McINTYRE**,
James, 175.
- MACKINTIER**,
Jonathan, 171.
- McLAUGHLIN**,
John C., 6.
- McLEAN**,
James, 70.
- McVICKER**,
Peter, 67.
- MADDOCK**,
Pelsgrave, 172.
- MAJRAY**,
Jonathan, 171.
- MANNING**,
——, 181, 182.
Abner, 172.
Richard, 166.
- MANSFIELD**,
John, 170, 180.
- MARBLE**,
Jonathan, 170.
- MARKMAN**,
Henry H., 67.
- MARSHALL**,
Samuel, 170.
- MARSTON**,
Samuel, 171, 173.
- MARTIN**,
Elizabeth, 57.
William, 170.
- MASSEN**,
Charles, 171.
- MASURY**,
James, 176.
- MATHER**,
Cotton, 130, 135, 143.
- MATTHEWS**,
Robert, 172.
William G., 27.
- MATTOCKS**,
Charles P., 67.
- MAY**,
John, 173, 175.
Moses, 175.
- MEACHAM**,
James, 170.
- MEAD**,
John, 171.
- MEARS**,
Mr. —, 82.
- MERASSIR**,
Phebe, 18.
- MERRIAM**,
Mrs. —, 99.
John, 171.
- MERRILL**,
Jesse, 77.
Stephen, 77.
William, 68.
- MIDDLETON**,
Abigail, 107.

- MILLIKEN**,
Benjamin, 107.
- MITCHAM**,
Isaac, 171.
- MITCHELL**,
Daniel, 93, 95.
- MOONEYS**,
William, 173.
- MOORE**,
Dennison, 45.
- MORGAN**,
Zachariah, 176.
William, 175.
- MORRILL**,
Dolly, 18.
- MORRIS**,
Albert, 82.
- MORRISON**,
Thomas, 173.
- MORSE**,
——, 78.
Gardner S., 70, 73, 74.
Samuel, 74.
- MORTIMER**,
Caleb E., 49.
- MOSELY**,
Sarah, 30.
- MOULTON**,
Hannah, 152.
Henry, 23.
Valorus F., 102.
- MUGFORD**,
James, 48.
- MUNDAY**,
William H., 10.
- MURPHY**,
Dennis, 171.
Michael, 76, 77.
- NASON**,
James H., 71, 90, 93.
John H., 69.
- NEEDHAM**,
Mr. —, 149, 154.
Anthony, jr., 154.
Sarah, 148, 154.
- NELSON**,
Mr. —, 96, 100.
Hannah, 46.
- NEWELL**,
Nathaniel, 175.
- NEWHALL**,
Richard, 171.
William, 68.
- NEWMARCH**,
Thomas, 14, 38.
- NICHOLS**,
James, 182.
- NOONAN**,
Robert, 173.
- NORTHEY**,
Abijah, jr., 85.
- NOYES**,
Joseph, 63.
Mary, 27.
Mary C., 189.
Ward, 169.
Warren, 68.
- NURSE**,
——, 152.
Daniel, 170, 172.
Philip, 182.
Rebecca, 138, 150, 151.
- OATMAN**,
John, 175.
- OLIVER**,
Bridgitt, 141.
Nathaniel, 182.
- ORNE**,
Timothy, 179.
- OSBORNE**,
——, 183.
Aaron, 182.
Abraham, 182.
Daniel, 182.
Israel, 182.
John, 182.
Joseph, 182.
Joseph, 3rd., 182.
Paul, 182.
Richard, 158.
Samuel, 182.
Samuel, jr., 182.
Stephen, 182.
- OSGOOD**,
Benjamin, 174.

OSGOOD,

Elizabeth, 187.
George, 186, 187.
John, 178.
Nancy, 186.
Ruth, 106.
Sarah, 21, 148, 186.

OSSOLI,

Margaret, 158.

OTIS,

Elizabeth, 187.

PAGE,

Hannah, 160.
Jeremiah, 180.

PALMER,

George H., 27, 29.
John, 60.
Julius A., 29, 31.
Lucy M., 29.
Timothy, 60.

PARK,

Prof. —, 127.
Calvin, 126.
Calvin E., 126, 127.
Charles, 126.

PARKER,

Aaron, 78.
Aaron L., 70, 74.
Abigail, 113.
Benjamin, 113.
Chandler L., 74.
Elizabeth, 64.
Esther, 113.
Gilman P., 74.
Hannah, 113.
Jacob C., 71, 73, 78.
John, 113.
Lydia, 78.
Mary, 113.
Michael, 161.
Susannah, 113.
Thomas, 68, 73, 74.
William, 113.

PARKHURST,

Frank L., 39.
J. William, 43, 44.

PARKHURST,

John, 39, 40, 42, 43.

PARROT,

Abraham, 170.

PATTEN,

G. W., 186.
Sarah, 186.

PEABODY,

—, 109.
Mr. —, 33, 115.
Ada B., 102.
Andrew, 41.
Asa, 30.
Benjamin, 30, 101, 107.
Benjamin F., 102.
Bimsley, 13.
Caroline A., 102.
Charles, 31, 32.
Daniel, 115.
David, 30, 106.
Ebenezer, 41, 100, 101, 102, 107.
Edwin N., 32.
Elisha B., 43, 46.
Eliza O., 102.
Elizabeth, 27.
Francis, 29, 30.
George, 30.
Hannah, 18, 38, 40.
Isaac, 175.
Jacob, 29, 31, 32.
James M., 23.
Jedediah, 30.
John, 29, 30, 96.
Joseph, 169, 188.
Leonard W., 30.
Lucy, 25, 27, 31, 117.
Lydia, 40.
Marcy, 122, 123.
Mary, 16.
Moses, 30, 31, 32, 34, 50.
Nancy, 31.
Nathaniel, 118.
Oliver, 10, 13.
Priscilla, 57.
Rachel, 102.
Ruth, 7, 30.

PEABODY,

Samuel, 47.
 Samuel, jr., 22.
 Samuel P., 21, 43, 46, 47.
 Sarah, 118.
 Stephen, 12, 27, 62, 127.
 Thomas, 7, 30, 106, 107.
 Thomas I., 102.
 William, 28, 174.

PEARL,

—, 96, 100, 105, 120.
 Benjamin, 126, 127.
 Charles, 116.
 Edward E., 61, 65, 68, 70.
 Eleanor, 18.
 Elizabeth, 65, 100, 102.
 Eunice, 65.
 George, 101.
 Mrs. George, 84.
 Hannah, 103.
 Hattie, 65.
 J. M., 101.
 John, 65, 82, 93, 94, 100, 101.
 John M., 93.
 Peter, 64, 65, 93, 101.
 Richard, 100, 101.
 Rufus, 101.
 Sarah, 100, 102.
 Simon, 82, 101.

PEARSON,

—, 33.
 Cornelius, 24, 26.
 Jonathan, 26.

PEARSONS,

Sarah, 51.

PEMBERTON,

Bridget, 50.

PENDER,

Samuel, 182.

PERKINS,

Andrew, 34.
 Anne, 35.
 Betsey, 34.
 Bimsley, 33.
 Edmund, 33.
 Elizabeth, 20.

PERKINS,

Elliot, 34.
 Hamilton L., 33.
 Hamlet H., 33.
 Hannah, 15.
 Henry, 10.
 John, 10.
 Jonathan, 34.
 Jonathan B., 33.
 Nehemiah, 33.
 Tarrant A., 33.
 Timothy, 34.
 Warren, 34.

PERLEY,

—, 182.
 Mrs. Albert, 21.
 Amos, 117.
 Apphia A., 65.
 Benjamin, 65, 99.
 Charles, 110, 111.
 Edmund, 33.
 Elbridge, 99.
 Francis, 25.
 George, 27, 33, 34.
 Harriet N., 65.
 Hephzibah, 21, 24, 96.
 Huldah, 25.
 Jacob, 25, 65.
 Jeremiah, 25.
 John E., 99.
 Lucy A., 34.
 Phineas, 75.
 Ruth, 55, 61.
 Samuel, 27, 31, 33, 34, 43, 52.
 Sarah, 21, 65.
 Sarah P., 34.
 Sidney, 1, 45.
 Thomas, 21.
 Warren, 114.
 William E., 83, 84, 99.
 Mrs. William P., 58.

PERLY,

Eliphalet, 182.

PERRY,

—, 108, 110.

PERRY,

Benjamin G., 109.

John W., 109.

Matthew, 60.

PETTINGILL,

Samuel, 174.

PHELPS,

Anna R., 188.

Dudley P., 188.

Elizabeth O., 188.

Fannie A., 188.

Heman, 188.

Hiram P., 188.

Lucy B., 188.

Lucy P., 188.

Osgood T., 188.

Philoxena, 188.

Wilhelmina W., 188.

PHILLIPS,

Samuel, 41, 42, 67.

PICKARD,

Elizabeth, 46, 47.

James, 46.

Jonathan, 47.

Mehitable, 46.

Phebe, 47.

Rebecca, 46.

Samuel, 46, 47.

Thomas, 46.

PICKERING,

Col. ———, 166.

PICKETT,

Joseph, 175.

Robert, 175.

PICKMAN,

———, 181.

Benjamin, 177, 178, 179.

Benjamin jr., 179.

William, 179.

PIERCE,

Abraham T., 21.

Charles M., 65.

Lurena R., 21.

Sarah C., 21.

PIERSON,

Frances L., 191.

Josiah A., 191.

PIKE,

———, 153.

Joseph, 83, 84.

PILLSBURY,

Moses, 94.

Susannah, 94.

PINDER,

Martha, 76.

Theophilus, 76.

PITCHER,

John, 170, 173, 175.

PLAISTED,

Ichabod, 169, 170, 171, 172, 176.

POLAND,

Jacob, 175.

POOL,

James, 171.

POOR,

James, 171.

Jonathan, 62.

POPE,

Joseph N., 12, 14.

Sarah, 30.

PORTER,

———, 60, 182, 183.

Aaron, 66.

Asa, 66, 175.

Benjamin, 61, 62, 63, 66, 122,
182.

Benjamin, 3rd, 182.

Byron, 62.

Charles W., 68.

David F., 62.

Elijah, 16.

Elizabeth, 155.

George T., 68.

Hannah, 98, 182.

Harriet, 67.

Henry, 63.

J. J., 62, 69, 70.

James, 67.

John, 61.

John C., 62.

Jonathan, 62.

Jonathan J., 68.

Joseph, 15.

Lucy, 61, 62, 67.

PORTER,

Lydia, 61.
 Mary, 61, 62, 66, 67, 85, 117, 123,
 157.
 Mehitable, 62.
 Moses, 61, 66, 67, 71, 85, 127.
 Nathan, 182.
 Parker C., 62.
 Phebe, 15.
 Rufus, 62, 63, 82.
 Rufus K., 68.
 Ruth, 62.
 Samuel, 125, 175.
 Sarah, 61, 62, 66.
 Stephen, 62.
 Susanna, 85.
 Susannah, 62.
 Thomas, 179.
 Thomas W., 62.
 Tyler, 61, 62, 63.
 William, 66, 67, 98.

POTTER,

Hannah, 110.
 Lydia, 162.

PRINCE,

———, 157.
 Jonathan, 100, 157, 162.
 Joseph, 155.
 Lydia, 158.
 Mary, 150, 151, 155, 157, 162.
 Nathan, 175.
 Polly, 3.
 Robert, 155.

PRITCHARD,

Betsey, 109.
 Eli, 172.

PROCTOR,

Ebenezer, 153.
 Elizabeth, 153.
 Hannah, 153
 John, 139, 150, 153.
 Nathan, jr., 182.
 Sarah, 139.
 Thorndike, 153.

PUTNAM,

———, 77, 149, 151, 152, 158, 181.

PUTNAM,

Aaron, 186.
 Amos, 185.
 Anna, 148, 161, 162.
 Benjamin, 151.
 Charles H., 188.
 David, 158, 161.
 David, jr., 157 162.
 Dorcas, 185.
 Eben, 148, 177, 181.
 Edward, 175.
 Eleazer, 185, 187.
 Eliza L., 189.
 Elizabeth, 151, 155, 158, 185,
 187.
 Enoch, 184.
 Ezra, 158.
 Eunice, 162.
 Fanny, 190.
 Frederic, 192.
 George O., 188.
 Gideon, 182.
 Hannah, 184.
 Harriet, 184.
 Henry, 175.
 Henry A., 15.
 Henry B., 189.
 Hiram, 148, 184, 187, 188, 189.
 Houlton, 162.
 Huldah, 25.
 Israel, 155.
 Jeremiah, 173, 182, 188, 190.
 Jeremy, 175.
 Jethro, 162, 184, 185.
 John, 150, 171.
 Jonathan, 155, 162, 173, 175.
 Joseph, 155.
 Levi, 182.
 Lucy, 158.
 Lucy B., 188, 189.
 Lucy, C., 189.
 Lucy M., 190.
 Lydia, 185.
 Mary, 148, 184.
 Mary A., 185.

PUTNAM,

Mary C., 189.
 Mary E., 188.
 Moses, 24, 25.
 Nathan, 182.,
 Nathaniel, 149, 151, 182.
 Otis, 184.
 Philemon, 148, 184, 189, 190.
 Phineas, 176.
 Samuel, 185.
 Sarah, 25, 163, 185.
 Sarah I., 189.
 Stephen, 25, 175.
 Susanna, 161.
 William, 180.
 Uziel, 170.

PUTTMAN,

John, 171.
 Uziel, 170.

QUARLES,

Francis, 22.

QUIMBY,

Elisha, 36.

QUINBY,

Jacob, 172.

RAWSON,

Ann, 161.

RAY,

Almira, 191.

REA,

Jeremiah, 41.
 Jerry, 39.
 John, 154.
 Jonathan F., 40.
 Joshua, 40.
 Keziah, 156.
 Mary, 40.
 Sarah, 40.
 William, 40, 41.

REDINGTON,

Abraham, 17, 18, 24, 25, 33.
 Hepsibah, 24.
 Mary, 21.
 Samuel, 25.
 Thomas, 21, 24, 172.

REED,

Isaac, jr., 170, 173.
 Richard, 170, 171.
 Samuel, 170.

REYNOLDS,

——, 106.
 Daniel, 106.
 Daniel L., 107, 108.
 Eliphalet, 105.
 Enos, 103, 104.
 Eveline, 121.
 Frederick, 105.
 George, 107.
 Harriet, 103, 105, 106.
 Matilda, 105.
 Rebecca E., 105.
 Samuel, 105.
 Stephen, 103, 104, 105.
 Theodore, 98, 108.
 William, 105.

RHODES,

Sarah, 37.

RICHARD,

Hannah, 182.

RICHARDS,

Mary, 190.

RICHARDSON,

Benjamin P., 159.
 John, 114.

ROBERTSON,

Eliza, 190.
 Eliza J., 191.

ROBINSON,

Capt. ———, 117.
 Aaron, 91.
 Benjamin, 89, 91, 103.
 Benjamin, jr., 89, 90.
 Charlotte P., 90.
 Deborah, 91, 92.
 Eliza A., 90.
 Elizabeth, 87, 88, 91.
 Enoch K., 90.
 Francis P., 69.
 Horatio, 91.
 Israel, 91.
 Jeremiah, 88, 91.

ROBINSON,

John, 88, 89, 90, 91.

John V., 90.

Joseph, 87, 88, 91.

Mary, 88, 155.

Mehitable, 88.

Nathan, 88, 89, 91.

Rebecca, 89, 91.

Rebecca J. F., 90.

Sarah, 91.

RODGERS,

Nathaniel, 174.

ROGERS,

Nathaniel, 174.

ROKES,

Meander, 69, 70.

ROPES,

Samuel, 178.

ROSS,

——, 77.

Caroline M., 78.

Charlotte F., 78.

Harriet A., 78.

Harrison O., 78, 79.

Julia A., 78.

Martha A., 79.

Martha E., 78.

Mary J., 78.

Walter, 175.

William, 78, 79.

William W., 78.

ROUNDY,

Azor, 173.

John, 173, 174.

ROWE,

Samuel, 58, 59, 60.

ROWELL,

——, 181.

RUNNELLS,

——, 106.

Abigail, 53.

Enos, 103.

Esther, 93, 95.

Samuel, 107.

Stephen, 93, 103.

RUSSELL,

Benjamin, 173, 174.

RUSSELL,

Bill, 33.

Daniel, 42.

John, 175.

Phebe, 33.

Thomas, 172.

William A., 92.

SAFFORD,

Joshua, 175.

Sarah, 11.

SALTONSTALL,

Richard, 171, 178.

SANBORN,

Joshua, 30.

SANDYS,

Henry, 100.

John, 100.

SARGENT,

Moses, 93.

N. B., 123.

Polly, 62.

Sarah, 127.

SAVAGE,

Allen S., 191.

Rowland, 182.

Sarah, 191.

SAWYER,

——, 182.

Amos, 182.

Elizabeth, 48.

George W., 10, 11, 17.

James B., 11.

John, 11, 15, 17, 38, 39, 48.

Mrs. John, 15.

Jonathan, 182.

Mary, 17.

Thomas, 10, 11.

William, 49.

SCALES,

James, 53, 54.

Sarah, 53.

SESSIONS,

——, 105.

Abigail, 52.

Anna, 106.

Joseph, 106.

SESSIONS,

Josiah, 106.
Martha, 106.
Stephen, 106.
Timothy, 52.

SEWALL,

Samuel, 137.

SHAW,

Benjamin, 172.

SHED,

Zachariah, 171.

SHELDEN,

William, 171.

SHELDON,

Hepzibah, 159.

SHERWIN,

Mr. ———, 96.

Asa, 62.

Ebenezer, 107.

Ebenezer, jr., 107.

Elnathan, 107.

Hannah, 107.

Hepzibah, 107.

John, 107.

Jonathan, 107.

Martha, 107.

Mary, 61.

Samson, 107.

Silas, 107.

Susannah, 107.

SHILABER,

———, 183.

SILVER,

Daniel, 175.

SIMMONS,

Sarah, 104.

SIMONDS,

Benjamin, 183.

Benjamin, jr., 183.

James, 183.

Samuel, 183.

Samuel, jr., 183.

SIMSON,

Adam, 58.

SKELTON,

Mary, 153.

SKIDMORE,

Richard, 174, 183.

SLAVES,

Adam, 154.

Ammy, 63.

Cæsar, 63.

Candace, 63.

Hagar, 154.

Jean, 159.

John, 63.

Notur, 64.

Pegg, 159.

Phillis, 63.

Pompey, 63.

Rose, 159.

Silas, 157.

Tamsin, 63.

SMALL,

John, 182.

Mary, 151.

Samuel, 158, 183.

SMITH,

———, 181, 182.

Abraham, 36.

Amos, 36.

Bartlet, 190.

Charles, 13.

Elias, 36.

Francis, 170.

Isaac B., 185.

Job, 159.

John, 24, 36, 78.

Jonathan, 175.

Lydia, 185.

Mary, 190.

Molly, 3, 38.

Nathaniel, 36.

Peter, 170, 173.

Polly, 76.

Rachel, 78.

Richard, 82.

Sally, 78.

Sarah, 186.

Thomas, 170.

William, 171.

SNELLING,

Asa, 75.

- SNELLING**,
Mark, 75.
Mary, 74.
- SOLART**,
Martha, 11.
- SOUTHWICK**,
George, jr., 183.
- SPENCE**,
George, 170, 173.
- SPENCER**,
Gen'l ———, 166.
- SPOFFORD**,
Abel, 58.
Alden, 69, 70.
Amos, 92, 93.
Deborah, 92.
Frederick, 59.
Harriet, 93.
Jeremiah, 103.
John, 93.
Joseph, 93.
Julia A. M., 72.
Leverett W., 77.
Mary W., 46.
Nathan, 93.
Parker, 46.
Paul, 58.
Rebecca, 92.
Samuel, 91, 92.
Sarah, 93.
- SPRAGUE**,
Joseph, 164, 165, 166, 167.
- STACEY**,
William, 153.
- STACY**,
John, 173.
- STANDLY**,
Nicholas, 175.
- STANLY**,
Benjamin, 176.
- STAR**,
Mary, 154.
- STEAL**,
Nicholas, 170.
- STEEL**,
Rachel, 59.
- STEPHENS**,
Thomas, 182.
- STEVENS**,
E., 28.
Elizabeth, 87.
Samuel, 6.
Timothy J., 28.
- STEVENSON**,
Burpy, 43.
- STEWARD**,
Nathan, 171.
- STICKNEY**,
Rebecca, 117, 123.
- STILES**,
Mr. ———, 71.
Abigail, 20.
Abner, 175.
Asa, 19.
Benjamin, 18, 175.
Charles, 103.
David, 44.
Deliverance, 20.
Ebenezer, 175.
Edmund, 18.
Eleanor, 18.
Elijah, 103.
Elizabeth, 18, 50.
Ezra, 43, 44.
Gideon, 44.
Jesse, 44.
John, 17, 18, 44.
Mary, 18, 59.
Phinehas, 175.
Robert, 44.
Ruth, 36.
Sarah, 44.
Simeon, 18, 19.
Timothy, 44.
- STOKES**,
Peter, 173.
- STONE**,
Eliab, 85.
Orrin, 27.
Robert, 175.
Sarah, 85.
- STONING**,
George, 173, 174, 175.
- STRONG**,
Edwin, 77.

- SULLIVAN**,
 ———, 104, 161.
 Henry C., 69, 79.
- SWAIN**,
 John, 173.
 Joseph, 169.
- SWAN**,
 Ephraim, jr., 161.
 Lydia, 185.
 Mary A., 185.
 Robert, 161.
 Sylvanus B., 185.
- SWETT**,
 Sarah, 86.
- SWINNERTON**,
 Job, 150.
- SYMONDS**,
 ———, 24.
 Abigail, 11.
 John, 170, 172.
 Joseph, 25, 26, 174, 180.
 Mehitable, 51.
 Rhoda, 33.
 Samuel, 11, 26.
 Sarah, 25.
- SYMS**,
 John, 176.
- TARBOX**,
 Jeremiah, 170.
 Lucy, 27.
 Samuel, 171.
- TAYLOR**,
 ———, 185.
 Eliphalet, 171, 175.
 John, 98.
 Mary A., 185.
- THOMAS**,
 Edward, 171.
 Fred, 72.
- THOMPSON**,
 Almira, 191.
 Benjamin, 12.
 Edward H., 191.
 John, 114.
 Josiah, 181, 196.
 Louisa, 148, 181, 196.
- THOMPSON**,
 Louise G., 191.
 William, 169.
- THORNDIKE**,
 Col. ———, 167.
 Jonathan, 176.
 Nicholas, 180.
- THOWNES**,
 Harriet, 33.
 Joseph B., 33.
- THWING**,
 Mr. ———, 82.
- TIDD**,
 Elizabeth, 158.
- TODD**,
 William G., 29.
- TOWN**,
 Daniel, 176.
 Ezra, 173.
 Solomon, 176.
 William, 174, 183.
- TOWNE**,
 ———, 181.
 Amos, 37.
 Anna, 37.
 Asa, 36, 37.
 Benjamin, 67.
 Daniel, 37.
 Deliverance, 44.
 Dorcas, 43.
 Elisha, 20, 24, 37, 39.
 Elizabeth, 2.
 Hannah, 24, 36.
 Henry A., 20, 36, 37, 38, 39.
 Horatio, 37.
 John, 20, 36, 37, 39.
 John, jr., 35.
 Joseph, 37.
 Lucy, 37.
 Martha, 36.
 Mehitable, 39.
 Nathan, 20, 27.
 Oliver, 37.
 Samuel, 37, 39.
 Samuel H., 27.
 Sarah, 24, 36, 37.

- TOWNE,**
Solomon, 35, 37, 41, 42.
Susanna, 62.
- TOWNSEND,**
Thomas, 175.
- TRASK,**
——, 182, 183.
Amos, 181, 183.
E. Payson, 15.
John, 176.
Jonathan, 172.
Lydia, 185.
- TROW,**
George, 173.
- TUCK,**
Samuel, 175.
- TURNER,**
Mr. ———, 126.
- TWISDEN,**
——, 23.
Samuel, 34, 36.
William, 27.
- TWIST,**
Benjamin, 176.
Joseph, 176.
- TYLER,**
Abraham, 64, 115.
Bradstreet, 64, 99, 111, 116.
Charlotte, 116.
Elizabeth, 120.
Job, 57, 64, 65, 120.
John, 81.
Margaret, 57, 59.
Mary, 111.
Mary F., 78.
Moses, 57, 60, 61.
Pamela W., 68.
Patty, 64.
Phineas, 64.
Prudence, 57.
Ruth, 61.
Sally, 115.
Sarah, 61, 66.
Stephen, 64.
- UNDERWOOD,**
Fanny, 119.
- UNDERWOOD,**
George, 119.
Joseph, 119.
Sally, 119.
- UPHAM,**
Charles W., 135, 137, 150, 151.
- UPTON,**
Benjamin, 12.
Daniel, 176.
Elisha, 176.
Jerusha, 158.
- VANERFORD.**
Charles, 170.
- VARNUM,**
Mary, 96, 118.
Molly, 118.
- VENNING,**
William, 173.
- VERY,**
Harriet, 183.
John, 183.
Jonathan, 183.
- VERY,**
Benjamin, 173.
Isaac, 170, 172.
Samuel, 170.
- WAKEFIELD,**
John, 171.
- WALKER,**
John, 171.
- WALLIS,**
Anne, 87.
- WARD,**
Benjamin, 175.
Benjamin, 3d, 179.
Richard, 164.
- WARNER,**
Almina, 191.
Ebenezer, 185, 190.
Eliza, 190.
Fanny, 190.
Henry, 190.
Joseph, 190.
Mary, 162, 190.
Philemon, 162.
Polly, 148, 185, 190.

- WARNER**,
Priscilla, 190.
Sarah, 191.
William, 183, 191.
- WARREN**,
Mary, 44, 139, 140.
- WASHBURN**,
George, 67.
- WASHINGTON**,
George, 77, 89, 167.
- WATERS**,
Abel, 183.
John, 183.
- WAY**,
Ebenezer, 172.
- WEBB**,
John, 176.
Nathaniel, 183.
- WEBSTER**,
Anna, 110.
Ebenezer, 75.
James H., 100, 101.
John R., 51, 52.
Luke, 162, 185.
Samuel, 185.
Sarah, 148, 185.
- WEED**,
Hannah, 112.
- WELD**,
Elizabeth, 157.
- WELLS**,
Daniel, 26.
- WENDELL**,
Barrett, 129.
- WENTWORTH**,
Gov. ———, 66.
- WEY**,
Aaron, 138.
- WHIPPLE**,
———, 153.
Matthew, 172.
Stephen, 176.
- WHITAKER**,
Jane, 190.
- WHITE**,
Joseph, 183.
Mary A., 190.
Rachel, 28.
William, 27.
- WHITECAR**,
Abram, 176.
- WHITEHOUSE**,
Annie, 191.
Lyman E., 191.
Mamie, 191.
Robert, 191.
Sarah, 191.
- WHITEMORE**,
Joseph, 183.
- WHITERIDGE**,
Thomas, 183.
- WHITTAKER**,
Abram, 176.
- WHITTEMORE**,
———, 27.
Pelatiah, 154.
- WHITTERAGE**,
Richard, 174.
- WHITTIER**,
Francis C., 100, 109, 114, 115.
Levi G., 64.
Marshall P., 100.
- WHITWORTH**,
Miles, 169.
- WILDES**,
Ezra, 10.
Solomon, 69.
- WILKINS**,
Asaph, 176.
Aquila, 176.
Daniel, 173.
Samuel, jr., 17.
Stephens, 176.
- WILLARD**,
———, 69.
- WILLET**,
John, 27.
Moses, 27.
Silas N., 27.
- WILLIAMS**,
Abigail, 138.
Abraham, 158.
Augustus, 84.
Fanny, 190.
John, 175.
John R., 190.
Joseph, 171.

- WILLIAMS,**
 Sarah, 158.
 Sarah E., 84.
 William, 173.
- WILLIS,**
 Joseph, 41, 42.
- WILLSON,**
 ———, 183.
 Benjamin, 183.
 Isaac, 183.
 Isaac, jr., 183.
 Job, 183.
 Jonathan, 183.
 Jonathan, jr., 183.
 Robert, 183.
 Robert, jr., 183.
 Robert, 3rd., 183.
 William, 159.
- WILMARTH,**
 Mr. ———, 102.
 Orrissa, 79.
 Parson, 79.
- WINSLOW,**
 Erving, 29.
- WINSON,**
 Fannie A., 188.
- WITHAM,**
 Daniel, 76.
- WOOD,**
 Aaron, 30.
 Abigail, 50.
 Abner, 22.
 Daniel, 89, 118, 119, 120, 121, 122.
 David, 118, 122, 123.
 Deborah, 96, 119.
 Dolly, 25.
 Enoch, 54, 57, 60, 61.
 Mrs. Enoch, 54.
 Fanny, 119.
 Hannah, 51.
 Huldah, 123.
 Irene, 123.
 Isaac, 119.
 John T., 65.
- WOOD,**
 Joseph, 96, 118, 119, 183.
 Josiah, 119.
 Judith, 119.
 Lemuel, 121, 122.
 Mary, 96, 119, 123.
 Mary V., 97, 118.
 Mercy, 123.
 Nathan, 119.
 Rebecca, 89.
 Ruth, 34.
 Sarah, 40, 47, 112, 119.
 William H., 122.
- WOODBURY,**
 Andrew, 173.
 James, 176.
 Peter, 176.
 Peter, sr., 170.
- WOODBURY,**
 Benjamin, 84.
 Jonathan, 124.
 Josiah, 176.
 Samuel, 176.
- WOODMAN,**
 Benjamin, 173.
 Nathaniel, 170.
- WOODS,**
 Timothy, 49.
- WOODWARD,**
 W. E., 135.
- WOODWORTH,**
 Joseph D., 71.
- WOSTER,**
 William, 94.
- WRIGHT,**
 Joshua, 176.
- WYATT,**
 Isaac, 59.
 Nathan, 176.
- WYMAN,**
 Solomon, 183.
- YOUNG,**
 Jeremiah, 26.
 Rebecca, 26.

PERIODICAL



